

The Fifteenth Book of
YISRAYL
He who rules as YAHWEH



*Righteousness
Prevails*

2015

The Fifteenth Book Of Yisrayl
Righteousness Prevails

A HOUSE OF YAHWEH ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2016
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420
1-800-613-9494
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication	Page k
Chapter One	Page 1
Opposing Babylon--The Grapes Of Wrath Are Being Treaded. 01/03/15	
Chapter Two	Page 8
What Science Is Finding Out Today, YAHWEH Showed Thousands Of Years Ago That Breaking His Laws Would Cause Confusion, War, Sickness, Disease And Famine. 01/10/15	
Chapter Three	Page 17
Come And I'll Show You The Sentence Of The City That Sits On Seven Hills. 01/17/15	
Chapter Four	Page 33
Come Out From Among Them And Be Separate. Do Not Eat Swine's Flesh Or Dying You Will Die! 02/07/15	
Chapter Five	Page 46
Harvest Time Is Near--Come To The House Of YAHWEH And Learn To Rejoice! Rejoicing In Troubles, Rejoice In YAHWEH For Having Put You Through That Experience. 03/07/15	
Chapter Six	Page 59
Yahshua's Memorial 04/03/15	
Chapter Seven	Page 72
The House Of YAHWEH Is Racing To Bring Forth Righteousness To Destroy The Works Of The Evil Of The Gods. 04/05/15 Feast of Unleavened Bread	
Chapter Eight	Page 83
The Race With Satan Being Run By The House Of YAHWEH Is Closing The Doors To The Churches. 04/11/15 am Feast of Unleavened Bread	
Afternoon Comments....	Page 95
& Closing Prayer	
Chapter Nine	Page 97
The Kingdom Of YAHWEH Is Being Preached Today In The World To All Nations In This Generation. The Kingdom Of The Gods Has Been Preached Since The Time Of Cain. 04/25/15	
Chapter Ten	Page 105
Two Religious Powers Are Being Played Out In The World Today. This Time The Righteous Will Win Out! 05/02/15	
Chapter Eleven	Page 116
Babylon Is Fallen, Is Fallen. They Are Leaving The Roman Catholic Church In Doves In Fulfillment Of Revelation Chapters Seven And Twenty-Two . 05/09/15	
Chapter Twelve	Page 126
The Falling Away From The Fourth Beast Is Taking Place Now. The Man Of Sin Is Being Revealed By YAHWEH 's Last Days' Work. 05/16/15	
Chapter Thirteen	Page 140
Barack Obama Talks Of Crusades. The House Of YAHWEH Shows When They Will Stop. #1 05/23/15 Extended Feast Of Pentecost	

Chapter Fourteen..... Page 154

Barack Obama Talks Of Crusades. The House Of YAHWEH Shows When They Will Stop. #2

05/24/15

Extended Feast of Pentecost

Chapter Fifteen..... Page 163

The Catholic Church Will Go No Further In Its Deception. It's Being Made Manifest By YAHWEH's Last Days' Work.

05/25/15

Feast of Pentecost

Chapter Sixteen..... Page 172

The World Is Filled With Sickness And Disease, Hatred And Wars. But It's Going To Be Changed By YAHWEH's Last Days' Work; To Peace.

05/30/15

Chapter Seventeen..... Page 179

In This Generation, In The Heavens, Bodies Have Become A Breeding Ground For Disease, Sickness Or Cancer.

06/13/15

Chapter Eighteen..... Page 185

The Foundation Of The Church Of Seven Hills Of Rome Is Falling Due To Their Own Teaching Of War, Sickness, Disease and Famine.

06/20/15

Chapter Nineteen..... Page 195

The Actions Of This World Are Fulfilling Revelation 6 And Other Scriptures.

07/11/15

Chapter Twenty..... Page 203

YAHWEH Is Proving Through The Supreme Court That This Generation Has Rejected YAHWEH To Serve The Gods. Nuclear War Is Next.

07/18/15

Chapter Twenty-One..... Page 212

The Vatican--The Serpent, Satan The Devil Is Having Its Way With All Nations In This Generation.

08/08/15

Chapter Twenty-Two..... Page 230

The Vatican--The Deceiving Serpent--Will Bring Destruction Upon The Earth And All Nations, But Not The House Of YAHWEH.

08/15/15



The words in this Book
are Life Eternal.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 10/10/14

Chapter Twenty-Three Page 243

The Prophecy Behind The Pope's Visit To The United States.

08/22/15

Chapter Twenty-Four Page 255

Two Religions In The World: One Is Bringing Forth Righteousness; The Second One Is Assigned To Stop Righteousness.

09/05/15

Chapter Twenty-Five Page 267

The Pope Is Getting Ready To Bring In The Greatest Of The Tribulation. (For more information, read the Books: *The Mark Of The Beast & The Nuclear Baby.*)

09/12/15

Chapter Twenty-Six Page 274

The Powers That Will Be Given To Those Who Overcome At The End Of Nuclear War.

09/15/15

Chapter Twenty-Seven Page 284

Revelation 13 Will Be Fulfilled Starting With The Visit Of The Pope To The United States.

09/19/15

Chapter Twenty-Eight Page 296

You Are About To See **Revelation 13** Fulfilled. (The Pope Visits The U.S.-- 9/22/2015).

09/29/15

Feast of Tabernacles

Chapter Twenty-Nine Page 306

The Apostle Shaul - **Romans 1** - And The Apostle Kepha - **II Kepha** - Condemned The Actions Of The Vatican That Sits On The Seven Hills Of Rome.

09/30/15

Feast of Tabernacles

Chapter Thirty Page 318

YAHWEH Is Teaching Heaven And

Earth That They Can Trust What He Chooses In Making - **Deuteronomy 30:19.**

10/01/15

Feast of Tabernacles

Chapter Thirty-One Page 329

The Eighth Day Of The Feast Represents **Genesis 49:10.**

10/06/15 am

Last Great Day

Chapter Thirty-Two Page 339

The Children Of The Forefathers Of Book One Of The Book Of **YAHWEH** Are Now Ruling From Rome Over The Whole World.

10/06/15 pm

Last Great Day

Closing Prayer Page 349

Chapter Thirty-Three Page 351

The Two Parties Of The U.S Government Are Now Showing The Confusion In All Their Actions. This Could Be Reversed With The Great Wisdom Of Yahweh.

10/10/15

Chapter Thirty-Four Page 366

Democracy—What A Laugh! Without **YAHWEH**, The World Will Get Worse Until It Is Destroyed.

10/17/15

Chapter Thirty-Five Page 376

YAHWEH Is In Full Control Of His Work, Showing To His House Detailed Prophecies In Numbers And Scriptures.

10/31/15

Chapter Thirty-Six Page 389

Sickness And Disease: The Worst Ever For This Generation.

11/07/15

Chapter Thirty-Seven Page 399

Excitement And Joy Of Being In The House Of **YAHWEH** Watching The Prophecies Come To Pass.
11/14/15

Chapter Thirty-Eight Page 407

The News Shows Exactly What **YAHWEH**'s Prophets Said For This Generation.
11/28/15

Chapter Thirty-Nine Page 419

The Only Protection In The Coming Months From World War III Is **YAHWEH**'s Protected Place.
12/05/15

Chapter Forty..... Page 430

When The Beast Falls Behind, She Gets Desperate. Nuclear War Will Be The Finish.
12/19/15

Special Presentation Page 443

YAHWEH's Plan To Bring Peace, Joy & Abundant Living #4: Food Of Spirit Holy.
12/21/96



I Corinthians 12:12-27--

For just as the body is a unity, but yet has many members; and though all its members are many, they are one body: so it is with Messiah. For by one Spirit we were all baptized into one body—whether Yahdaim or Greeks, whether slaves or free—and have all been made to drink into one Spirit; For the body is not one member, but many.

If the foot should say: Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? And if the ear should say: Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? If the whole body were an eye, where would be the sense of hearing? If the whole were hearing, where would be the sense of smelling?

But now Yahweh has set the members, each one of them in the body, as it has pleased Him. And if they were all one member, where would the body be? But now there are many members, but only one body.

And the eye cannot say to the hand: I have no need of you. Nor yet the head to the feet: I have no need of you. No, instead, those members of the body which seem to be weaker are necessary. And those members of the body which we think to be less honorable, on these we bestow greater honor; and our unpresentable parts are treated with greater modesty, which our more presentable parts do not require.

But Yahweh has joined together the body, having given greater honor to that part which lacked, that there should be no schism; division or split, in the body, but that the members should have the same care for one another. And if one member suffers, all the members suffer with it; or if one member is honored, all the members rejoice with it.

Now you are the Body of Messiah, and the members in particular.

Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Book One (<i>Old Testament</i>)					
Genesis	Genesis	II Chronicles	II Chronicles	Daniyl	Daniel
Exodus	Exodus	Ezrayah	Ezra	Hosheyah	Hosea
Leviticus	Leviticus	Nehemyah	Nehemiah	Yahyl	Joel
Numbers	Numbers	Hadassah	Megilla Esther	Amosyah	Amos
Deuteronomy	Deuteronomy	Yahshub/Iyyob	Job	Obadyah	Obadiah
Yahshua	Joshua	Psalms	Psalms	Yahnah	Jonah
Judges	Judges	Proverbs	Proverbs	Micahyah	Micah
Riyyah	Ruth	Ecclesiastes	Ecclesiastes	Nachumyah	Nahum
I Samuyl	I Samuel	Song of Songs	Song of Solomon	Habakkuk	Habakkuk
II Samuyl	II Samuel	Isayah	Isaiah	Zephanyah	Zephaniah
I Kings	I Kings	Yeremyah	Jeremiah	Chagyah	Haggai
II Kings	II Kings	Lamentations	Lamentations	Zecharyah	Zechariah
I Chronicles	I Chronicles	Yechetzqyah	Ezekiel	Malakyah	Malachi
Book Two (<i>New Testament</i>)					
Mattithyah	Matthew	Ephesians	Ephesians	Hebrews	Hebrews
Yahchanan Mark	Mark	Philippians	Philippians	Yaaqob	James
Luke	Luke	Colossians	Colossians	I Kepha	I Peter
Yahchanan	John	I Thessalonians	I Thessalonians	II Kepha	II Peter
Acts	Acts	II Thessalonians	II Thessalonians	I Yahchanan	I John
Romans	Romans	I Timayah	I Timothy	II Yahchanan	II John
I Corinthians	I Corinthians	II Timayah	II Timothy	III Yahchanan	III John
II Corinthians	II Corinthians	Titus	Titus	Yahdah	Jude
Galatians	Galatians	Philemon	Philemon	Revelation	Revelation

Dedication

Ever since **YAHWEH** created mankind on this earth, He has been teaching the importance of Unity. When **YAHWEH** created the universe He intended for it to last forever. When **YAHWEH** planned for a Family of beings who would be just like He is, He intended for them to live forever. **YAHWEH** planned for His Family to live and work with Him for all Eternity, serving the rest of creation in bringing Peace, Joy and Abundant Living to all creation. This is what **YAHWEH** has been working towards since long before He ever created mankind and gave him the opportunity to partake of this Plan.

Before **YAHWEH** even created mankind, He created, tested and proved his Perfect 613 Laws are the Only Way to Perfect Peace and Righteousness. **YAHWEH**'s Own testing and proving of these Laws convinced Him so much that He Himself would never even think of breaking or going against them in any way whatsoever. In fact, **YAHWEH**'s Very Name means He chooses Perfect Righteousness.

Genesis 1:26 tells us that **YAHWEH**'s Plan is to create mankind to be just like He is, that is, in His Perfect Image and Likeness. In order to be just like **YAHWEH** is, mankind has to learn to choose the same things **YAHWEH** chooses, which are His Perfect 613 Laws. This is the full meaning of Unity: Being in total agreement with what **YAHWEH** is in total agreement with, which is His Perfect Laws.

In order to teach mankind this Perfect Unity, **YAHWEH** has done several things. First off, He established His House and set a Teacher to teach those He calls out to learn to keep, uphold and love His Laws so they can become a part of His Family. When mankind, beginning with Cain, refused to come into Unity with **YAHWEH**'s House, His Teacher and His Laws, He let them go their own way. He did this to show them what the lack of Unity would bring.

Everything we see on the news today, the wars, destruction, killings, diseases, destructive weather patterns and suffering brought on by the sick minds of mankind are the results of the lack of Unity with **YAHWEH**. The absence of True Unity will soon bring about nuclear war that would destroy all life if **YAHWEH** did not step in to stop it.

In these Last Days, the Last Generation of mankind, when the total destruction of all life became possible, **YAHWEH** set up His Seventh and Last Work. This Work will be the one to pull out the remnant of people to bring into Unity with **YAHWEH** to complete His Plan for mankind. This Last Generation began in 1934 with the birth of Buffalo Bill Hawkins, who would become Yisrayl Hawkins, the last Teacher of Righteousness who would establish the last House of **YAHWEH** and show the last group of Called Out Ones how to be in Complete Unity with **YAHWEH**.

Yahshua Messiah, Who was the very first Person to come into the complete Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH** and Who now sits as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, is leading and guiding the Seventh Malak Yisrayl in bringing the whole House of **YAHWEH** into Perfect Unity.

If we will read, study, agree with and then practice all the lessons contained in this Volume, then we will come into Perfect Unity with **YAHWEH**'s Chosen Branch, Yisrayl, with Yahshua Messiah and with **YAHWEH** Himself.

And it is at this time, with great thanks, that we, the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this Book to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Propheted High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

Opposing Babylon-- The Grapes Of Wrath Are Being Treaded.

01/03/15

K. Ylijah H.: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! We've got one missing... one missing. [he only had one palm branch to wave] Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] What a crowd! Beautiful! Beautiful! They're all Yours, **YAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Now that death and war, death and war, you're certainly seeing it building every day. Our job, of course, we're the treaders of the grapes of wrath. You've got to remember that. [cheering] That's what **Revelation** shows you in **Revelation 14 verses 16-18**, I believe it is. But we are the ones opposing Babylon. You can certainly see the confusion in everything that they're doing. And they're saying, "We're getting ready for peace," but one bomb, one bomb now will destroy one hundred times more. It's one hundred times more destructive than the ones they used on Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

3 Don't forget to get you this calendar, by the way, 2015. The group that put that together, you know, I kept watching it and this is the best we've ever put out right there! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 The treaders of the grapes of wrath, that's what we're doing. We're treading the grapes of wrath under the Great Yahshua, High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. It's going out, pretty much, to all the world. If you look closely there you can see, if I can get this camera down to where we can see it. There you go! [showing picture on monitor] That picture right there went to over, now this is 72 million people, 72, 483,000 people but now these are agencies. These are agencies here. And they're saying that this is about half of what it's really reaching, about half of the people it's really reaching because these news medias have great audiences.

5 *The Daily Herald, Dallas Business Journal, (let's see), Dayton Business Journal;* now, these are reaching, you



know, some heavy-duty news advertising. *Los Angeles Business*, *Sixty-Nine News*, *Wichita Business Journal*, the *Wichita Kansas Eagle*; and all of them carry, you know, hundreds of thousands of viewers. And they're demanding me to write! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Keep that in mind, Tanah. Every time you call me, you stop my pen! [laughing] Keep the calls coming! They're important too!

6 The *World Now*, that's reaching over 4,671,722 people. But now if you double that, they said, you would more than likely get the right figure, pretty close to the right figure of viewers. NBC, another large one, over 3 million there. FoxB and that is over, you know, going up into the millions. ABC. It pretty much covers all of them now. All the newspapers are wanting, not only the newspapers, the news medias are wanting this. And, of course, this is treading. We're treading the grapes of wrath.

7 We're opposing Babylon while the world is building their way to 'peace.' Now the Great Deacon Tovia has got a bunch of work on this that you'll get here very soon. [showing picture on monitor] That ship is capable of many things. It only takes 130 people on that ship to man it, where it takes I think like 300 or something on a regular warship. This one is more than 100 times more destructive too than the regular warships that they've got. This is the top of the killers right here, top of the killers. And these are the top of the Saviors right here. [showing picture of House of YAHWEH] That's our top Savior!

8 But part of the grapes of wrath, I don't have time to go into this, but it's about babies being deformed. And here's your world leader. [showing picture of Pope Francis] I don't care what anyone tells you, the Vatican is leader of the kings of the earth. Now, you need to get that down. You need to start remembering these Scriptures

and Newsletters. They are important. It's very important that you know this. And **Revelation 6** shows the Prophecies and that's what we're here for, to show the world these Prophecies because they're exactly right.

9 **YAHWEH** placed the two trees, spoken of in **Genesis 2**, He placed two trees there. Of course, these were religious organizations. One of them brought Life. The other brought destruction. One of them brought Righteousness. The other brought unrighteousness. You can't get these unrighteous trees to bring forth Righteousness. That's what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 7**. And if you compare His Writing or His speaking to the Disciples who wrote this, who wrote the history of what Yahshua said, He shows you what the unrighteous trees are. They're the works of Satan and they cannot bring forth Righteousness. It's not in their power to do so. You know Whose Power it is? In these Last Days, The House of **YAHWEH**. Remember? The House of **YAHWEH**!

10 In **Revelation 6** here. By the way, we still got much, much more on these signs from heaven that the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins is bringing out. And more and more are coming with every number, every month, every week, every day! More and more are coming on this and tying in the Prophecies with what he was bringing out. He mentioned the sea and I

...and that's what we're here for, to show the world these Prophecies because they're exactly right.

was wondering how many caught that. Now, it wasn't his job today to bring that out. What he was to bring out, of course, was the cause of this and **YAHWEH** showing us in the clouds and in the numbers that these things are fixing to come to pass. But you should remember the word **sea** there with the information he brought.

11 Sea. You've got to relate these words to the Scriptures now. Sea, what is the sea? Well you couldn't understand this without Yahshua's Writing that's in **Revelation**, that He gave to Yahchanan to copy for Him. You couldn't. You wouldn't even know what **sea** He is talking about. These are people. These are people who we're selecting, who we're putting the sickle to. We're selecting. If I had to make a selection of someone who **YAHWEH** could use without fighting back, without disagreement and doing the Work with rejoicing, I'd say anyone in this room right now. Anyone. You brave the heat, the cold, everything, to get to The House of **YAHWEH**. That is wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 We see this in **Revelation 6, verse 1** there. **And I saw when the Lamb opened...** Who is Yahshua, when He opened. You couldn't see it until Yahshua opened this for you. And it wasn't opened. And this is saying there's a time when He's going to open this. And of course, that time is the Last Generation as He showed.

13 And about the Last Generation, He said this generation will not pass away until this man teaches this Message, as **Mattithyah 24:14** says. Remember? He said in this generation you're gonna see this person teach this Message to all the world. And He said that generation won't pass away until this is fulfilled, until this man did this. Well, they left out the man's name but the True Scriptures didn't. And as the Great Kohan David Yahodah brought out, the way that Scripture is mentioned, it

mentions Abel in it and my name too. My name is mentioned a lot in the Scriptures and Satan did a great job in taking this out.

14 Well, right here you can see the grapes of wrath. The grapes of wrath, these're the nations and the fruit that they're putting out. They can't bring forth Righteous fruit. If they did, they'd be following the Ways of Peace. But they're bringing forth the wrath. Remember that? Why are you so angry, Cain? Remember? And that's exactly the part, the way of the world, as Yahdah said, they've all gone the way of Cain. Why are you so angry former Soviet Union Secretary Khrushchev, Former Soviet Union President Gorbachev? Why are you so angry former US President Bush? Why are you so angry? All the nations are angry as **Revelation 10** says.

15 When we finish this Message of the Seventh Malak, that Yahshua said is going to be taken to all the world, it will be finished. Well, at one time I kept wondering how we would do this. In fact, years, years in the making it was a struggle.

16 That guy that you saw talking there on the news was Secretary Khrushchev. In 1962 was when he actually gave that message. He was a young man from the Soviet Union. I don't know if y'all caught that or not but that was 1962. Myself and my brother Yaaqob, Jacob, in 1962 actually brought a sermon on that man and the Soviet Union and the United States about to go to war. And we said on the air, no this is not going to take place now. We will have war, nuclear wars, but it's not going to take place now. That was 1962, Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins. Look that number up! [laughing]

17 It was 1962 in the town of Eastland, Eastland, Texas and we brought a sermon on that war that was about to take place. It looked like it was going to take place. The Soviet Union was coming this way with

everything they had, getting set up. They said they were going to wipe the United States off the face of the earth. And I believe it was Kennedy that was president at that time. But we said no, it's not going to take place right now. And there were several people who were listening to our voice at that time who actually came to services on T&P Lane. Once we got the Sanctuary built, they heard about the Sanctuary being built, The House of **YAHWEH**, and they actually came to Services. That was in 1982 that we built the Sanctuary on T&P Lane, so that was twenty years later that they remembered that sermon. It was a question and answer sermon. Jacob would ask the questions and I would answer the questions. And that was the show that he and I put on at that time.

18 That was the start of it in 1962. We were reaching out by a tiny radio and I said and I thought for years, how am I gonna reach the world? And we were trying with everything we had. I mean, I mean I'd done everything I possibly could and I said I'm not getting anywhere **YAHWEH**. I'm spinning my wheels. I can't do this. You're going to have to open a gate, a door to let us reach the world. And look what's taking place right now, what I showed you right now. That is global. That is global! We're going around the world with this thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

19 We're treading the grapes of wrath. Well who is wrathful? The same ones that have always been from Cain. They all went the way of Cain. **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived. So **YAHWEH** prophesied about His House in the Last Days. Remember The House of **YAHWEH** was wiped out but He said in the Last Days I'm going to establish My House and they're going to reach the world. Could you predict the future like that? Don't tell me you don't believe! You've got it right here in front of

you. Tell me you don't believe and I'll tell you you're a fool. You can't even think.

20 Well here now, **Revelation 6:1**. **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four living creatures...** Or living actions. This "grapes of wrath," the vengeance of it is shown in four horns on an altar where they sacrifice day and night, day and night. Well, what are they doing? This is a Prophecy also. Those four horns carry a lot of Prophecies. I can't think about it without crying so I'm not going to get into it anymore until I can overcome that but if you think about the death, the animals which kept reminding everyone you're sinning, you're sinning and the sin is what's bringing the evil. You're disagreeing. You're not standing in Unity with the House. You're not standing in Unity with me. It's telling you all those things. Those four horns on the altar of death show you that. And the Prophecies, *The Book of **YAHWEH*** is filled with those Prophecies.

21 Well, Unity. As Yahshua said, you're gonna see one day that it's Unity. And you'll be sorry that you didn't act, if you're not standing in agreement with me in these Last Days because we're prophesied. This is a Prophecy that's being fulfilled.

22 Well the Lamb opened this, talking about the four horns of the four living kingdoms, the four creatures, four beasts that Daniyl said were kingdoms, world-ruling kingdoms and led by a religion that **Daniyl 7** said comes against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They can't bring forth Righteousness. It's not in them to bring forth Righteousness and they fight against **YAHWEH's** Laws, His Statutes and Judgments. They fight against **YAHWEH** Himself and Yahshua, even removing His Name from the Scriptures that He inspired. And **YAHWEH** said nothing is going to be withheld from you now. We're gonna see

what your end will be. Remember, that's in **Genesis 10**. A lot of this Prophecy, the beginning and the end are shown in the beginning, in the first Book of your *Book of YAHWEH*.

23 Well this, **...a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

24 **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow...** Well, now that bow, it turns out to be a six billion dollar fighting ship. Six billion dollars... can you imagine? Can you imagine what's on that ship? And that thing can shoot a nuclear bomb that is one hundred times more destructive than the Hiroshima and Nagasaki "Fat Man" and "Big Boy." It can shoot straight up from this ship, straight up, make a quick turn like this and go 300,000 miles and hit a target. The way they described it in King David's time was they could hit a hair dead center. Well, that's the way it is on this last machine that they got going that will destroy four-fifths of the earth's population.

25 You know, it wouldn't take many of those bombs. In fact, one warship could wipe out the United States in a few seconds if it got in place, if it gets in place. And it wouldn't have to be very close. It could be in their friendly waters that they govern and it could hit the United States. Remember, they've got missiles now that are fast. They've got planes that are eight times the speed of sound, eight times faster than the speed of sound. Whew! And they've spent all this time and effort. These are the grapes of wrath that you see that we're treading. And of course from us will come a huge number of people, a huge number, about two billion people and they're going to never learn war again, those who are left alive. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

26 Even right now the Vatican is slowly but surely taking one step at a time to bring this to action and it started years ago with

the man you saw speaking. [former Soviet Union Secretary Khrushchev] That man was declaring war in 1962.

27 Well this one with the white hat on his head that looks great, riding a white horse. You remember they had movies of this. You know this ship right here was built after viewing video games put together by children. Children actually donated and said, "We need this here, this here and this here." These were children who were playing. They became experts on a video game. And that's what they used; these children playing these video games and putting what we need in these video games, this is what we would do if we wanted to wipe out this, hit this, hit this and so forth. Like Dick Tracy, I don't know if he still has a funny paper or not, but I remember Dick Tracy and he had a telephone watch and a TV. Now, that was before either one! [laughing] But now we've got it. And we've got these huge magnificent bombs ready to kill.

28 Now, **verse 3**, you can plainly see this is not Yahshua. They claim this is Yahshua going forth with His, what do they call them, Christian soldiers. But this is not Yahshua. It's not the Savior Yahshua Who teaches Peace. Rather, He's showing us the Way to Peace and we're showing the grapes of wrath the Way to Peace. And many of these grapes or vines are going to be harvested here very soon because they are in agreement and they're letting it be known they're in agreement. And the pope, he's scratching his head to find out what he can do, trying to figure out something he can do to stop this opposing Babylon. And they're trying to pass laws. Everything they do is passed by force and you just got through seeing that nothing is brought about by force. And this is what Putin is saying. He said, you've got to have laws that somebody can follow. You can't force a person, force the nations

to do something; to follow laws that they don't know what they are and you can just twist them around and add more when you want to. Give us a set of Laws that we can follow and we'll talk to you about it.

29 Well in **verse 3**, He said, **And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second one say: Come and see.**

30 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** A \$7 billion warship. ...**and that they should kill one another...** This same thing is in **Revelation 10**. Hold your place there and look over to **Revelation 10**. Remember what you saw there now, take peace from the earth. See that? ...**that they should kill one another and there was given to him a great sword...** There was given to him what, what do they call that thing?

31 Let me get it here. *The \$7 billion warship being built to maintain American naval supremacy over China in the 21st century...* 21st century, well we're here. It was given to him a great warship and he's got it. It was given unto him to take peace from the earth and it was given to him a great warship. Did you get that? You can circle that and write beside it a \$7 billion warship. The only thing... China has one too! And China says theirs tops the one of the United States. And then when you see the next verse.

32 **Verse 5, And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.**

33 **Verse 6, And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures, saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny...** Very cheap. But notice the last part of this, ...**and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine...** And you see the oil is the number one thing

between these four leading powers, the four ruling creatures of the world now that're serving under one religion called universal.

34 Well, the next one you see is on down in **verse 7. Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword...** With this great warship, with the great planes that are eight times faster than the speed of sound. ...**and with hunger...** That's starvation. ...**and with pestilence...** These're disease epidemics as the Savior mentioned in **Mattithyah 24** where He said Yisrayl Hawkins is going to be taking this Message out to the world. **Mattithyah 24:14**. And He said this generation is not gonna pass until this is done, all these things. You see that? How much time have you got to rebel? How much longer will you rebel? Will you not be in Unity? ...**pestilence--the same under the authority of the beast of the earth...** What beast of the earth? **Daniyl 7**, four beasts mentioned there and they all worked together under this one religion with the huge roman army that was able, even at that time, to pollute the temple. That was powerful even at that time. You see the authority they had? And Yahdah was the one given the Laws. Yahdah was the one holding the scepter at that time, the scepter mentioned in **Genesis 49:10**.

35 There are so many things that we've got to cover in the next few weeks. It's enormous, but we'll do it. If you'll just remember and associate these Scriptures. Try to talk about these things when you're out there today or this week when you're talking to people. Try to rehearse these things. And you might even write or jot down some of these things and then this week when you get the chance to talk to anyone in the House and you've got a

little luxury time and you're talking to one another, bring up these things. It'll build your memory. You will marvel at the things you forgot, but it will help you to start thinking more as you hear these sermons.

36 Two trees are given in **Genesis 2**, the two trees. Yahshua said it's impossible for this tree of evil that follows the Gods of evil, the evil Gods--that's **Genesis** what? **Genesis** what? You know it? **Genesis 5**? No! [laughing] You see how easy it is? It shows you the evil of the Gods. What? **Genesis 3:5**. That's it. There you got it! Evil of the Gods. It's impossible, Yahshua said for them to bring forth Righteousness. They can't do it. Well why are you here? How come you're here wanting to bring forth Righteousness? You see? Isn't that beautiful? Why aren't they here? Why aren't they bringing forth Righteousness? Why aren't they stopping this war? You see? It's given to you. It's not given to them. **YAHWEH** chose you above all the people on the face of the earth to bring forth Righteousness. You're the least ever, least kingdom, but you are a kingdom. You're the starting of this last Kingdom that's going to grow and be the biggest ever, the biggest kingdom ever, Yahshua said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 If you won't rebel, if you'll stop stealing, if you'll pay your tithes, if you learn to rejoice, learn to rejoice, you know that's something the world has never learned.

You saw the closest thing they could come to. It was just a few days ago, a few nights ago, when this big ole goofy ball in New York, Times Square dropped. Here I am and here they are. Times Square and here's my picture saying, no this is the way to Peace right here! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 We're prophesied to run abreast with this mighty kingdom of the earth, the four horns of the golden altar. We're prophesied to be opposing them in this time period and we are. And **YAHWEH** picked that, Times Square, right there at the same time. Yes, that was up when this big ole goofy ball was going up in the air and people standing out there freezing their... off! Well that's the mentality they have. This is the confusion of the world. It's worthless, as Y Jeremyah said. It's idiotic. Don't even learn this way of the heathen. It's nothing but foolishness, but that's what they follow after, nothing but foolishness. Now, it went up there to get some presents from Santa Claus, but it picked the wrong day, you know. He was there on the 25th and here they are on the 1st of the next year! [laughing] Somebody tell them that before next December please! Santa Claus is on the 25th. Three days and three nights later.... [laughing]

39 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*You're the starting of
this last Kingdom that's
going to grow and be the
biggest ever, the biggest
kingdom ever, Yahshua said.*

Chapter Two

What Science Is Finding Out Today, YAHWEH Showed Thousands Of Years Ago That Breaking His Laws Would Cause Confusion, War, Sickness, Disease And Famine.

01/10/15

K. Yliyah H.: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] We've got to hurry today! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What you're seeing there on the news are not movies. That didn't come from Hollywood. It's coming from every nation and, of course, the hospitals. I don't have time to cover that today but we certainly want to cover it. (I'm out of breath!) We certainly want to get the cause in here because what you're seeing there is the face of the Gods that looked so desirable to Eve, Adam and Eve. And of course, it looks desirable to some even today. They look past the people that are suffering, which are billions of people throughout the earth now suffering, everyone with a disease. Children being born with no life at all, just

a jumbled mass of flesh that they're gonna have to live with for the few days they can live. But this is today's world. This is the face of the Gods. "Be like the Gods." This is the desirable way. And the preachers are still telling them that even in spite of all the mess that you're seeing on the news today, what's coming from the doctors, the scientists and so forth.

3 Well the body with which you came, brethren, the body that **YAHWEH** made for you, it's only gonna be here for a while. But He said if you don't turn, if you don't turn from sin, dying you will die. And that's what we're seeing throughout the earth today. The body from which you came to The House of **YAHWEH** was carrying diseases of death when you came here. You probably didn't even know it. You didn't know they were hiding there but science now knows



this. They're just learning it. They're trying to find out more and they've got some great tests going. One I want to tell you about today. But the things that they're finding out, the Scriptures actually tell you this. They were written thousands of years ago and they tell you that you do these things and it's gonna cause this; what you're seeing here on earth today, confusion, wars.

4 And the body that you brought here with you when **YAHWEH** called you is probably carrying diseases back from at least four generations before you. And you don't know it and pretty soon you start seeing some evidence, symptoms as they call it. And you see this and you start feeling it in your body. And then you start seeing evidence of it, like the burning eye. Maybe a spot in your eye, well when did you get that? "Well, I just saw it yesterday." When did you really get it? Maybe even four generations back it was planted by one of the sinful ones following the Gods or it could have been you after you were born. Most likely it was the parents before you.

5 But from the time you started breathing that first breath of air, you started taking in what you were breathing. There's an article, they couldn't get it for me this morning but maybe next week, but it was talking about this depleted uranium that is all over Iraq now. It doesn't hurt the oil but it's all over Iraq. And it's not staying in Iraq now, remember the wind currents. Remember what you saw there and how they carry these diseases from one side of the world to another, one side of the ocean to the other. Well, depleted uranium is causing not only birth defects but many other diseases. It's carried with the air. How much of it can you get before you start feeling it or symptoms start showing? You're probably doing it right now. I know we're protected here in Texas and if you'll notice the wind currents, they go up and around

the House of **YAHWEH** every single time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 It's going around the world. And every single person on the face of the earth is going to realize this. You're realizing it now because you've started to believe what **YAHWEH** tells you. That's the reason that you're going to be used very extensively in the near future to teach the world what occurred to them and why it came upon them. There are people right now that are wanting, they're actually trying to get doctors to help them commit suicide. And this is being published.

7 It's so miserable when you're sick. You don't get the gist of it here because you're not as sick as the world. But if you would put a camera, a hidden camera maybe on a drugstore, you could see the people fumbling in and out of the doors getting these drugs to try to hide the symptoms. Well that's the world for you today. Their minds don't work properly. They're not working properly. We have written letters to every, every nation. We're broadcasting it to every nation worldwide what is causing this trouble, how we can have peace, how we can have healthy minds and healthy bodies. But there now, we're dealing with an impossible situation because when a mind is confused, it's hard for them to comprehend Truth. So that's what we're up against. We are going to win. **YAHWEH** prophesies that and every one of His Prophecies are coming true.

We are going to win. YAHWEH prophesies that and every one of His Prophecies are coming true.

8 You couldn't get me to doubt. There's no way anyone could get me to doubt these Scriptures. You know, I've seen it! Been seeing it for eighty-something years now. The Great Kohan David Heimerman this morning, in his sermon he brought out and the one that the Great Kohan Mattithyah brought, they reminded me of when I was seventeen and wanting to write a commentary on these things. And now I was just told this morning, we had something better than a commentary that we're putting out with this Truth and it's reaching billions--billions, I better keep it in the millions right now. But it is reaching the world at this time.

9 We see what they're saying now about this depleted uranium. They say when it gets in the soil and I'll read you that next week or show you this article. It was on Press TV. Five thirty this morning it was on Press TV; saying it will take 17,000 years to get the uranium out of the soil or more they said. But the scientists are saying at least 17,000 years to get out of the soil once it gets in it. This is in our world. Man has created this. The earth is defiled. If you want to turn over to **Isayah** quickly and tie this in to what you just saw there on the news.

10 **Isayah 24:4** says, **The earth mourns and fades away...** That's the people. They're mourning right now, deeply mourning. If you could see the hospitals and how full they are and how they keep expanding and building more hospitals, building more drugs, trying to create drugs that are resistant to bacteria. The bacteria right now are resistant to the drugs. And one of the Priests just told me when we were talking on the stage, he said they were so pleased that they found a drug that would kill one type of flu and before they could get it to the people, the flu had mutated so much that the flu drugs they were selling were

not effective. So they had to rush back and start adding some more mutations to the list to try to catch up with what was already going on now with the people. This is how bad it's getting, even breathing or touching or coughing can spread it. [someone in audience coughs] Wasn't referring to you! I hope you don't have it! I hope it's just sinus trouble! [laughing]

11 But if you see the Prophecy here that tells you what's gonna make it fade away. It's here. Look at that, **The earth...** The people of the earth, the universe even. It means universe also. **...mourns...** The Gods, yes, the Gods in heaven that **YAHWEH** is dealing with are fighting each other. That's how they became Gods. They gained power like Cush did with the nimrod system. They gained power. And the first thing they noticed about it was confusion. Well, I think the world is still living in the land of Shinar right now. They haven't come out of it a bit.

12 Hold your place there. This article here, I've got to read it before this fades from your mind. Hopefully with all the things we showed you here this morning, it will remain with you. *New drug beats antibiotic-resistant bugs...* Well that's the headline on this article. *Boston. Today's research offers a one-two punch in the search for new antibiotics: a different way of finding them and the discovery of one: Teixobactin, that makes antibiotic resistance unlikely...* Well, how many times have you heard that now?

13 I remember back when penicillin was just getting started and I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratory in Kansas City, Kansas at the time. And we were trying to keep records. We were using penicillin and records were being kept. I think of the records that were being kept then on it and I remember how from that step I saw knowledge, what knowledge

increase does. I lived it right there in the labs. They would send me, Dr. Hunter would send me to the storage building. It was a huge storage building. I think it was once a motel or something. The state leased it and turned it into a storage building.

14 And we had records. We didn't have computers, you know, computers came later, I think about 1965, or something like that. But I can remember carrying pickup-loads or vanloads of records from the State Board of Health Laboratory over to the big storage building. And the first time I walked in there I wondered how anyone ever found anything! Everything was stored in boxes with a tag on it, that I didn't understand, but it was supposed to be filed in a sensible manner, that I didn't understand! But I went to store these records and I had to take classes to find out how to store those boxes. And then once you found the box, then you see, well this was put in the wrong place or something because it's not in its place. Number 1 section, A section, 1-A, well it showed you what was supposed to be there but it didn't show you about this guy that came and got a box of records and took it back and he was in a hurry so he didn't put it back in the right place. It didn't show you that! [laughing]

15 Well all this stuff we see, that I was seeing then that was impossible, it was impossible to find and I actually, I think I'm going to try to find some records. Write to the state or email them and see if they'll send me some records from 1952 and see what they tell me! We've tried on a number of other things and I was so surprised that Oklahoma actually had my date of birth and everything there and birth record still from 1934.

16 But anyway, I saw the knowledge increase because the computers came in and what was stored in the computers could be found easily. Well this same knowledge as you can see from what was brought out today, you can punch a button and find

everything that I said back when the Work first started until now and find it in an instant on that *Yisrayl Hawkins Says...* computer program. Those will soon be available by the way. We're still adding and subtracting until we get it perfect. We're not gonna send it out until we get it as perfect as we possibly can. But it won't be long now before you'll be able to get it.

17 The woman here says, ...*"My guess is that if resistance is going to develop against Teixobactin, it will take more than 30 years for that to occur,"* said Kim Lewis, who led a team of scientists at Northeastern University.

18 ...*Overuse of antibiotics has led to infection with drug-resistant bacteria in at least 2 million Americans a year, killing at least 23,000.*

19 Yes, it was overused. It wasn't caused by this. It was caused by the sins before this. And of course, the antibiotic drugs that came from the earth and they're now realizing this and this is where they're trying to grow it now. But I'll show you the mistake in that if you'll listen closely.

20 It says, ...*Most antibiotics are produced by bacteria found in the soil. But only about one percent of these organisms can be grown in the laboratory...* One percent. That leaves 99 percent that can't be grown. Let me read the rest and then I'll explain.

21 ...*So they placed the bacteria...* This team did. ...*placed the bacteria directly in the soil in tiny wells...* If you'll get that, the process they're trying to single out is the same thing that **YAHWEH** gave you when He said what to do when you need to relieve yourself. He said take a shovel with you, put it in the earth and cover it up.

22 Now, in this right here, the medical books say this waste actually went into the soil. The soil then found what was missing from your diet, missing from that piece of ground right there where the armies of microorganisms grew your food. The

soil then would create what your body needed. But they wouldn't continue to put out a single one that your body had in abundance. They put it in a workable manner that would benefit your body. That's the way **YAHWEH** created the soil to work.

23 Science is now realizing this. And when the person that's living on the soil disposes of waste the proper way, the system works. This is how Adam and Eve were put and told to "Guard and Keep this Way." Well, of course, they didn't guard and keep that Way. But when the people were doing this, this way, the soil worked for them. It was only later when they started living in big cities, huge cities, there were paid workmen that came and emptied their waste buckets. They took the waste to a certain place. Those that got in a hurry, they stored the "records" in the wrong place. Instead of "A-section," they stored it in the "H₂O section" and it went washing down the river. So their record keeping didn't add up to what **YAHWEH** said "Guard and Keep."

24 Well, those who did it right, took it out and buried it in the earth like they were supposed to do. But that's the weakness of mankind in wanting to rush through things instead of do them right. That's one of the training things that we're going through now. We need to do it right or strive to do it right. It's hard. If you think that **YAHWEH** doesn't have a big job in turning leviathan around, just dwell on that just a little bit.

25 But unless the earth that makes your body, that made each of your bodies, unless the earth is kept like **YAHWEH** made it to begin with, then we cause trouble for the kingdoms of micro-organisms to bring forth a suitable food for your body.

26 Well she says here now, ...*So they placed the bacteria directly in the soil in tiny wells, isolating 50,000 different specimens which made 25 new antibiotics. One, Teixobactin, effectively killed certain drug-resistant bacteria...* They took out

one and they multiplied that one. Now, you could do this to the earth and the earth would have trouble straightening out that because it would be overly concentrated with that one single bacterium. And this causes the trouble. You can't tell science that because they're trying to create a single pill that they can sell like penicillin.

27 I remember that and I asked questions about it in the State Board of Health Laboratories. We had four pretty finely educated doctors there so I could ask questions of any of them. I worked with them daily. And I said, you know, how do we know that this is killing syphilis because that was the main war that we had going on. And I got involved pretty deeply teaching them that it was from breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And I was telling them at that time, you know, if we would stop breaking the Laws, this would stop. Why don't we teach them to keep the Laws? And **YAHWEH** says to avoid certain things. I wasn't using the Name **YAHWEH** at that time, but I said the Scriptures say this.

28 And they told me there was no way you were gonna stop that sin. No way you were gonna stop the sin. What they were hunting was a pill to hide the symptoms and that's what they had in penicillin. But your body would have done that itself. The syphilis, it has to find a home to set up in your body, so it enters your body and it disappears on the outside so the symptoms disappear. But it hides inside your body and then fifteen to thirty years later, it will make its appearance when a certain organ becomes weakened from stress or something like that. Then it will come out. It'll maybe make you go blind, your kidneys stop working, your bowels stop working and so forth. That's what syphilis can do.

29 Well we gave them a shot of penicillin and told them they were well but they were not. And we know that. Now we know it. But even with all of these other diseases,

you shoot one and he supposedly gets well. How many did he spread it to before this killed this one bacterium that was causing the problem? Which it wasn't one, it was a combination of many that was causing these problems. And the more that are created, the more of an army they have to fight with in your body and they're weakening it. Dying you will die, as **YAHWEH** said. Now, that was in the beginning and then He showed it would get worse, if you remember, it would get worse as sin multiplied.

30 If you can imagine your body as maybe a city; I mentioned cities because a city had to be run properly or it would get sick and die. Diseases would start eating at the city, the people in the city, then people would start leaving that city because they knew they were being made sick by something. The water was poisoned from the ones that got in a hurry and didn't want to bury the sewage or something, but it occurred when a job was not done. And Babylon was a big one that was sick and finally they did die off by leaps and bounds.

31 But anyway, if you could imagine your body as a city when you have a symptom. You have all kinds of ways in taking care of the city. You have the police officers that would be your defense force in your city or the army that fights the invaders that come in. And here they're talking about putting in a defense force, using one single kind but multiplied, multiply this one single thing. So think of the officer that checked the schools in your city. Well if you have your whole city only guarded by the officer that checked the street in front of the school or the lights to see if they were working, well where's the protection for the rest? What's going to take care of the rest? Well you'd have to have all of these others also, the schools to train, the ones that assign the jobs and so forth.

32 Well, say you've got a water leak in a city. You have certain men to go take care of

it, right? If you were living in the city today, they'd say, "Shut it off and we'll get to you in a month or so right now." They can't keep up with the water breaks! [laughing] But this would be like a blood vein, say, breaking in your body. And here in your body now are trillions of kingdoms and one assigns the vitamin K. Part of the body says, "Hey, give us a dose of vitamin K down here in E-section, a teaspoon full." If you're getting the idea now, these are kingdoms, micro-kingdoms that are working in your body to take care of a blood leak. So in that section right there, it takes a few seconds, it takes just a few seconds for those kingdoms to get enough vitamin K to that section in your body to stop that leak.

33 Now, if you've got something else wrong, some stupid jerk didn't put something in the right file, this leak won't stop. And you could dump in all the vitamin K you wanted to, but vitamin K alone will not stop blood from coming out if you've got sick personnel around it that's supposed to assist that vitamin K.

34 I think of myself sometimes when I get aggravated and I'm stressed out and I can't keep up with the jobs. And we've got people out of water at midnight, electricity's down at the freezer and it's hot and the food's ruining! And I can just think of these trillions of kingdoms saying, "Hey, come on! Come on crew and get some serotonin over here right quickly to Yisrayl! He's got a blowout!" "A teaspoonful?" "No, more like a bushel for him! Get it over here quickly!" [laughing] Well, that's what we're putting up with and you can see how your body works this way.

35 And unless the soil works, nothing works. Now let's go back to the soil here that we're talking about. Now, they're talking about taking these test tubes and putting one type of bacterium in there. And the soil is made up of thousands of bacteria,

by the way. But they're picking out one that they think will stop the resistance because there are certain ones that would. Not just one, but I could tell them there are trillions in there that would stop this. They're built to stop it in the soil. Otherwise the soil itself would kill you. The gas line would break and no workers to stop it. It would spew all over the town and it would shut the city down, the same thing in your body. So they're talking about one bacterium and they say, they're advertising to all the world now, in thirty years we'll have something to stop this! If you live thirty years, maybe you'll experience it!

36 But I can tell you right now, this has been tried before and I remember it under a different name. I haven't come up with the name yet but I do remember this what they're trying to do and what was being done fifty years ago or about that much.

37 Well, anyway, this is what they're doing now, but it won't work. It takes a combination of these. The whole thing is needed to first off, keep the earth producing but in a manner that is needed. No more. No less. Otherwise the soil won't work. This is how complicated **YAHWEH** made your soil. Now, you think of the Wisdom that it took to build this earth and to build the things that man needs for his body in just the right amounts now. If you worked in a lab long you'd see this but it's a great experience I got. I'm glad that **YAHWEH** put me through that experience because I can see how complicated it is and you should too from what I've told you. And if you don't, get this article and read it. But they hope to take out one bacterium that they can actually grow, one that they think will stop their drugs, then, from being blocked from getting in and taking care of the symptoms. Well, of course, all of their time is wasted but they put this out to try to get grants to go ahead and do the proper research.

38 In **Genesis**, I've got a copy of the

King James Version here. But in **Genesis**, well look at **Mattithyah 24** first. *Matthew 24. Mattithyah 24* and look at **verse 5**. Now, here you're seeing Yahshua the Savior. He understood this, I know, really, really well. Better than I do, much better than I do!

39 And He was saying here in *Matthew 24:5. For many will come in my name...* That's the *King James Version. ...come in my name...* And of course, they say his name is Christ. Well, they're actually against Yahshua's Name. That word *in* is actually **against** as I've proven and shown in many books already.

40 *Verse 7*, now here's your one that lays down on the job and doesn't take his sewage and bury it in the ground. And from that one mistake, he starts spreading evil, the evil of the Gods. The Gods are also lazy, very lazy and they want pleasure. They're seeking pleasure but they're not seeking the welfare of the people, so they're letting the people starve.

41 *Verse 7* says, *For nation will rise against nation...* Because of these false prophets shown in **verse 5**, the workers, the lazy workers that don't do their job properly.

42 *Verse 8, All these are the beginning of the sorrows...* They're the beginning of sorrows. Place that back to Adam and Eve and **YAHWEH** says Guard and Keep this Way. Well, of course, they didn't do it so the beginning of the sorrows, they started following that even in their own children. Now, this is how quickly it can develop. In 100 years here it was Cain and **YAHWEH** said to him, "Why are you angry? Have you ever thought about why you're angry, Cain? Think about it. Why are you angry? Your brother's not angry. Your brother is doing, what? He's rejoicing."

43 Now think about that. You've got two people here. One of them has got sewage in his brain because the preacher was lazy. Cain was lazy. He wasn't doing his job so he got this sewage in his brain,

in his drinking water. Uh-oh. Abilene? Oh man, did you see that four million gallons of sewage water that's supposed to be going into the earth, burying it with a shovel. Well, what are we getting out of that? They're saying it's clean. The doctors are saying it's not. They're saying drugs are going into your drinking water now.

44 But there was a doctor years ago that wrote an article on AIDS, if you remember this. It came out in a show *AIDS: The Big Lie*. Well it was talking about condoms and it was talking about protection and she was saying this stuff is not going to protect you. This stuff is going to make you sick. Did anyone listen to her? No, they get more money out of the pills that hide the symptoms. This is what their minds are on, that and their evil pleasures. You ever heard of the Vatican and the evil pleasures that go on there? That's what they're seeking; evil pleasures. I won't say anymore about that right now. But this was the beginning of sorrows.

45 *Verse 11 says, And many false prophets shall arise, and shall deceive the many.*

46 *Verse 12, And because iniquity shall abound...* Now, that's what we're seeing in this generation as Yahshua said we would, iniquity, the doing away of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The taking your sewage water and dumping it in the pond or the lake or the rivers instead of burying it like **YAHWEH** said. That's just the start. That's just an example of getting you to understand that everything must work in Unity for a camp to grow and survive. And when it doesn't take care of itself health wise and keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, it doesn't work. And **YAHWEH** gave them the Laws. Everyone had them. Cush had them, he just didn't want to follow them. And the people who didn't want to get in his crew, he terrorized and he murdered. What do we see going on in the world today? What do you think these wars are that're going on, that we're seeing

on today's news that keep building? Well, of course this is the end result now, when sin has multiplied big time.

47 But He says, iniquity, because of this, this iniquity, *...shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold...* Why are you angry, Cain? So we know that this causes anger. It causes anger in your body. And all the serotonin in the country couldn't help this because you've got other things behind it. Serotonin can help if you're following the rest of **YAHWEH's** Laws. It won't work if you start breaking the rest of **YAHWEH's** Laws, trying to tear up and split apart the bacteria in the earth that are helpful and healthy to you and you put them in a test tube and make some grow real rapidly and shoot them in a person's veins. Yes, that will kill some bacteria, but it will cause a number of other effects to take place in the kingdoms of your body just like penicillin does and the Terramycin and combo-biotics we have on the market today.

48 *Verse 14, For this Message of the Kingdom...* We got another Prophecy being fulfilled here along with the earth mourning and fading away. We've got this Message being taught, Micahyah said by The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Zecharyah said from the chief of the nations. You know who the chief of the nations is? Get statistics. Get the statistics and they will tell you the United States is six times stronger than any nation on the face of the earth. How did they know that? How did he know the chief of the nations and he even went on and said in a Babylonish land. Nobody knew about this land over here. It wasn't "discovered" until 1492. How did he know that?

49 This is absolute proof to me that **YAHWEH** is in charge. He knows what He's doing. He established His House and you, brethren, are going to take all this sewage and you're gonna put it back in its proper place. You won't try to be hiding the symptoms, hiding where you put it. He

has a perfect record keeper, you know, right up here, by the way [pointing to head]. It's called the subconscious mind, greater than any computer.

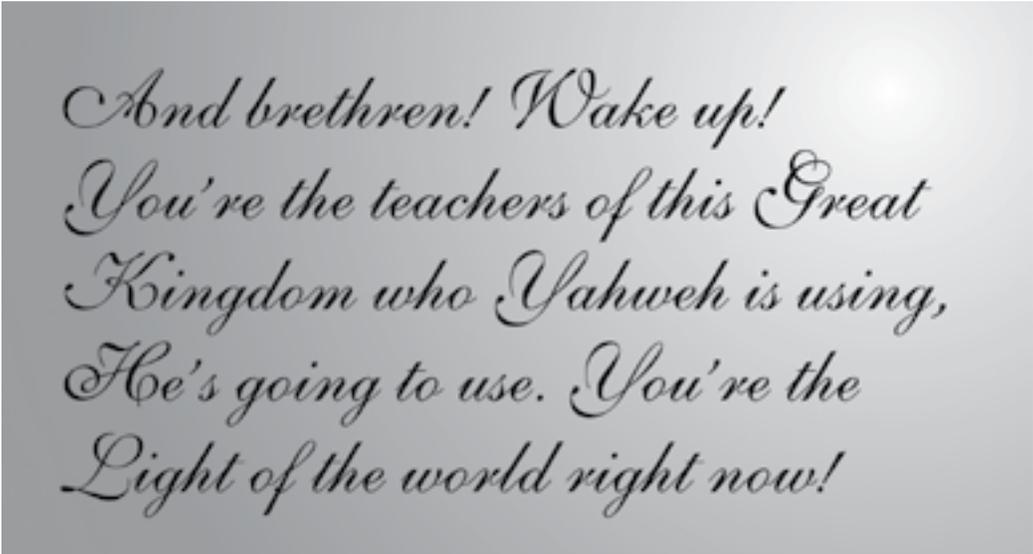
50 When someone showed me I believe it was yesterday, I had some research done on a computer and I believe it was 1965 that thing was big as a house but it did its job and the military was the only one that could use it and they used it to make bombs. That's the increase in knowledge that I grew up with, saw it develop. I saw these Prophecies develop. You can read about them and you're seeing the last parts of it even if you were just born five years ago or six years ago. You're seeing the results of this right now so you can witness to every bit of this throughout all Eternity to the kingdoms, to the planets.

51 Yes, the planets, they started doing wrong, the beings in the planets. And this universe is a huge place. We're just now finding out how great this is, this universe. And the beings out there, they need help. The Gods need help. **YAHWEH** says He counsels them but they aren't listening. They're still going the other way. It's a huge leviathan that **YAHWEH** is going to turn around. And brethren! Wake up! You're the teachers of this Great Kingdom who **YAHWEH** is using, He's going to

use. You're the Light of the world right now! You're the Light of the United States. You're the Light of the whole world. They're seeing you right now through the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Through The House of **YAHWEH**, they're seeing you right now. They're seeing **YAHWEH**'s Knowledge brought forth.

52 And the letters that are going out, if you're reading those letters, you'll see how I brag about the Wisdom of **YAHWEH** that they're pushing aside. If they would take that Wisdom right now, they could turn this around. If they'd just accept **YAHWEH**'s Wisdom that He gave to Adam and Eve. They've already proven that it works. Science, everyday, is proving a little more that it works, but still they're pushing it aside. But I keep telling them! We're getting our licks in and there are a lot of people and beings paying attention now through the universe, through the whole universe, not just earth now, but the whole universe. They're paying attention. And they're waiting on the manifestation of... who? You! You! You're it! You're the Light of the world and they're watching you right now.

53 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*And brethren! Wake up!
You're the teachers of this Great
Kingdom who Yahweh is using,
He's going to use. You're the
Light of the world right now!*

Chapter Three

Come And I'll Show You The Sentence Of The City That Sits On Seven Hills.

01/17/15

K. Yliyah H.: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Oh, we got a crowd here today! Yes! Let's go now! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 As you saw on the news there, there are some great things taking place. And this global warming is, I'm convinced that this is gonna be the warm up to the real global warming, and that's the nuclear wars. But be watching the news for everything like that because it is gonna take place. This is gonna be the lead-in to the nuclear wars. And the pope has been asked to help in this situation and, of course, you can see how he's helped so far in this situation! [laughing]

3 Watch yourselves in the stores, if you have to go to a store. I haven't been to one for over two years now and I hope I never have to go back. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

4 Nineteen children, ...19 more

children die as flu season takes toll... I believe it's more than that, something like forty-something now but this is dangerous. It's 45 people since flu season began. It'd be a great thing if you dowsed yourself with some Thieves oil or something.

5 I don't know if you can see that or not. [showing picture on monitor] The world's hope is all gone. They're turning from God to the pope now. Oh boy. Can you read that? *There is no God...* These are billboards now that are being scattered throughout the south they said. I suspect that will probably catch on pretty much. They're fighting back and forth between showing their hatred from one religion to another.

6 We're getting some attention, big time attention. [showing picture on monitor] Times Square again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I was surprised how this number keeps climbing. The total right now on this article, *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Prophecy Is Coming To Pass In This*



Time Period And Explains What To Expect Next... That's up to 72,160,406. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Big names, big news agencies seeking these articles.

7 Well, they're talking about turning this global warming over to the pope and this is what I've been seeking for because I was trying to figure out how it's going to affect the church. The church would have to be in command, which this is what they're doing. But the global warming, they're gonna bring forth greenhouse gases and they're gonna pass up what the Scripture says is causing this global warming, what has got the minds confused. (Y'all listen now.) What has got the minds confused right now to where they can't make a sensible decision?

8 But this article here just came out, *High Flying Creatures of the Aerosphere...* Now, there are gobs of articles on this right now but they're all saying about the same thing. But there are some studies being made now concerning the atmosphere, the firmament and what we brought out in the book or magazine called *The Real Cause Of Global Warming*. [06/2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] The scientists are now coming to this. They're getting studies in this field of aerocology.

9 It says, ...*Ever since Boston University biologist Thomas Kunz founded aerocology in 2008...* Did you get that date? He founded this in 2008. ...*it has seen huge gains because of the growing ability to track air movement with radar and telemetry...* 2008. They show some geese flying through the air and underneath it here they show the microorganisms. Let me just read you this.

10 ...*Floating and flying above us are not only the usual suspects--birds, bats, insects--but countless microscopic creatures as well...* Now, this was music to

my ears when I read this. ...*The disciplines of aerobiology and aerocology explore how animals, plants and other organisms live in, move through and interact with the aerosphere--the part of Earth's atmosphere...* Speaking of the firmament, what the Scripture calls the firmament. ...*that supports life...* Now, see they're coming to understand what's going on in the firmament actually supports man's life. And without these microorganisms, as I brought out in *The Prophetic Word* magazine *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, this life support, it actually adjusts the sun's rays to your body. If you got too much sun, it would wipe out everything on earth. If you don't get enough sunshine, you die.

11 Well, with this new study now created in, what did I say, what was the date I said? [audience calls out "2008"] Okay! Everybody remember that date. I'm coming up to it here in just a minute.

12 ...*Scientists recently documented how migrating bar-headed geese could fly over the Himalayas at an altitude of up to almost 24,000 feet above sea level. The birds accomplish this feat by timing their trips to coincide with the presence of cooler air in which it's easier to fly and breathe...*

13 They show a butterfly getting caught in a net here of water beads. It says, ...*Air as an environment can lead to surprising interactions between living and nonliving things...* They call it nonliving. There's nothing in the universe that's nonliving. It changes, you know. This post right here could be changed just by itself. Just out in the weather it would change and go right back to the dust of the ground which it came from. You think that's dead but it's not. They're living creatures, made up of living creatures. They're stuck so tight to one another but as the biologists say, if you could reduce yourself to the size of a

microorganisms, they'd be hitting you in the face and you'd know they were there and alive and jumping and moving. And of course, they can prove this now with the technology that they have and microscopes.

14 *...between living and nonliving things. When positively charged insects fly close to a spider web, for example, electrostatic charges cause the web to move towards them to actively capture the hapless fliers... And use them for food.*

15 One of them, the fungi, they don't leave themselves to the whims of the wind. *Fungi don't leave themselves to the whims of the wind when disseminating the spores they use to reproduce. Mushrooms create their own breeze by releasing moisture with the spores. The water cools the air, creating a tiny convection current...*

16 Something that our boys have been working with for the past few years is martins. They migrate back and forth. They'll normally be here about February. You can watch for them about the middle of February if you've got a martin box. Where did they come from? Where have they been? How come they stayed gone so long?

17 Well, *An average North American purple martin eats about 20,000 insects each year, with the whole species devouring about 412 billion bugs per year...* It shows a lot more here.

18 But what was that date I gave you on when all this was formed, they started studying it? [audience calls out "2008"] What time? What? I didn't hear anything over here, did y'all hear it? [laughing] (Sometimes this bunch over here, you know, they miss it!)

19 Now, here is *The Prophetic Word* that we put out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And this is the story, *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. And I know you remember this magazine. I said, when I saw that date, I started talking about this

back, I think it was a couple or three years before this Magazine was actually put out when I finally got it written. But what was that date again? [audience calls out "2008"] This Magazine, I want to show you when it was printed. *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. [showing on monitor] See that? Go right down here to the bottom. You see that date? June 2007. This Magazine right here is the reason they call the pen mightier than the sword. It got a study started that didn't begin until... when? [audience calls out "2008"] Actually I think it began when they saw that article in that Magazine and they started saying, "Hey, there's some knowledge right here that we need to find out about. We could make a lot of money off of this."

20 Well, here are the same scientists. *Scientists have turned to Pope Francis and world's religions to save the planet...* You know the same ones that got the planet in this condition now are the pope and the Roman Catholic Church.

21 *...a group of scientists are pinning their hopes for the salvation of the planet, in the face of climate change and habitat destruction - on religion...* Now, they might be altogether truthful but they never have been that I know of. They've deceived the people since the days of Cain and they're all going in the ways of Cain. *An Appeal from Science Leaders to Religious Leaders on Environmental Protection...*

22 In this same time period, starting quite a few years ago, *The location of Concentration Camps in America...* If you could tie that in with what I want to show you here because there's a lot more than meets the eye and you probably won't hear it. But there's "protection" of the environment that the pope will come up with. It's supposed to start next month. We're supposed to hear some or start

getting some of the information. But if you wanted to change the state of Texas and move the people out and you could convince everyone of great earthquakes and burning fire, maybe you've got suspicion or got proof from the intelligence that they were gonna bomb Texas with nuclear bombs, you could probably get some people to leaving.

23 *Pope Francis's Radical Environmentalism. ...the individual and the created world are considered at odds--a product of the expulsion of Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden, and...* This is what he says, ...*God's declaration in Genesis 3:16 that "Cursed is the ground because of you [Adam]... Because of Adam, cursed is the ground. And that same curse now, they're still following the same thing that Adam and Eve did which was practice sin as is shown in this same chapter. But they don't mention that. It just mentions Adam and some of his activities. That's what started this curse is what they're saying, the same sin that Adam did that started the curse.*

24 The first evil priest, which was Cain, that was the second tree in the Garden and **YAHWEH** plainly said there that's the evil of the Gods. They worship Gods. Now they're saying there is no God so they can't make up their minds totally. But the pope is following several Gods and Lords and that's the reason the Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua were taken out of the Inspired Scriptures and replaced with God and Lord. That's what they're worshipping, the evil Gods, as is plainly shown in *Genesis 3:5*. "Do this and you'll be like the evil Gods." That's exactly what that verse says. Well, that's exactly what they're doing today and they're admitting now, they're admitting that mankind, Adam, in bringing forth sin, he and Eve, bringing forth sin caused this curse to start. So that's an admission. And I'm gonna use it in some letters to try to get the man to thinking.

25 ...*Genesis 3:16 that "Cursed is*

the ground because of you [Adam]... Not because of us. ...through painful toil you will eat food from it all the days of your life." The act of original sin, in other words, sets up an inherently combative relationship between man and nature; any conflict is part of "God's plan." As G. Elijah Dann, a professor of religion and philosophy at Simon Fraser University in Canada, put it in a *Huffington Post* article on the evangelical mindset: "To somehow think we can correct climatic instabilities is [seen as] a denial of God's judgment against human disobedience." (Let's see.)

26 ...*to the Environment Justice Program formed by the United States Conference of Catholic Bishops in 1993... 1993 is something. Check that out. ...to Pope Francis's comments in his inaugural mass to "let us be 'protectors' of creation, protectors of God's plan inscribed in nature, protectors of one another and of the environment"...* Now these are great words if they would back them up but that's not what they're up to. They're up to depopulating the earth of about 5 billion people as was spoken of earlier.

27 *We can't wait...* Now they're building up right now the urgency of making some really great changes that will come forth from the Vatican, of course. They're building up to this. This article, there's a bunch of articles now coming out on this very same thing. This news agency writes, *We can't wait. Combating the effects of climate change...* And they go into a few details here about greenhouse gases. They can't get by that even though the pope says now it's sin. This started it. Well, what's sin? Sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Now, what did they do, pope? Please get your mind on that, where you can answer that question.

28 *Scientists call upon Pope Francis to take the lead...* Take the lead, did you get

that? The lead. The scientists are asking him. And the world, it says, ...*Pope Francis is believed to be putting the final touches on an encyclical about the environment... This move by Pope Francis is also critical. The dialogue about global climate change is presently dominated by leftists who also hope to impose draconian measures upon people that could include rationing, forced birth control... These are just some of the things now. ...including sterilizations and abortions, and other measures which are inconsistent with Natural Law and the moral teaching of the Church...* He's gone now from sin to making up some things on his own so he takes you slowly from one to the other trying to dodge the word sin from now on.

29 Oh, by the way, they're totally against the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. You know that. What day do they keep? One in honor of the sun God Baal. So that's just one. They break all the others too. In fact, the pope, he encourages young people to fornicate, elderly people to commit adultery. Yes, he encourages all of this. He will not condemn sodomy which is one of the worst sins of bringing forth this sickness and disease that are going into the heavens. Big time. And if it wasn't for a few, Isayah said, who **YAHWEH** actually kept separate from that, the whole world would be sodomites. That's in *Isayah 1:9*.

30 *Pope to make moral case for action on climate change. Pope Francis, leader of the world's 1.2 billion Catholics, plans to release a ground-breaking appeal to combat climate change, in a major document called an encyclical.*

31 *...Its message will be spread to congregations around the world... mobilizing grassroots pressure for action ahead of the key UN Climate Summit in December in Paris.*

32 *...The encyclical may be published as early as March...* So we have about a month and a half. We're in... what month are we in?! January! January. We're in January. *...and may be couched in terms of the biblical parable of the Good Samaritan, which teaches that we have responsibilities to our fellow humans...* So that's gonna be used against the people saying, "We're not gonna bless you with eternal life unless you join in and do this." They're using the bible to get his thoughts over, not that they should change and repent of sodomy, fornication, adultery, bestiality and homosexuality, which are the very acts that are causing these weather problems.

33 Now they've found the bacteria. They've found the bacteria in the firmament. They know that the bacteria are living. They actually eat. Now, they've found that out since 2008. They've found out that these bacteria are floating in the heaven, floating all around the world. They know that now. It's global. They live in the heavens and they make it rain. They're the ones that form the raindrops. They've found that out. See all kinds of things are being found out now.

34 The only thing is, they're going to avoid saying the problems are because of sin. I guarantee you he's going to use global warming as a sin itself. He'll say, "well this is sin unless you give up your vehicles here or there or stop manufacturing this in China." They blame China. "It's all coming from China, so if we stop China from manufacturing, it will stop." And China says, "No, no, we're not gonna stop manufacturing." Taiwan says the same thing. Russia says the same thing. "No, we're not gonna stop our oil from being produced." So they say, "If we could stop oil from being produced in these countries over here, that would solve our problem. It's China and Russia." [laughing] You

could twist this around in many ways! These are just ideas that I'm looking for that he's gonna come up with. But that encyclical will be released.

35 *...Scientists and religious figures who champion urgent action hope that by focusing on moral rather than scientific or economic grounds, the pope can help persuade climate skeptics by appealing to their conscience...* He's going to try to get some laws passed and then to govern those laws, he wants the, what they call the 'holy' Roman Empire, resurrected. I told you about that. I read the article quite a while back before this.

36 Now, these are the plans that have been coming up to this thing right here where they're gonna present all the evidence that if you don't do this quickly, this is what's going to take place to the earth.

37 *...“Science has taken this issue as far as it can, and now it's in the domain of policymakers...* Now, here's your law coming in. Remember Daniyl said he was amazed at the amount of laws that this beastly system passed. Well, here you're gonna see some more laws, but you've got to have a world government to make sure this is gonna take place with all nations.

38 Well the other nations, the ones that we're expecting, don't want any part in it. Malachi Martin himself said so about these nations, Russia, China, everyone that won't worship Mary, Mary is going to make war against them. She's first gonna make laws and policies. Then she's got an excuse to come against the nations breaking these laws and policies that they're already showing here before he ever officially brings them out. But they're getting the people geared up to accept these laws and policies. And they're getting the hatred built up, ready for the people to come against these nations who won't worship mother Mary. He even made the remark and said, “You

talk about my mother and I'm going to punch you.” Well, he wasn't joking. He's coming after The House of **YAHWEH**. That's his gesture right there.

39 If you'll remember these things and start watching for them now, you're going to see these things start taking place. When he passes the laws and the policies that he's talking about here, this is what they're going to do where they can have a handhold on these nations. Well the nations are not gonna want this handhold. They don't want their hand around their throats. And this is what they're leading up to here to resurrect the Roman Empire which will take full control of these nations under set laws, under these policies that will “protect the earth,” as they claim. These will “stop the earth from deteriorating. They will save the earth. They will save nature. Once again the food will be clean.” They're gonna make all kinds of promises. He just brought in the fact that he raises a garden; that is, the Vatican does. And he also admitted they use commercial fertilizer to raise this garden, but they raise a lot of food for those who still want, they call it organic food, but of course it's not.

40 *...and now it's in the domain of policymakers...* Lawmakers, which if you remember the way the pope swings these laws. He says, I've got 2 million people right here in Washington that are saying they want this law passed. And they visit their offices and they say, “This law's got to be passed and we're gonna be watching to see whether you vote for it.” Well that would strike fear in any senator or congressman and they're gonna put their name on that law. Now this is how they do it. I read you that not too long ago.

41 *...the domain of policymakers to bring about action...* Bring about this action, that is, this “have to be quickly”

action. And then those that say, “No, you’re not gonna take our oil away from us. No, you’re not gonna take our wealth away from us. We have a right to this land here. We have a right to do what we’re doing.” This is what Russia said. And Russia said a bear does not ask for permission. So that pretty well puts him on the spot. And then he says, “Don’t mess with our religion.” China said the same thing. “No, I don’t want you messing with our religion. We’re gonna keep our religion as it is.”

42 This means, when you hear words like that, you can know for sure that pressure is being put on them from a source that’s not being advertised on the news. It’s there or Russia would not have said, “Keep your hands off of our religion.” So the pressure is there already and now it’s going to become even stronger with the fear of global warming.

43 ...*policymakers to bring about action which requires changes in behavior...* With that bit of propaganda you could say, “No, we were just talking about the sin like Adam did.” Well, what did Adam do? “Well he ate that apple off of that tree, the forbidden apple,” with the pig that was holding it in its mouth! [laughing] No, they won’t say that. “We’re following the priests that eat pork.” The world is. They’re following the priests that eat pork. That pretty much identifies them.

44 You know, the Arabs don’t eat pork. Isn’t that strange? And they’re going after the Arabs because they won’t eat pork. History shows, the crusades, they would give them a choice. “Now, you can live if you will eat pork. If you don’t, we’ll feed you to the pigs. We’ll turn our victims into swine and then we’ll eat the swine.” Remember all of this because you’re gonna see it and it’s urgent. It’s urgent. It’s gonna be pushed forward quickly.

45 ...*changes in behavior,*” says

Ramanathan. “As a scientist, I have no authority... Now, he knows that the pope has authority, these scientists, which tells me they’re Catholics. He knows that the pope, the pope of any generation, he has final say. That’s what they put out in their book. Malachi Martin said he’s lying. He says that the pope has very little authority to change anything. He said the Satan worshipers outnumber the popes. Well, of course, now the pope is admitting, yes, one of the Gods is Satan herself and they worship all Gods.

46 ...*I have no authority to demand changes...* To demand, so he uses the word demand, knowing that the pope now will take orders from the Vatican and demand instantly that Russia do this, that China do that, that the Arab nations perform this to bring about a war to depopulate the earth, knowing full well that these nations are not going to give in. ...*in behavior, but religious leaders do.*”

47 ...*“A papal encyclical may shock millions of evangelicals into reality,” says Richard Cizik...* So it’s gonna be strong and tough.

48 Okay. Another one. *Scientists Admit Defeat And Ask Pope Francis To Help Combat...* Go to war. ...*Global Warming.*

49 ...*The scientists believe that religion’s unique combination of moral leadership and global organizational...* All of this is hogwash. ...*structures would be key in having an instant...* Notice, instant. That’s not hogwash. They want it in there instantly. ...*instant effect on global warming, such as providing cleaner forms of fuel to the world’s poorest people...* Yeah, that’s what it’s after! Get some cheap, cleaner fuel for the poor people. No, it has nothing to do with it. But this puts the thought in your mind, see, that the pope is really concerned about the poor people and he wants to take care of them.

50 ...*The scientists' plea to Pope Francis...* So they're making out like now that these scientists, who are all Catholics or they wouldn't have gone to him to begin with, but the scientists, see, are saying, "Yes this is true. We've got to do it. And we've got to do it quickly, instantly, in order to save the earth." ...*and other global faith leaders to address climate change couldn't have come at a better time. Pope Francis is currently finalizing...* See, all of this just "happened." It's so strange that it all "happened" together. Well, the pope is working on that. It's so strange you'd come and ask him to make it public. Yeah, quite a coincidence! [laughing] ...*Pope Francis is currently finalizing a much-anticipated papal encyclical on the environment, and the Catholic Church is expected to lead...* The Catholic Church is expected to lead... *the charge...* Like leading an army, lead... *to limit global warming...*

51 If you'd turn over to **Revelation** with that word **lead** now in mind, **Revelation 17**, he's gonna lead the charge. And of course, he's gonna do it with a resurrected Roman empire. He's gathering. He's gathering. Every time you see someone invited to the Vatican, it's not a pleasure, shake hands thing, "come and get a bone of the disciple" and then we'll tell you what to do. It's because they don't want to put it on the phone because they're afraid that it will be recorded and let out to the people. So they come to secret chambers where nothing can be heard and they give orders, plans to be carried out by that person. And if a person wants to refuse, they'll find a way of getting rid of him, if he says no. Just like they do at the White House in Washington when they go to visit a senator or a congressman, somebody that's wanting to run for president, they go and tell him what they want done. And if he doesn't want to fall in line and follow their instructions,

he'll never make it. They'll make sure he's cut out and they've got the power to do so. Secret, tell them by lip who to vote for.

52 **Revelation 17:1**. Now this chapter, if you'll notice in this chapter, it fully describes the leader of the kings of the earth. And they have asked him to lead this charge so you should put it together with the Scripture, the Prophecy that tells you where this charge is coming from, who's leading it. It's not **YAHWEH**. He's turned it over to man. He's saying, "I will not interfere with anymore of this. I'll let man go his own way here and I'll show you how the end will be."

53 Now, this will be the final test of what sin brings. There's no telling how much trouble sin has brought, how many planets have been destroyed in the universe because of the beings there practicing sin. And it's become such a leviathan. It's become such a leviathan in the universe that the only way to stop this is to prove you do this and you volunteer to stop this or dying you will die and you will never be a part of the universe anymore. "Follow My Laws and this will stop," **YAHWEH** says.

54 Well, like the heavenly beings who are anticipating being shown the Family of **YAHWEH**, they're anticipating that right now. They're watching this whole show play out. And **YAHWEH** says, "I set this before the whole universe." This is **Deuteronomy 30**. "I set this before heaven and earth to witness it," He said. And this is the way that He's going to prove, He's hands-off, but He's gonna prove that sin will build as it's done in this 6,000 year period. And now in this Last Generation, it's at its peak. And they all know this. And the people, the scientists, the scientists know this too. Yes, and they're telling it now. And the doctors know too. And the sickness and disease the Prophets said would come with this Last Generation,

they're incurable. The doctors can't do anything about them as they said with cancer. For forty years, a forty-year fight and funding of billions of dollars and you haven't done anything. You cut, you poison and you burn, one doctor said, and you're still doing it knowing full well that you're killing the person. He was pretty rough on it. We showed that film, by the way. I hope you remember. I hope all of you remember that.

55 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls...** This, you've got seven Lights here, they're bowls of Light. They represent the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**. We're the Last Work on that Seven Lamp Lampstand that had the bowls on top that contained the oil from the Tree, the Tree of Life. Yes. **...and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** This is how she turns out. The great whore. Notice it's a woman here it's speaking of. **...great whore that sits...** That word **sits** there, it means *judges*. Look it up. I've brought that out in several sermons to prove to you that this means judging. He has authority.

56 When you step into a courtroom and there's a judge sitting on the bench, he has authority to run that courtroom. And he uses that authority and if you disobey that authority, what does he do? An officer comes and gets you and hauls you out and they'll lock you up until you decide to answer their questions or whatever. They have full authority. That's what this word means. **...sits on many waters.**

57 Well in **verse 15**, if you look, that **many waters, verse 15, And he said to me: The waters which you saw, where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages...** That's the waters that she judges. She has been given authority. The Roman Catholic Church is given authority over the nations right now.

58 There's some Holiness coming from certain religions out there, some Holiness, they won't worship Mary. They know that would be the end of their lives if they did. They won't follow the west knowing that the west has lowered the moral standards and they don't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And these people do follow some Laws. They're not The House of **YAHWEH** and I've told you before, if you're not The House of **YAHWEH**, you have no Protection. The only Protection there is, is under **YAHWEH** Himself and He says where the Protection is.

59 Notice **verse 1, ...the great whore...** So that's a woman. **...that sits on many waters...** These're people, nations, multitudes and tongues.

60 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** Joined in her sins. You see that word *fornication*? This is God worship. This is sin. The pope admits this is sin that's bringing global warming, that's got the land defiled. They don't know what they're gonna do now. They've got themselves in a real big mess with this land and they don't know what to do to bring it back. They say there's no returning it.

61 And now they're mixing it with some depleted uranium or something that the scientific tests said could stay in the land for billions of years. They've totally, totally ruined the land by using this depleted uranium, by using this, and it's slowly drifting all over the earth just like the bacteria. What's it going to do? How is this going to affect the microorganisms? They know it's pretty bad. They know this. And they know the microorganisms are infected more and more. They don't know how they're gonna clean themselves up. Nothing man can do to clean them up.

62 So you see the urgent situation that

we're in. They think by depleting the earth by five billion people will solve the problem and they'll start over. But see, this war is going to take it into even a worse mess as we see in **Isayah 24**, the nuclear wars.

63 Well, **verse 2, ...the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** This practice of their religion. **...practiced idolatry: Godworship...** The evil of God worship that the pope just got through saying that's what it was. They worship this evil God. Surely you can read **Genesis 3:5**, Pope Francis, and see that these are evil Gods that you're following. **...and the inhabitants of the earth...** These're the multitudes and nations and tongues and languages. **...have been made drunk...** That is confusion. They're groping in the dark for an answer and their answer doesn't make any sense. It's going to be even worse after the nuclear wars than it is right now. They're saying rather, now they're admitting they've failed. In so many ways, they've actually brought more harm than benefit.

64 They've been confused, **...with the wine...** This word **wine** means *teaching*. Don't, don't hurt the oil and the wine. Don't hurt our lifestyle. Don't try to change our religion. Don't try to take away our oil supply. What could be plainer than that with this struggle that they're having right now. **...of her fornication.**

65 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers (worshippers of Elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** This is the great whore that you see in **verse 1**. Come and I'll show you the sentence of the great whore, this great whore. That is the woman you see in **verse 3**, great whore. **So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers (worshippers of Elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** Well, this beast is shown in **Daniyl** now. Remember there were

four of them, four of these beasts. And the last one that came up was the great Roman Empire.

66 Emperor Alexander, I know surely you know everything about Alexander. He came to his end about 33 years old, very young when he died. But he ruled the world before he died for a few minutes. His family that would have inherited his power, his authority, there weren't very many left of them but what was left of them got murdered within the first fifteen years that they were trying to take his place of authority after he died. So their inheritance meant nothing. So four strong generals, who we call the quartet today, that's from where it's developed today, four strong generals split this up and they took over the earth. But they fought against one another.

67 There was nothing there to hold them together. It's like mixing iron and clay. There's nothing there to hold them together. They can't agree. So the strongest is still trying by force, the strongest is still trying by force to bring back Alexander's style of war and fighting that took him to a certain point. The four generals couldn't even get along and they were ones that were under Alexander.

68 Alexander did have a fairness about him to the people that were loyal to him. But this was just beneficial to his goal of actually ruling the world. But he had some benefits in that he was fair and honest with them in keeping his word and so forth. They could depend on his word.

69 Now, that should tell you something about keeping loyalty and that's the big point that **YAHWEH** wants to show to each of you, that you can depend on His Word. And His Word is Inspired and we're looking at it here. How do we know that? How do we know this was Inspired and comes from heaven? How do we know that Yahshua came from heaven? Well, the

Christians know, they saw Jesus coming down! [laughing] Boy, the crazy idiotic stuff you get from unbelievers of the Scriptures.

70 Well, this was the Spirit given to you in **Yahchanan 6:63**, the Laws. Yahshua kept the Laws from heaven. The Laws came from heaven and Yahshua kept them and upheld them and was willing to die, actually willing to die. Because He believed it so much that He was willing to give His Life to pay for your sins and that's the reason you're here today. Every one of you came from heaven, yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 And by this same Spirit that you see, that you read here in His Laws, this Spirit of Unity that you see here, all of us can agree that fornication is wrong. All of us can agree that these sins are causing the damage. They're attacking the healthy bugs. They've built STDs that are attacking the soil, the microorganisms in the soil, the atmosphere, the microorganisms in the atmosphere. Science is just now finding out that these microorganisms are actually running the show. This is what I told them to look for a year or two before they ever started their work.

72 Well this woman, **...and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** That is and was the "holy" Roman Empire. It didn't fade. It just divided. It's not gone. It's still the same laws. I wore a badge when I was on the police department that was an exact replica of the Roman shield. If you go to any courthouse, you'll probably see a picture of the pope or a sepulcher, an image of the pope. Some of them have them in the banks. They do there in Abilene. It shows their authority, who they're following.

73 Well this woman, the woman that's doing this judging and sending out its Santa Claus to tell the people and play a show and make out like he's leading the world, is carrying orders. He's a man that takes

orders from the Vatican and takes them to the nations and says, "This is what you're going to do."

74 This woman, **...sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** That is the authority of this beast. That's her foundation. **...sitting on a scarlet colored beast...** This beast is the one that's given her authority, as we'll see on down, Satan the devil. **...full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns...** Remember that. Seven heads and ten horns because it shows you later in this same chapter what those are.

75 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations...** Notice, she's wearing the clothing of Righteousness.

76 By the way, the sash, the straight four-colors that we had before, it was shown to us again yesterday, yes, yesterday evening. (Did you get a picture? You did? Okay.) It wasn't a rainbow. It was that four-color sash that we wore the last Feast.

77 **...having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication...** This shows you what this woman that's judging the world right now is putting out, if you'll just read it, the abominations that are shown to you in **Leviticus 18**. Abominations. The filth of the earth is what's coming forth from their sins and iniquity. Iniquity is doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. Sin is breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...abominations and filthiness of her fornication...** Of the earth from her fornication, from her God worship. It's all said right there in that verse, pointing out what is coming forth from this woman that's ruling, that they know that rules. The scientists know she's ruling the earth right now and she's making some changes, getting ready to make some changes.

78 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon...** This Bablyon, confusion, where was that started? You remember? Babylon, where was it started? **Genesis 10.** Nimrod. Remember, he rebelled. Nimrod. Mystery, but this is the mystery Babylon. Mystery? How did Rome get started? What does history say? Oh, there was a couple of twins came down from heaven. Their mother kicked them out of heaven. [laughing] Mythology! And they were raised by a she-wolf. These are some of their lies now, like Santa Claus. It's a "mystery" how it ever came about. We're not supposed to ever find out that they're the ones that ran the temple in Jerusalem and destroyed the temple and moved to Rome. We're not supposed to ever find that out. You know, lawsuits now are coming towards the Catholic Church. They're wanting all that wealth brought back to Israel now.

79 **...the great, the mother of the harlots...** That's Christianity, the preachers that follow the Catholic Church; that're keeping Sunday. Their only authority for keeping Sunday is the Vatican, the Roman Catholic Church. That's the only "authority" there was. He said, "You will worship on this day and you will worship this God, Constantine," back in the days of Constantine. **...and of the abominations of the earth...** The abominations? That's shown specifically by the Prophets. **Leviticus 18** shows them and other places. In **Exodus 20**, you have Ten

Commandments there that they are openly breaking; all of them.

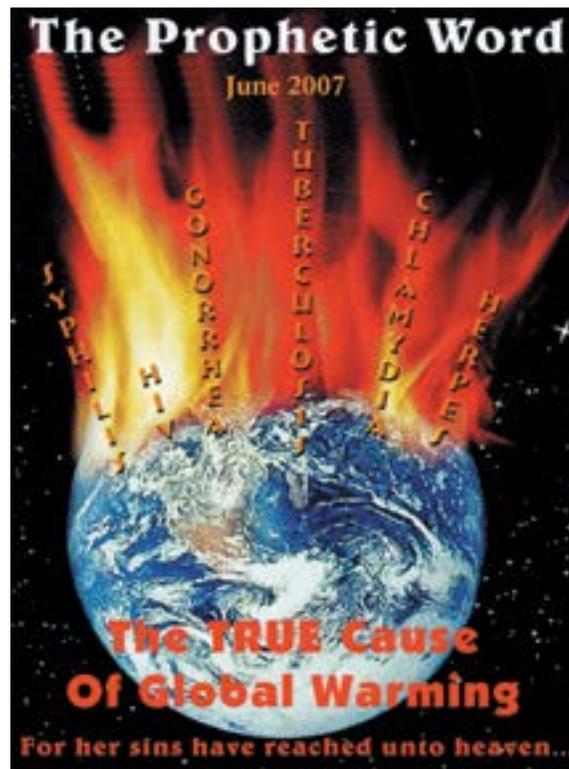
80 **Verse 6, And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the Saints...** Meaning they killed the Saints.

81 I was working on a Scripture. In **Revelation 18**, if you'll look over there to **verse 24**, this had bothered me several times before. But the way it's written, they just left out a little of it. **Revelation 18:24.** It says, **And in her...** In this city, the city that sits on the beast.

82 Read **Revelation 17:18** first. **And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over...** Has power, has authority. **...the kings of the earth...** What the scientists are saying now, she has authority.

83 Well, if you read that closely in **Revelation 18:24**, this woman is gonna be destroyed, as you see, with nuclear burning in the first part. And her sins have reached into the heavens, her sins. What part of a sin could reach into the heavens? Well,

STDs, HIV, herpes, all this kind of stuff. The same thing that can reach into your body and they've reached into the bodies of the people. And the bodies of the people are suffering right now because these sins have reached into their bodies, the STDs. They've also reached into the heavens which science now started discovering. And what was that date? [audience calls out "2008"] Praise **YAHWEH!** I don't want you to forget that



now because we told them. Now, what you need to do is get this magazine and go back and read the real cause of global warming. [06/2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] This will mean more to you now.

84 Well go back to **Revelation 18:24** now, knowing that this woman here is going to be destroyed by the system she actually created starting with Adam and Eve. And like Cain, their first preacher, this system is going to be destroyed. And then on over to **verse 24**, it says, **And in her...** That is, this city. **Revelation 17:18**, the woman you saw is that great city, the city, the Vatican. It reigns over the kings of the earth. The pope is their Santa Claus that is supposed to go out and look heavenly. Just came from heaven, being pulled in a sleigh by some reindeer. He had just talked to the twins that had fallen from heaven, that their mother kicked out of heaven. They're two Gods now in heaven. No, there ain't no God as the billboards say! [laughing] You know, we have a little bit of confusion here in these teachings!

85 **Revelation 18:24. And in her...** This great city. **...was found the blood of Prophets, and of Saints...** Now, we know that because the crusades, they brought them to Rome and they would kill them if they didn't convert. They would select these people and like the king who had Daniyl and his comrades with him, he said, "Bring me the best of the best." So normally the king would tell them, "I want to enlist you in my army, in my scientific work," whatever it is he's got for you, ice cream makers, cake makers, whatever, the same thing that Samuyl told the elders that they would have. Well, they got it. Well Daniyl and his crew said, "No, we don't want it." Remember what **YAHWEH** allowed them to go through? You know why? To show that He would protect you.

86 Now this is gonna mean a great

deal to you in this time period, this generation and maybe in the very near future. Especially when it looks really bad and you say, "Well, maybe the pope can save us." No, the pope is gonna make things really bad.

87 But they found the blood here, notice, in her, in the city, the blood of the Prophets and the Saints. But the next part doesn't fit in. If you notice, it says, **...and of all who were slain upon the earth...** Well they left out part of the sentence is what they did. They left out some words.

88 Those who were slain, the blood now and the verdict, **...the verdict was found that the blood of the Prophets and Saints and all who were slain by those who go the way of Cain was upon her...** The Judgment. This is the sentence of the great whore and the Judgment of all of these people including the verdict of the Prophets and the Saints whose blood was actually found in that city, you see.

89 But also in that same verdict, this same sin that the pope mentioned at the beginning, remember I brought that out, the sin of Adam, well all of these sins now have added up over the years and they have come to this great city. And this great city is the meeting place where Satan is actually going to receive rest. After that, she's going to be taken to a shelter where she'll be protected for a thousand years and then she'll have 100 years to reign after that and then that's her death.

90 (Okay. Where were we?) **Revelation 17:5. And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth.**

91 **Verse 6, And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the Saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Yahshua...** Who were His Disciples and His followers. After Yahshua sat at the Right Hand of

YAHWEH and He told His Disciples, “I’m sending you out as sheep in the midst of wolves and they’re going to kill you.”

92 Could you stand up under that pressure? Well, what else? Is there another alternative? No way! You know, you’re dead unless **YAHWEH** protects you. And there will be two billion people now, about two billion people whom **YAHWEH** is going to protect, who are going to turn to Him, thanks to you and your work that you’re doing right now. If it wasn’t for you, this Message would not be going out to the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 **YAHWEH** has taken, He’s actually selected a group of poor people. You don’t see many rich people here, right? He’s taken poor people, as He said He would and even Yahshua spoke of this. Has not **YAHWEH** honored the poor? Well in these Last Days, He’s taken this group of poor people, not all of them sitting here at this time but throughout the world who’re helping in many ways, yes, we’re receiving much help in many ways. The Skype program that is reaching the world right now live, we’re having people right now beg for that, to be taught. I won’t announce where, but they’re wanting it everywhere. And it’s growing weekly, just like **YAHWEH** said it would. It started off as a tiny seed and it’s now developed into a mighty earth-reaching people, going globally to this whole earth due to this handful of poor people! Wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 That right there, brethren, you know, rich people do things like this, rich organizations, not poor people like us! That’s a marvelous Prophecy being fulfilled.

95 Well verse 6, **And I saw the woman drunk with the blood...** That is, confused with this curse. **...of the Saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Yahshua...** They were the ones the crusaders went after trying to destroy, even if you had just a menorah in your house. Now, they would let you live if you would eat pork, give them the menorah and eat pork in public where everyone could see you and make the vow that you’d worship Hesus and Krishna. Those were the two Gods Constantine chose called Jesus and Christ today. If you want the facts on that, we have them available for free. Call us, write or email. But these followers of Yahshua, they tried to wipe them out.

96 They had already taken *The Book of YAHWEH* now, remember that, they had taken it. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read, that’s **Isayah 34...** What was that verse? Anybody? [audience calls out “**verse 16**”] Oh yeah, you got it! Hey, Praise **YAHWEH**! (They didn’t get it over here.) [laughing]

97 (Let’s see.) **...with the blood of the martyrs of Yahshua...** Some historians say they killed trillions of people. **...And when I saw her, I wondered with great astonishment...** This was Alexander’s job. This was his job. The completion of this



kingdom was to wipe out everyone who would not worship or get under this woman sitting on the seven hills of Rome. That was *verse 6*.

98 **Verse 7, And the Malak said to me...** This is speaking of us, by the way. ...**the Malak said...** I'm right now fulfilling **verse 1**, come and I will show you the sentence. That's not ever been shown. And there was a special time for it.

99 The Books were taken away, nobody even knew about it. There might have been a rumor about it at one time or something and that's how it kept spreading by rumors. My parents, by rumors, yes, they were very interested in the bible when they got their hands on it, but by rumors is how that was spread through their kinfolks before the bible was even printed.

100 Think about that. **YAHWEH** kept those rumors that Yahshua started with Norah, He kept them going to certain people down through the centuries. Fifteen hundred years *The Book of YAHWEH* was totally taken away from the people. What a marvelous thing, because now **YAHWEH** says in the Last Days, Last Generation, "I will re-establish My House." And this Seventh Bowl, the Seventh Lamp says, "Come and I will show you the sentence." We're the only ones who're showing this sentence right now of this great whore that sits on seven hills. We came down from heaven, this Work right here that we're doing is from heaven. Not bodily. We were born on this earth. But from heaven come down the Laws that we're preaching right now.

101 **Verse 7, And the Malak said to me: Why are you astonished? I will tell you the**

mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and ten horns... And that's what I'm doing right now. The Seventh Bowl, the Seventh Light, that goes out to the world. You are the Light of the world right now.

102 **Verse 8, The beast that you saw was, and is not, and will ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition...** Well, we see that it's trying right now to get out of the grave and this is what the pope is doing right now. And you can see from this that he's using the global warming and the threat that if you don't combine with us, then we're gonna have to force you. We're going to have to force you one way or the other. Well, sanctions have already been set. That didn't turn anything. But now they will declare war and this gives them an excuse to do so.

103 **...and go into perdition. And those who dwell on the earth will wonder--whose names were not written in The Book of Life from the foundation of the world...** Well, this is going to start them to wondering because there's no Salvation in the Catholic Church. Blessed are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's where? **Revelation 22:14**, the Savior doing the speaking. Blessed are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. There are no Blessings for those who don't keep them.

104 Satan is not going to bless you in any way. And anyone should be able to see now from the shape the world is in, it's following the way of Satan exactly as Adam and Eve and also Cain did.

105 **...in The Book of Life from the foundation of the world--when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet is...**

Isayah 34:16--

Search out The Book of Yahweh and read.

Well, we see it because I've shown you the beast. It represents the four horns on the altar of death whose horns are going to be broken off this time, in possibly just a few months from now, maybe even sooner.

106 **Verse 9, And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits...** Look the world over. See if you can find a city that sits on seven hills who has authority, now, as the scientists know. She has authority over the earth and they realize that.

107 Isn't that something that the scientists that are asking him to come and show them the way out of the mess they have caused are asking the pope to save them. Pretty soon they're gonna start wondering, "Hey, I wonder if my name is actually in the wrong place here."

108 Well, God is dead as this thing says. The Gods have never been alive, you know, except in the minds of the people. And of course, you can be like the Gods but they can't help you. There's nothing in the Scriptures that shows that a God can help you, nothing in the Scriptures that shows the Lords can help you. They're dead and know nothing. The live ones that follow them are a little more than that! They know nothing either, nothing about the Plan of **YAHWEH**. That's the only thing that's going to be left after this thing is over.

109 I've got a lot more to show you on this but I think I've shown enough right now to show you what to look for. This is gonna be a beautiful thing seeing this Prophecy played out. It's not gonna be shortened. It's gonna be played out to where you're gonna know and believe, if you're still alive, you're gonna know and believe what sin brings. I know that many people are suffering from the sins right now.

They're suffering in their bodies. Those are the sins reaching into your bodies. And of course, as the Apostle Shaul said, when you do these certain things, it's a sin against your own body and you're gonna realize it at the time that you get up a few years of age.

110 Now, people are being born with it. Children are being born with it and the shape of the children, it's horrifying to even look at the faces. And they're trying to get the people used to them so they can use these faces to get people to give money to do research. I think maybe it's like this guy brought out about the cancer and they're doing research on it. Only about three percent of the money is even being used for that. Well, you know, these people have to have a way to live so they're taking the biggest part of it, stealing from the government that's paying them. It's a shame.

111 Everything you see in the earth is a shame. Everything you see is evil like the Gods. But the Gods, you can follow them. They won't bless you. They can't bless you. There's no way they can. As **YAHWEH** says, you know, they have to be carried. They can't even move. So that's what the world is following right now and that's the reason they're saying there is no God. Some of them are kind of waking up now to that.

112 The only thing is to educate them in the way of **YAHWEH**. And I was gonna answer the question, I've answered it a million times, but why do we trust in the Scriptures? Because of the Prophecies. Not one of these shall fail and not one of them has failed so far, right?

113 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Four

Come Out From Among Them And Be Separate.

Do Not Eat Swine's Flesh Or Dying You Will Die!

02/07/15

K. Yliyah H.: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Boy we got a crowd today! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. I'm in a hurry to get started. Everything I heard here this morning was very encouraging coming from these young boys. Next week you're going to be greatly surprised what's coming forth from the young girls, from five to ninety, young girls five to ninety years old. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The water droplets, I don't know if you understood why we were showing that video. But it shows-- if you'd get you a dictionary of microbiology that would help a great deal if you're studying this. Now, the boys in the schools; that is, our schools, if they don't have one, we've got one available I'd be glad to give you. But anyway, you need it.

3 But the water droplets, if you saw how they pounced and spread and then if you look closely above it, you'd see how they go back up into the atmosphere. And of course, science knows now they're carrying microorganisms with them such as bacteria. Whatever we have created here, they're carrying it with them. If they hit your nose or face, your lips; that'll mean more to you when I get through here today. And coming out of this world will mean more to you if you'll just pay attention.

4 We're facing some of the worst yet of death and disease, starvation and then the nuclear activity that will take place. That will be the last thing. If you're familiar, I know you are, but we need to rehearse just a little bit here in *Matthew* or **Mattithyah 24**, some of the Prophecies. Here's the reason we know these things are the Prophecies. In **Mattithyah 24**, we



see the pestilence, which means the disease epidemics, and how they're spread. They're not just kept with the person who created them and **YAHWEH** shows us how we create these things.

5 They said yesterday on the news that pollen was up twenty percent. It's the highest ever in record right now, pollen. They don't know why. I could tell them why. Maybe you should whisper it in their ear! They've killed off so many of our bees and mosquitoes that carry this pollen. They pick up this pollen as it comes out of the trees and take care of it. But of course, they want to kill off everything. They kill everything in their sight. They're murderers of everything, men, insects, everything. And it doesn't come into their minds at all that they're killing off something that **YAHWEH** created.

6 It's not in their house bothering them. You know, that's a totally different matter when they invade your territory. But most of these things are not invading your territory. Well, they say, "they've got diseases." Well, who gave them the diseases to carry? The Catholic Church did! They've taught democracy and you know President Obama, he's wanting to bring peace. The people who are talking democracy won't get peace. It's great for everyone to have freedom of religion, the only thing is only certain types of religion are taught. And it was forbidden for over 1,500 years to teach *The Book of YAHWEH*, the thing that would bring Peace. They took it away from the people.

7 And now the very one that took it away from the people, got the people so stupid they don't even know what the Scriptures say now. They never read their Holy Scriptures so they don't know what they say. They don't know the Great Wisdom they're passing up here that would guide them away from sickness and disease,

of global warming, as they call it. Global disease is what they have out there in the atmosphere. It's causing a lot of things.

8 The latest on the news and I wouldn't say this, I hate to even say it, but I kept wondering how is it being transformed to ocean waters inside sea life that are dying. Well, they had it on RT this week, they had people that had seals captive and had love affairs with them as they called it. That's what they were calling it. And this stuff is taken back to the seawaters and now we have coral reefs and fish with it in their bodies. They're dying. This is the kind of picture we've painted ourselves by sin, by living a sinful life. These things are in our bodies right now and as science says, once you get them you can't get rid of them. It's there in your body forever.

9 Well, it's not forever. **YAHWEH** is going to change that but we're having to put up with it. And we've come out of sin. We've stopped sinning but we're still getting it. I'll show you how today, **YAHWEH** willing.

10 But you've got these pestilence, as they call them, these pestilence that are pests, yes. And of course they're bothering you right now. Everybody's got them. Aches and pains are coming here and there, cancers growing in your bodies, infection in your feet and legs and stomach and in your gut. It's growing. If you're not aware of it right now you will be very soon. You're going to experience this big time.

11 If you would just pay attention to other people that have it and question them or talk about it, you won't want it. And sympathize with these people and know that you're next. If you don't have it, you're next unless you can get close enough to **YAHWEH** to keep it out of your body. You can if you will come out of sin as **YAHWEH** says for us to.

12 But here in this chapter, the Savior

showed you so many things, the disease epidemics is one. Another are the natural disasters that science and everybody in the world are talking about now. They can't get just rain anymore. They can get a flood and hail and hailstorms, everything like that, but they can't get a natural rain anymore. That's long gone, they say. We're living in a normal world now. This has become the norm they say. It's "normal" for you to have a body full of diseases, gut cramping and aching and feet swelling and everything you've got. Your teeth rotting. Did you know your teeth rotting is a sexually transmitted disease? That's what it comes from. Yes. Everything you've got that starts dying in your body, dying you will die, **YAHWEH** said. Well you're causing it. He said, don't do this or dying you will die. Well, dying you are dying.

13 It may be that **YAHWEH** will allow you to escape it if you would start sympathizing with those who got it and know you're next. If you don't, it is going to come upon you, maybe very quickly and you're going to find out. He called you here to be a witness. He didn't call you here to lay around, watch television, push buttons on a telephone. He called you to witness what is going on in this world and to turn from it and to build your mind to where you would never want it in the world again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 In **Mattithyah 24:29**, we see it's going to lead to nuclear war. And you can see from the news each week we show here, you can see from the news that that nuclear war is very close at hand right now. It was such an odd thing yesterday. They had these new cars. And I know you have heard of computer hacking and how they shut down Sony Films. And then they're getting into the banks. They're getting into the grocery stores and dry good stores and taking information. What do they want the information for? Well, you're gonna find out very, very soon.

15 But yesterday they had this car and the woman got in her car and she couldn't drive it. She couldn't open the door. She was locked in. Then all of a sudden the car started up and went to moving, driving around in the parking lot. She couldn't control it. She was helpless. What was taking place, a man with a computer in another car close in the parking lot was driving her car for her with his computer.

16 Now, if you've studied what's taking place on the news about computer hacking, you know that the nuclear bombs and nuclear ships and even a \$7 billion fighter ship are all run by computers. And they've already proven and they've said "We can," and they're having classes now. They actually have classes, not in health, not in peace, not the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, but how to hack into the government's computers and from there run the show.

17 Now these same people's minds are already sick. I'll show you how they got that way. You should know by now. I know all of you here know that. But of course, when I speak right now, it's going global. It's going all around the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 I was going to show you that. There are so many of these huge news companies. Here's one that's running our article that says, *Biblical Instructions Work Better Than Pharmaceuticals, Says Yisrayl Hawkins*. Now, just one of these big news companies has reached 51,804,000 people with this story. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And there are a bunch of them. I'd take too long to show you all of them.

19 This one, this week, (if I got it, I hope I do) *Yisrayl Hawkins Says There Is A Set Of Rules...* Yes! And this one is going big time. The numbers are clicking while you're watching it, the news media clicking onto that. The numbers are there on the screen as we were watching earlier and they were

clicking and counting. I have here 47,000. Now, that was at eight something. By nine something it was 51,000 so that's how fast it's clicking, going up. And this is, *Yisrayl Hawkins Says There Is A Set Of Rules All Nations Can Follow To Bring World Peace In New Open Letter*. Well, that's our job.

20 Democracy, as I was gonna say a while ago, the Catholic Church is preaching democracy. She's not following democracy. If she had been following democracy, she would have let the people who wanted *The Book of YAHWEH*, who wanted to keep the Laws of Peace, Safety and Health, the Laws of YAHWEH, she would have let them do it. She doesn't want democracy.

21 Democracy allows people freedom of speech, freedom of choice of religion and so forth as President Barack Obama said. The Catholic Church has always forced her religion, always, ever since the days that the nimrod system was created. It was created for that purpose of terrorizing the world, bringing them in as slaves to work for corporations that they owned.

22 Right now, I think seven percent of the people own ninety percent of the wealth. I believe that's right. I just looked at it a few days ago. But they say in another few years, three percent of the people will own ninety percent of the wealth. Three percent! That doesn't leave much for the poor, does it, that Pope Francis pretends that he cares about.

23 If you'd just know them by their fruits, you could see what they're doing. They're not bringing democracy. They're not bringing freedom of religion. They even take their own courts, their own counties, if a person comes in, teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws, they will take their own judges and police department and even their own government to try to get rid of them. Yes! And they do. Sometimes they shoot them. Sometimes they burn them to death.

24 It's not a freedom of religion. It's

freedom to worship their religion. That's what they're making it to be. It's all a crooked mess. It's just like the nimrod system of terrorism where it's created by force. And Yahshua said you will not do that. You will not be like that, if you notice, He said that.

25 If you also notice, these people rule by force. And those who are ruling by force, they have one higher than them that's ruling them by force, which is the city that sits on seven hills. Your Scripture tells you that and shows you that. And **YAHWEH** says in those same Scriptures, don't do this or you're going to bring sickness and disease upon yourself and they will start attacking your body and dying you will die.

26 Well that's what we see and **YAHWEH** says it's going to get worse. In **Mattithyah 24:21-22** we see the Savior said this is going to get worse. It's going to be the worst ever. You better believe it. You better start turning to **YAHWEH** now. If you don't, you will experience it. You may be too late to receive Eternal Life. If you would make up your mind right now to turn from sin and not be a part of it, "touch not the unclean," then maybe **YAHWEH** will allow you into the Kingdom. There's very little time left.

27 In **Mattithyah 24:11-12**, He says the false prophets are going to bring this, many of them, many false prophets. Well, you've got them all over the world. There's only one Place that offers the Laws of Salvation and that's The House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 Now, the Last Days, what is that? Well, Yahshua tells you in **Mattithyah 24:33-34**. It's the Last Generation when we will have nuclear bombs that can darken the sun. I've brought this out many times. Knowledge had to be increased in this

generation and it started in 1934. What a coincidence that 1934 would be the date. That's really a coincidence, right? It's quite a coincidence that I was born in 1934. And '62 we started going around the world, reaching out from the knowledge that was increased. 1962. And our Great Priest brought this out just recently showing you those numbers and what they meant.

29 And then the nuclear bomb, well when was that started? Isn't it a coincidence that what He's talking about in **verse 29** and saying in **verses 33-34** it's gonna be the Last Generation, isn't it a coincidence that it started in 1934, the nuclear bomb, the knowledge increase? And a man being born in 1934 who would bring **Mattithyah 24:14** to you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you say you're still such a fool that you don't believe it? I say yeah, you are! Only fools!

30 Well the fools don't know the Scriptures. The Scriptures were taken away from them, kept away from them for many, many years. And then it was authorized by King James to let it out but with certain variations to it. Like the *King James Version*, he authorized it, yes, to go out without the

Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua so you're still worshiping Gods when you follow it completely. Even though if you look closely, you'll find out that **YAHWEH's** Name was given and they were trying to figure it out. Even the *King James Version* said "Jehovah". Well, that would clue anybody in that there's something wrong here.

31 And then you look up the word Lord and it means rabbi, dead rabbi. Not just rabbi, but dead rabbi, the word Lord. So they're worshiping the dead rabbis and they're worshiping the demons as **Revelation** said.

32 And they're bringing what we see there in **Mattithyah 24:21-22** the worst time ever. Now, all of those things have come to pass. You can see them. As He said, when you see these things, meaning you see them. You saw them coming and now they're here.

33 Well, in **Micahyah 4**, **YAHWEH** offers Salvation. Salvation. You know He offered this to Adam and Eve, remember? In the Garden of Eden, the Tree of Righteousness, that's what He's offering today. But **Micahyah 4:1-3** and then **Isayah 2:1-4**. He says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and It will teach My Ways and the nations will flow to It." And that's what's going to take place.

34 If you could see the interest and the people saying, "Why didn't we have this before?" Well, you could tell them. "Well, it was taken away from you." It's like the girl that asked the pope the other day, "Why does God allow little children to be used as prostitutes?" And the pope could not answer it. I answered for him. The letter is coming. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 What does that have to do with butter? What's this have



to do with the price of eggs in China? *Enhancing brain function...* Now of course, the Scripture says things and **YAHWEH** intends for you to take it seriously. And it says eat butter and honey. Remember to eat your butter and your honey. And people say, "Well, butter is slick and honey is sweet," this is a parable of some kind! [laughing] So they do away with that bit of information, that bit of Wisdom.

36 *...The key to having healthy brain function is to give your brain an optimal energy supply...* Well, guess where you get it? *...For those of you wanting to optimize your brain's performance, not to mention decrease inflammation...* Now, remember this word inflammation. What's going on in most people right now is inflammation is forming in their gut or some place in their body. Most of it is forming in their gut first by two things: pork, worms you get when you eat it, and STDs. Both of them go to your gut and that's where they live. Some of them go to your brain and they start eating the tissues that surround the cells in your brain. They love that stuff and they start gnawing through it and pretty soon they reach a cell. Before that, they uncover your nerves getting to it. They uncover a layer that guards your nerve cells.

37 Now, your nerves, if you've studied microbiology very much you'll find out that your nerves are what carry the signal to your finger that says "give it this." But they also carry the signals to your mouth that says, "eat this food." No, it didn't say eat your tongue. Stop eating your tongue! Well, he couldn't help it. Now, this is how bad it will get. Yes, these are just some of the diseases that start down here in your gut or your colon, started by eating pork. That's one way. But that doesn't cause the full thing. Pork and cancer mixed together, I mean pork and STDs mixed together cause cancer, big time, inside your body.

38 *...For those of you wanting to optimize your brain's performance, not to mention decrease inflammation in your gut and heart...* Also in your heart, inflammation. People start having heart attacks. They start having strokes. They run to the doctors and the doctors put them on, you know what, and some of them give them clickers and so forth. Well, where did that start? Eating pork. That's one thing and you don't even have to eat, pork. You can get it from others. This is the new science that they're finding out; now what we've been saying for years. Go around them, rub elbows with them and yes, you'll get it, the larva that comes from pork.

39 Then they've got a new sexually transmitted disease, not very new because I told you about it years ago, called chlamydia. Chlamydia now when it gets in your body, it leaves a lesion wherever it travels and it likes to travel. Where you going, Satan? Where you been? "Oh, to and fro, just traveling to and fro." Well you've got a buddy here that's traveling to and fro in the body. And of course, wherever it goes it leaves a lesion. It opens a gate, a door, for the bacteria to enter to cause the inflammation that they talked about to begin with.

40 *...and heart, it is necessary to eat more fat from butter...* Let me read that sentence again. *...For those of you wanting to optimize your brain's performance, not to mention decrease inflammation in your gut and heart, it is necessary to eat more fat from butter...* Did everybody hear it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

41 *...Butter is now considered by many to be the new superfood...* Why didn't they know that to begin with when **YAHWEH** said, "Eat your honey and butter." Did you hear that? *...Butter is now considered by many to be the new superfood...* Because they're finally looking into it with a radial

microscope, a radial microscope that they can actually send microwaves to any bug, no matter how small, and it'll form an image for them to print out on paper. Well now they're seeing what **YAHWEH** saw and told His Disciples and His Prophets about so they could tell you what was taking place. I knew all of these things, if you remember, and broadcast them before science came out with this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 ...*Butter is now considered by many to be the new superfood, even though it has been used for at least 4,500 years. How did we get so far removed from fat?...* This is really interesting so listen closely. ...*One of the early campaigns against fat began when Dwight Eisenhower...* I was alive and saw this man working. ...*was diagnosed with heart disease in 1955...* 1955, I was 21 years old at that time, 1955. ...*His team of scientists, and doctors, including the snit-fat crusader, Ancel Keys concluded that saturated fat and butter caused his chronic disease...* What a laugh.

43 Now, here's the Scripture that says butter is healthy, as it does salt and I stood up for salt many years ago. I said no, salt is clean. Salt is healthy. "What makes you think so?" Because the Scriptures say it is! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, now science knows it's one of the healthiest things you can get. That it gets in your mind, in your brain, gives you energy, gives you peace within, as the Savior said. Well, butter does the same.

44 ...*The then President was put on a low-fat, low-cholesterol diet of dry toast and Sanka...* Y'all remember Sanka? I hated that stuff! [laughing] My brother went to it because some "healthy" quack said it was healthier than coffee and it was started by Eisenhower's doctors who were supposed to know what they were talking about. I took a sip of it and I said I don't think I want it. I'm gonna stick with coffee if I drink anything! Coffee is very healthy,

by the way. Only the critics, only the people who want to sell Sanka condemn coffee, I think.

45 ...*The then President was put on a low-fat, low-cholesterol diet of dry toast and Sanka for breakfast and only one egg per week, even though his total cholesterol was 165 ml/dl at the time of his heart attack.*

46 ...*Even with this strict dietary program Eisenhower's total cholesterol continued to rise up to 259 ml/dl the day he left office. He was also diagnosed with Crohn's disease...* Now, Crohn's disease. (Let me see, I had an article on this. This Crohn's disease, if I can find it. If I can't, I'll bring it next time. I better bring it the next time. It'll take me too long to find it.)

47 Anyway, ...*He was also diagnosed with Crohn's disease on May 10th, 1956, and Eisenhower continued to have several more heart attacks and eventually died of heart disease even with his new diet. President Eisenhower's diseases were caused by chronic inflammation...* Well what gives you chronic inflammation? These are the bacteria and STDs and trichina, trichina from eating pork. No one thought to take him off of pork, by the way. They said, "well maybe it's carbohydrates." Sure! [laughing]

48 ...*Research shows that inflammation...* From pork and STDs. I added that! ...*is the cause of at least 95 percent of chronic disease in the body.*

49 ...*Most inflammation starts in the gut from food sensitivities. Food sensitivities have been shown to cause a number of chronic conditions including migraine headaches, Alzheimer's disease, irritable bowel syndrome...* These're their words. ...*joint pain, fibromyalgia and brain fog...* Now, all of these things are caused by pork larva, trichina larva that get in your gut and then bore into your bloodstream. They're carried to the brain. Not even

speaking of the harm that they do to your gut before they get to your brain. But there they set up homestead in your brain.

50 Now, you could have gotten it the last time you went to the supermarket and bought what you thought was a clean steak or something that was being handled there by the ones at the supermarket, like the Jews do. The people they call Jews, there's no such thing as a Jew. It's an evil word. It's like so many other slurring words that people give to other people they don't like. Hebrew people, yes, they get it too. How do they get it, they don't eat pork? I'll show you. Bear with me.

51 *...brain fog...* All caused by pork worms, STDs, herpes, syphilis and gonorrhea, all of these things mixed with pork can cause this, what I'm speaking of right now, as I'll prove to you.

52 *...If you have inflammation then the digestive process is greatly reduced and your brain function will suffer...* Did you get that? If you have this, you're going to suffer. *...About 70 percent of your immune cells are aimed at the gut to expel and kill foreign invaders. With the amount of genetically modified and chemically laden foods that we are exposed to, our immune system overreacts to even healthy foods. For nutrients to get to your brain they have to first be digested in the gut. If you have inflammation then the digestive process is greatly reduced and your brain function will suffer...* Now, all of this could be taking place in your gut right now.

53 And you young people who think you're so strong and healthy, you may have it right now. You may be harboring it right now. And if **YAHWEH** doesn't cleanse you, then you may have to suffer it so you can witness what sin brings, unless you do what I tell you to do. The first thing you need to do is start sympathizing and see other people that are suffering from this and say, "I don't want it. I don't want to be

a part of this world. Not ever again." That, **YAHWEH** wants to hear from you.

54 *...The new science shows that our brains perform better by using fat as a fuel source rather than glucose. Just like electrical wires need insulation to carry energy, so do the nerves in your brain...* Now, this is what I was telling you about a while ago that these things, the bacteria, they love this stuff. And they like to eat away at this covering that covers the brain cells. They chew on it and chew on it and chew on it until they get through into a brain cell and that's when you start doing crazy things. *...Fat provides the lubrication that allows you to put together information for creativity, memory storage and for name recall or the date of your anniversary. When the myelin sheath...* That's the thing that covers the nerves now. It's a layer that covers the nerves that these things like herpes, but also the bacteria that live with the pig worms, love to eat at. *...is fully lubricated, thoughts and words form faster and you feel more clarity, you will also be using ketones as your primary brain food which is your brain's preferred source.*

55 *...Truth about Butter...* This is the same article. *...Truth about Butter. Butter provides you with loads of Vitamin A to support thyroid and adrenal function. It also contains lauric acid which keeps fungal growth down in your gut. Butter contains lecithin which is essential for cholesterol metabolism and is a great source of Vitamins E, K and D. Butter is used by the body as an energy source and is a high source of iodine. It also helps in children's brain...* It also helps in the children's brains. Yes, get them on butter and honey. Don't forget the honey. *...and nervous system development. But the best part about butter is that it tastes great...* Unlike the artificial! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 For children, it's better coming from

goat's milk because it's easy to digest. Goat's milk sells for in Kmart right now, you can get it for a little over \$14.00 a gallon, \$14.00 a gallon. Whee! They told me it was six dollars and something, almost seven dollars for a half gallon there. It's over \$14.00 a gallon. That's the cheapest place we found it. You need it. If you can't afford it, let us know. We'll help you. Your children need it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 *...When shifting one's diet to using healthy fats as a primary fuel source, an improvement in memory by 40 percent is often shown as well as strength and sleep improvement. Ideally 50-70 percent of your calories should be from healthy fats... Such as butter. ...20-25 percent from healthy proteins... Such as clean meats. ...20-25 percent from healthy carbohydrates. Fruits and small amounts of starches... Such as potatoes and so forth. You know what carbohydrates are.*

58 Here's a picture I want you to see. What is that? [showing on monitor] If you notice those little horns, these're his teeth. His mouth is right in the middle of that where he sucks your blood. But that's the pig worm, the pig tapeworm, in the Orthodox Hebrew community. Now, how in the world would it get there?

59 *Orthodox Jewish Community. A few months back, Carl Zimmer published a short article on the startling widespread prevalence of neurocysticercosis; the larval infective form of the pig tapeworm... Trichina is the short form. ...that just so happened to infect the human brain... See they didn't know this back when I worked in the lab. They didn't know it when the health books were written in the fourth grade. I remember the fourth grade health books saying cook your bacon really crispy because it has trichina in it*

60 Well I found out later that the larva of the trichina worms' eggs don't die with high heat. So when they get into your body,

they hatch out slowly in your body. There are a lot of things that heat doesn't kill. Otherwise, there would be no life close to the sun and there's life close to the sun and extreme heat coming out of the bottom of the earth.

61 (Let's see.) *...Check it out but beware!, you will be learning about a parasite that gives unwelcome deep tissue massages in your gray matter and you will see photographic evidence of it...* You can get this on film and I've got it ordered, so we'll play it later.

62 *...The real trouble with this pig parasite, aside from its distressing appearance in your cerebral headquarters, is that you can acquire neurocysticercosis even if you don't consume pork products. This is the surprise kicker...*

63 [showing picture] *The mouth of the adult pork tapeworm, Taenia solium. The tapeworm typically lives in the intestines of pigs but may infect those that eat ... pork. The larva produced by the adult worm are passed in the feces and may go on to infect the organs and tissues of humans...* If you think about this pork and its in the feces. They don't always get all this off of the pork. When they chop it up and put it, especially they say in the hamburger that you get in the store, you don't know what you're getting. And I don't know of the ads I've seen that say that very thing.

64 They say when you eat a hamburger at a hamburger joint, you really don't know what you're getting. When you eat a pizza at a pizza joint, you really don't know what you're getting. And the employees there, they practice being filthy and slipping things in foods that people buy. This occurred just recently. A woman tasted the hamburger and she said it tasted odd. She said something to the manager. The manager put her off so she went to the health department, found out that she had just caught a mouthful of herpes. And the doctor said, "too bad. Once

you get it, there's nothing we can do about it." Well her mouth broke out in blisters. Now she's got a miserable thought because she knows now what all herpes can do. It mixes in, reactivates over and over and over until it finds something it can relate to. And once it gets married inside your body then it starts activating and raising a family of whatever. Once it's mutated, it could come out to be anything.

65 The same thing when people mix with seals or beasts of any kind or fish, the same thing takes place. You don't even know what's taking place at the time. You can't see it. You can't see those microorganisms. But when you do this, these things are transferred and they go into your body. They go into your body and they come up into your heart, your stomach, your guts, everywhere. They invade your body and they're there. And then who knows what your body will be later and what your children will be later.

66 I could show you pictures of a child or children, it would make you sick. Instead of eyeballs, they have these red pusy-looking things coming out the eyeholes. They don't have ears, some of them. Their mouths are deformed. They have doctors now and scientists that are trying to make false ears and false noses, trying to make the babies look normal where people won't be disgusted when they see them. This took place in Germany big time when Hitler started what he thought was a "super" group of people, sickliest bunch of people on earth.

67 *...This is understandably alarming for people who choose to not eat pork but what if your culture and religion prohibit its very consumption?...* And you still get it. Well, the Hebrews that are "kosher" and adhere to not eating pork in their diet, not having it in their diet because of the Laws in **Leviticus 11** and **Deuteronomy 14**, they

don't eat it. And lo and behold, a bunch of them are still getting sick, all the time, this is going on all the time. They're coming down with infection from pork larva.

68 Well science is now where they can see this stuff and they can take x-rays and they can know exactly what's in your brain or at least some of it. They haven't secured the whole thing yet. It's not perfect but they can see a bunch of it. And what they're seeing is, they can actually see this pork larva in your brain and your gut and in your body.

69 *...for Orthodox Jews living in New York City in the early '90s when isolated cases...* This is when they first came out with microbiology and started studying the microorganisms and they have done great. They haven't gotten to the point where they can see all that you're seeing so far in the Holy Scriptures, but they're seeing parts of it right now and it's alarming to them. *...New York City in the early '90s when isolated cases of neurocysticercosis arose in their community...*

70 *...In the summer of 1991, three practitioners of the Orthodox Jewish faith appeared on separate occasions in local NYC hospitals with recurrent seizures. Radiology showed evidence of brain lesions...* Now, remember this because you saw the teeth. I showed you a picture of it. And it has these claw-like grippers where it actually grips your flesh like that, punctures a hole and then it starts sucking your blood. And the microorganisms from that microorganism go into your bloodstream. Now, this is what Isayah said talking about the priest who eats swine's flesh. They have the broth of abominable things in their vessels, in their blood vessels. *Gesenius* says that is blood vessels.

71 Well, it causes lesions, little cuts. *...that were soon identified as cysticerci, the larval form of the pig tapeworm that had*

formed protective cysts within the brain. Most peculiarly, the patients were all absent of any of the risk factors that increase susceptibility to neurocysticercosis--consumption of ... pork products...

72 *...Examining related family members of the original three patients... These people who had these seizures. ...members of the original three patients identified an additional seven people from two families that showed positive antibodies to the infection (known as seropositivity), including a fourth person that had experienced a seizure sending them to the ER.*

73 *...The life cycle of the pork tapeworm. Infection with the tapeworm is strongly associated with pig husbandry along with poor hygiene... I think the poorest hygiene is practiced when you don't come out of the world. And I think we really need to put some thought into this, coming out of the world. You can't rub shoulders with them. You can't rub elbows with them. And I know you've got to live with them if you work with them, but you better start wearing protection, I can tell you for sure, or you may suffer the same things. ...Accidentally ingested eggs can result in larva that migrate throughout the body eventually forming cysts.*

74 Now, the Center for Disease Control is the one that's putting this out and they show a picture here of the life cycle coming from the pork, into the man's mouth, coming on around the eyes and parts of the organs of the body.

75 One thing that could have occurred in this case was the Hebrews that lived in New York City that had these seizures, they had workers, as all of them do. And this had been going on for years but they didn't know how they were getting these seizures that come from pork. Most people get them and they don't even pay any attention to it. They just know they're sick and they go

ahead and put it off until the next sickness. Pretty soon they get to feeling better and they think it's all over.

76 But these people went to the best doctors in the world. They saw what was in them and they just couldn't figure it out. "Why is this in me?" Well, they finally tracked it down. The Hebrews in New York that this test came from, hired maids. And those workers were not Hebrew. And they paid them a cheap wage to do their cooking, to take care of their children, all the vital parts that should have been protected. And this is where it was coming from. And that's not gonna change.

77 And the man at the end of the article, he says, *... We all have our own salubrious observances and rituals that we like to think maintain our health and well being, from washing our hands, splashing bleach around the bathroom and kitchen, or even following certain dietary restrictions. But however aseptic and sanitized you live your day-to-day life, the reality is that we live in a world with other people--our coworkers, our friends, the people who serve us food in restaurants, the people we drink with at the bar, the children our kids play with, in short, everyone else.*

78 Well, YAHWEH says come out from among them and be ye separate. My time is up but if you don't mind, I think I'll go just a little bit further here. [Praise YAHWEH applause] I'm glad you agree! [laughing]

79 *Medical Daily. Alzheimer's Risk Doubled In People With Herpes Virus...* Well, is just what I was talking about a while ago. Herpes is a sexually transmitted disease. And they say 90% of the people have it. I say 100% of the people have it. You can't be without it in today's world.

80 All of our past has been rubbing elbows with the world. And I realize some will probably leave because I brought this out, but you are expected to start trying

to come out of this world, brethren. We're really getting close to The End right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

81 If you have to go out there, there are certain oils that will help protect you. They won't help you completely and if you get something to eat out there you won't be protected at all. You can't stick this stuff in your mouth and eat it without getting these things that YAHWEH says don't touch. If you remember, I certainly want to bring these two Scriptures in, if you'll turn over to **I Corinthians**. (If I can find it.)

82 **I Corinthians 6:17. But the person who is united to YAHWEH is one with Him in spirit...** No, that's not it.

83 **Verse 18, Flee sexual immorality!...** Yes, that's part of it.

84 **Verse 19, Or do you not know that your body is the sanctuary of Spirit Holy...** Which it's supposed to be. It's supposed to be. (You got it?) You know the Words of YAHWEH, the Spirit Holy, this Spirit is the Word of YAHWEH. It's the Laws that guide us. "Don't eat pork." That's one of them. That's Spirit that's in you right now guiding you that comes from YAHWEH. **Or do you not know that your body is the sanctuary of Spirit Holy in you, which you have from YAHWEH, and you are not your own?**

85 **Verse 20, For you were bought with a price; therefore, glorify YAHWEH in your body...** Keep it well, in other words. Keep your body well.

86 Now look at **II Corinthians 12** and **verse 20. For I fear that when I come, I may not find you as I would want, and that you may not find me as you want me to be: that there may be contentions, jealousies, outbursts of anger, factions, slander; backbitings, gossip; whisperings, arrogance, and uproar...** He doesn't want to find the people this way he said but there may be.

87 Now look at the next verse, **verse 21, And that, when I come again My Father may humble me before you; and I will mourn for many who have sinned previously, and have not repented of the uncleanness...** Not repented. You see this is something you need to repent of, of the uncleanness. Uncleanness. He says in **Leviticus 11**, don't touch these things. It'll make you unclean. These are unclean animals, don't touch them.

88 But also, **...sexual impurity, and licentiousness...** No, you don't have a license to sin. You have a license to study the Holy Scriptures. That's what YAHWEH tells you to do and to become Perfect as YAHWEH is Perfect. Now, this is a world, yes, we're living in this world but we're being judged by how much we try to come out of this world. Well **Acts** says repent and this says he's fearful that you will not have repented.

89 Now, **II Corinthians 7**, I believe, **II Corinthians 7:14. Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers...** Why not? Because they'll bring this uncleanness to you. **...For what fellowship has Righteousness with unrighteousness?...** Well, you saw what took place in New York with Hebrews who were supposedly eating clean meats and they'll go to extremes to try to produce it, but they had the unclean coming in cooking for them. Why? Because they wanted to get cheap labor. They wanted to get cheap labor instead of their own people and neither did they teach the people. If they had been teaching the people, they would have probably seen what did this but they don't have sense enough to teach anyway. You can see that from what they've come to.

90 **...For what fellowship has Righteousness with unrighteousness. And what fellowship does light have with darkness?**

91 **Verse 15 And what harmony can**

there be between Messiah and Belial; Worthlessness: Satan? Or what share does a believer have with an infidel; untrustworthy, not faithful, not true nor loyal?

92 Verse 16, **And what agreement does The House of YAHWEH have with Gods...** Well all of this is coming from being evil like the Gods, as Satan says in **Genesis 3:5**. And here in **II Corinthians 7:16** he goes on to say, **...As YAHWEH has said: I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their Father, and they will be My People.**

93 So, look at **verse 17** now, **Therefore; Come out...** Remember what He just said here. **...Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean thing, and I will receive you.**

94 Now look at the next verse. If we don't start working towards this, brethren, He won't receive us. And that's what He's saying in **verse 18, I will be a Father to you, and you will be My sons and daughters, says YAHWEH Almighty.**

95 Start making an effort. If you will continue striving, we will find a way. **YAHWEH's** fixing to open us a great door. And once that door is opened, then we will have the help we need. We will have all the resources at our disposal. If we start now, we'll be able to handle it. If we don't, we will be sick and diseased.

96 We can cleanse. There are ways of cleansing. That's one of the best things you can do for your health is cleanse. There are ways of getting rid of these things. Not by taking shots. The antibiotics that they give you, brethren, they take of the filth of the earth; they make it from the filth of the earth. I just brought that out to you last week. And they shoot it in your veins hoping it will go in and kill something. Well, what's it going to do after it kills it? It's

gonna turn to a mutated form of something else. And it just keeps multiplying in the blood vessels of the people's bodies. It's a serious thing. The world is sick and is getting sicker everyday.

97 They say 90% of people have just one disease. How many of them have the rest of these diseases? They've all got them. They're out there and everybody's got them. The hospitals, they can't build them fast enough anymore. They're full and running over and they're telling the people to go home or go somewhere, go to their pharmacy or somebody but they can't handle all the sickness and disease that are coming in. And they're saying that they're getting worse.

98 Gonorrhea, you know, we thought we had it whipped back in 1951 with penicillin. And penicillin won't even touch it now. It's a very strong disease. So is syphilis. It's mutated with all of these things inside the body. And it comes out through your body. And it gets on different things and goes to different people. You go and buy a steak from a steakhouse, there's no telling what was smeared on that steak that you're eating. Hamburgers too. Pizzas. Whatever it is, I would be very careful about doing anything that I couldn't inspect before I ate it. And you won't be able to from start to finish.

99 There's a way of coming out of the world. Just work towards it. And The House of **YAHWEH** will guide you step-by-step if you'll just start doing it. But protect your health. The only way you can protect your health, we teach it. The only way you can get rid of this is to cleanse. Cleanse inside and out.

100 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Five

Harvest Time Is Near--Come To The House Of YAHWEH And Learn To Rejoice! Rejoicing In Troubles, Rejoice In YAHWEH For Having Put You Through That Experience.

03/07/15

K. Yliyah H.: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! Everybody's back! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Wow! Wonderful! You may be seated. I've missed you too! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and everyone of you.

2 I've had this sermon for several weeks on global warming but... [laughing] Didn't quite seem the right time to bring it for the last few months with all this cold weather! I decided to put it on the back burner.

3 If you saw the news, you see how dangerous it's getting. I say rejoice that you have been called out of this world. [Praise

YAHWEH, applause] That's just one of the reasons I want to speak on rejoicing. You know you're called to The House of **YAHWEH** to **LEARN** to rejoice? That's one of the things. You know it seems so ironic that you'd have to be taught to rejoice. One of the Apostles said, "We rejoice in tribulation," and they went through some pretty bad stuff. The Apostle Kepha, he was hung upside down on a stake until he died.

4 We're reaching the world as you can see from the news. Different things are taking place and **YAHWEH** said that we would. That's quite a miracle. That's quite a miracle right there that **YAHWEH**

*...you're called to The House of YAHWEH to **LEARN** to rejoice.*



promised. He prophesied that He would call certain ones to His House and from His House the Word of **YAHWEH** would go out to all the world. Now, He said that before there was a television or power to broadcast through the air by radio or anything else.

5 I remember when Jacob and I got on a radio station. Oh shoot, it was years ago. I can't remember when, but it was called XCG. I don't know if you've heard of that but it was a pretty wide reaching radio station. And we were talking then about, you know, this was only reaching a small portion of the people in the world and things that would have to change and more radio stations would have to be invented like that one and we'd get on all of them. But that wasn't it, that wasn't it.

6 And now from one single location, you can do this. Now, think of it, all you people that are having trouble believing, think of it. That's a Prophecy you can't deny, unless you're a fool, as Yahshua said, you can't deny it. And that from one location, this Message would go out to all nations. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Even the one that didn't exist at that time and that was the one He said it was gonna go out from; the one that didn't exist is a Babylonish nation. It wasn't discovered until 1492, 1492 they said. That's what they said. That's in history.

7 Well, right now, *Yisrayl Hawkins Tells Scientists Exactly What Makes Life Function Properly In New Publication...* This one is really going. It's going big time. They just sent me a few of the stations, the large ones that are carrying this. World Now, and it's reaching 6,701,019. That's 6 million! Yeah! Another one here, FOX is reaching 3,341,178. WBAY View Release, I guess that's West Bay, is going to 1,021,788. And these are on the Internet too. They're all posted on the Internet.

8 Another one here, WFM.com, that's

going to 1,697,362. Now, these are not even the high points yet. (Let me see if I can find the current.) We're going out on television too in the Times Square. [showing picture on monitor] **YAHWEH** is putting us everywhere. This is Yahshua, by the way, doing this. He's High Priest and He shows, in no uncertain terms, that He's making these moves as you saw from the great speeches that were given by the Great Kohan Heimerman Hawkins and the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins.

9 That was the latest one today. The one last week was *Yisrayl Hawkins Says There Is Only One Place Shown In Scripture To Achieve Salvation And Shows Proof In Newsletter...* Now, you probably wouldn't think that would reach very many but right now the audience is at 211,267,900. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And they've got about four TV stations here running it on television and Internet. Two of them are going over a million and the others are going like 900,000 viewers there. So there's no doubt we're reaching out to all the world.

10 Now, this is nationwide. It's also global. And we do that from the increase in knowledge that didn't exist either at that time and only came into being in my lifetime. That's another miracle for those who don't believe. If you'd just try to prove that otherwise, you'd find the truth. It was predicted in every single detail. Unless you're too much of a fool to figure what is written and what came true, there's no way you could disbelieve this proof that **YAHWEH** is putting out here.

11 The scientists, I don't remember when I first started bringing to the people, but I know it was Rodale that brought it out in *Prevention Magazine*. One of his preventions was a bunch of poppycock when he was saying get off of salt and get on this new stuff I've got here for just a few

bucks more per ounce. They started using it in the health food stores. My brother Jacob decided he was gonna do that and I tried to talk him out of it but I think he was still doing it years later. But he actually thought this and thought salt was harmful to the health.

12 Now I know that the doctors have taken many of you off of salt which has hurt you. I guarantee, it hurts your body. Well now science knows that it hurts your body. Yeah. Well, we were telling it at least fifty years ago in the place on T&P Lane that used to be the Sanctuary for The House of **YAHWEH**; now it's a printing place. Printing presses that run. We'd like for them to run twenty-four hours but I think they have to shut down an hour or two to grease the machinery, but we still can't keep up now. We're getting to where we can't keep up with our present facilities and so we're having to make other moves now to keep up.

13 It hurts me when we can't supply *The Books of YAHWEH* just instantly. We're gonna supply them. We're telling everyone that we're gonna get them out there to you, just hang with us. But we're getting a lot of demands on *The Book of YAHWEH* now since I mentioned it. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Well this salt now. *Does high-salt diet combat infections?...* And they prove it does. *...dietary salt could also have immune-boosting effects. Researchers report that high levels of salt in skin help mice fight off bacteria and that humans may also stockpile salt at infection sites...* that's what your body does to fight infections.

15 Now, if it doesn't have the salt, it can't do that. If they can get you on something that's made from you know what, their poison. Well they guarantee it to be organic and then they guarantee the poison they put on it to be organic. The DDT, it's

all organic, I'm sure. They've poisoned the land up so much that when it floods and covers their fields with river mud, they're not allowed to push that river mud back into the stream that it came from because it's laced with poison from the ground where the water washed it into the river.

16 You talk about confusion, a mixed up mess that they have in the farming industry. And they're wanting to grind up some of that, put it on your table and tell us it's better than salt. Well, I'm glad that **YAHWEH** buried our salt mines deep in the ground so we would have a great supply of salt! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 This is so fabulous, this article right here. *...Scientists only recently learned...* Science now, get this. You've got to get this because we've been publishing this and preaching it for over fifty years, I know. *Scientists only recently learned that the connective tissue of skin can serve as a reservoir for sodium ions when we consume large amounts of salt.*

18 *...When Jens Titze, a clinical pharmacologist at the Vanderbilt University School of Medicine in Nashville and the study's principle author was studying dietary salt intake in mice, he noticed that even mice on low-salt diets had unusually high salt concentrations in wounded skin...* Now, how would that know? Can the salt think? When you get a wound the salt in your body starts rushing to that place, how would you explain such a thing? I praise **YAHWEH**, blessed is he, blessed is he that has studied microbiology in The House of **YAHWEH**! Very blessed! Rejoice and be exceedingly glad that you didn't get off of salt. You'd of probably died before these words were spoken today.

19 Well they do. The salt, your body rushes it to the place. You're so wonderfully made, brethren. If you could just think of what's going on in your brains and in your

hearts and how your body reacts to a wound or an infection. And what do the doctors do? They give you an antibiotic and when the infection becomes stronger than the antibiotic, they hunt for another antibiotic that's stronger, that'll do more harm to your body.

20 Well now they're changing their tune. They're even going to honey now. I wonder why they'd be doing that. Because somebody told them it's in the Scriptures and that's your best bet right there? Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] The pen is a mighty thing. It's mightier than the sword. It's mightier than the nuclear bombs.

21 (Let's see.) ...*Titze*... The scientist. ...*and his colleagues realized that immune cells arriving in wounded skin to fight infections were entering a salty microenvironment*... The body takes care of itself when it's healthy, a healthy body does. But it can't be healthy unless you eat salt. Have salt within yourself. And what else did YAHWEH say with that? Remember? Rejoice! Have salt within yourselves and rejoice. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

22 I can now say that I haven't for one month answered the phone and someone asked me "how are you" and I didn't say I'm rejoicing, how about you? And they say, oh yes, I am now. Yes, I'm learning to rejoice in tribulation, in whatever comes my way, as the Apostle Shaul also said.

23 Okay. ...*They hypothesized that the body was shuffling salt to infected skin to protect against invaders. In other words, "We are salting our cells in order to protect ourselves," says Jonathan Jantsch, a microbiologist at the University of Regensburg in Germany and first author on the study which appears in the current issue of Cell Metabolism*... We need to get that magazine. You young Priests need to get it and add to your collection on the microbiology lessons.

24 This one is the same thing. *Sodium fights infections. Health drawbacks exaggerated*... That's from the ones that forbid salt. They exaggerated saying it was poison. The government has taken it off its list of unwanted now. They're changing their minds too after new studies came out. This is really great right here.

25 Another thing, *A House Bill May Allow Raw Milk Retail Sales*... I've told you about raw milk and how it protects itself. YAHWEH made it to where it would protect itself. Sweet milk, I'm an Okie but I knew what sweet milk was long before you did. Sweet milk is fresh from the cow's udder. And I used to milk the cow like this. [pretending to squirt milk into mouth] When I was a child, sometimes my cat would come along and I'd squirt some at him and he'd [opens mouth and pretends to catch milk]! [laughing] He liked it too.

26 I milked cows by hand. We had 32 head of cattle and myself and Yaaqob and Vernon and my dad, the four of us. We'd milk those cows twice a day. And we sold the cream and that brought the groceries in until they were all repossessed.

27 ...*While buying raw milk products from farms is legal, it's currently illegal in Texas to sell them in retail stores*... But they're changing that now. They got word from somebody that the pope was talking about someone who said they "know it all." [laughing] And I wouldn't lie about it! I know we do! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

28 (Let's see.) Well there were several things on this raw milk now because it just came before congress and the people are fighting for it. Some of the people, representatives, here in Texas are fighting for it. It was on the news this week. *What's behind the government hatred of raw milk?*... Well, the government hatred was seen in the representatives that took the false reports and that's what you'll find in

that article. They took false reports, they exaggerated the reports and now they're having to backtrack because we started telling people that raw milk was healthy.

29 And you go from the sweet milk, the sweet milk will turn sour. It's even healthy when it's sour. I drank sour milk constantly when I was a child. It goes from that to clabber milk. I drank the clabber milk when I was a child. And then to the buttermilk, where you churn the milk after it clabbers and you've got buttermilk, got bits of butter in your milk. And it's very healthy for you. Everything there is healthy. Mix some honey with it and you've got just about a complete meal to last a day.

30 But now, *Washington thirsty for raw milk despite warnings...* Look at that. [showing on monitor] *Washington thirsty for raw milk despite warnings...* And all because of The House of YAHWEH. Something they rejected, the Great Wisdom of YAHWEH, they reject it. Search out and read *The Book of YAHWEH*, YAHWEH said. Not one of these will fail you. Not one. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] *A House Bill May Allow Raw Milk Retail Sales...* That's it again.

31 Now, the CIA, rejecting this has brought wars. YAHWEH said we would have wars and rumors of wars and hatred would grow because of transgressions because the Laws were pushed aside. The Great Wisdom of YAHWEH was pushed aside so YAHWEH said you're going to have hatred and wars just like Cain did. Well you saw what was taking place there. We have this.

32 *CIA Insider Breaks Silence on Global Currency Wars...* But he also talks about nuclear wars. ...*In a startling interview he reveals that all 16 U.S. Intelligence Agencies have begun to prepare for World War III...* All 16.

33 ...*Making matters worse, his*

colleagues believe it could begin within the next 6 months... Yes! Praise YAHWEH! Yes! [applause]

34 Rejoice that you're in the Protected Place. Now, talk about going from stupidity to Follywood, I think that's the way you pronounce that, isn't it? Follywood? Well, I'm an Okie so bear with me a little! But these are the rabbis now that rejected YAHWEH's Wisdom. *After attacks, European rabbis train in self-defense...* In Prague. Well, you know what they're gonna defend themselves with? Karate, knives.

35 They haven't seen your commercials. We need to make more of those commercials, like that; shorter, but more of them. And I guess you could show the man with the knife getting shot by the police officer who they hired to protect him in one of them. But I could think of several that you could make to start pushing this.

36 But this is what comes when you deplete your body of salt. Have salt within yourselves and you will rejoice. What did YAHWEH say to Cain? He said, "Why are you so angry, Cain? Why are you so angry?" Who is He saying that to today? Francis, why are you so angry? Why are all 16 of our intelligence agencies so angry that they're going for nuclear war now? Why are you building these big ships that can wipe out nations and kingdoms? Kingdom against kingdom. Nation against nation. It's all in the fellowship of Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain, YAHWEH said. Cain. That's **Yahdah 1:11**, I believe.

37 Well, here we have now the brotherhood, the same brotherhood, spoke with the same pope and they're preparing for war. And their leader is saying, now is the time to start preparing for war. Well, they started it years ago but now they're building up. They've got their nuclear weapons built up and ready; ready to deliver.

38 In the same crazy, confused world

we have the Center for Disease Control, *CDC investigates deadly bacteria's link to doctors' offices...* Not just the hospitals anymore but you go to the doctor's office, you can get it there too. The bacteria, ...*C. difficile is typically found in hospitals, but a study finds link to doctor, dentist visits...* Doctors and dentists. If you have to go to one of them places, you better spray yourself down with some protection and take a heavy dose of salt before you go! Maybe throw it over your shoulder too. You remember that? [laughing]

39 Now, here's the great one. Because honey is in the Scriptures and I remember bringing this out back in '82 or '83 that honey, you are commanded, it's actually a Law of YAHWEH to eat this. Don't think that the Ten Commandments are the only Laws. If YAHWEH says it, it's Law and you should put it in your Book as Law and practice it. But He says honey is healthy. That's what the Savior said. But that's what the Scriptures show. It says honey and butter and here we have to get an endorsement now before we can even sell it, raw honey or raw milk. You've got to get an endorsement before you can get it into the grocery store! The raw honey you don't, but the milk you do.

40 This raw honey, *Studies Reveals Honey 'The Answer' To Resistant Superbugs...* Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Imagine that! It says, *Antibiotic drug use has spawned a host of devastating side effects, including the rise of unstoppable 'superbugs'...* I don't know if you got that or not, but when you take an antibiotic, it doesn't stay like they put it in your body. It mixes in with the other bugs that are in there, crossbreeds, mutates and so forth and you've got an unstoppable enemy here.

41 It's a defense that multiplies when you put this kind of stuff in you, which came from bacteria to begin with. It came from

feces, they get some of it from feces. That's the main one now that they're using to fight this other because it's the body's defense of trying to get rid of it. You can drink it now in Abilene just from the tap water, I guess. They're flushing it into the lakes. Not just Abilene, you saw the drought. I believe it's NASA that put out the article saying we can expect mega-droughts now. It's not gonna change. It's going to go on for decades they're saying.

42 The rains that we got would not help anything in the drought situation. It floods. It washes the fields away, washes houses down the mountain, big fancy houses in Follywood. They built their house on the side of a slope where the rain comes down. Man! They don't just teach it in school, they practice it. They practice Follywood! And the rain comes. Well, down comes the mountain, down comes the house, lands in the highway, cars run into it, slide off the road trying to miss it, go down the slope and kill themselves. It's going on all over. The stupidity is going on everywhere.

43 Listen to this again now. *Antibiotic drug use has spawned...* It's the result of it. It's the result of what we're facing now with deadly, untreatable bugs, is what the man is trying to tell you. *Antibiotic drug use has spawned...* It's bred. It's mutated. This is what I told them fifty years ago. *...has spawned a host of devastating side effects, including the rise of unstoppable 'superbugs' and even an increased incidence of cancer...* What's causing your cancers? Well you've already got the worm in your body if you're eating pork. If you're following the priest who eats pork, you'll be consumed with him. That's what YAHWEH said.

44 Instead of coming to the House and rejoicing, they want to go off and eat pork and die of cancer. You've got the cancer parasite in your body. You add to that the

other parasites your body got rid of the last time you went to the bathroom. You take that back and you shoot it in your arm. They shoot you with this stuff. Yes, this is what they do. I'm telling you honestly this is what they do. That stuff goes back in your blood, abominable things in their vessels and it mutates and it helps the enemy increase a defense in your body, inside your bodies. Then you flush it into the lake water and you let others get a dose of what you just got rid of. And YAHWEH said they would be drinking their own stuff, yes. That was a Prophecy also.

45 *...and even an increased incidence of cancer... That's what it's causing. And they know it's causing this. ...The answer of the medical establishment has been to create harsher antibiotics, which in turn have led to the creation of even more superbugs. Clearly it's time for a different way to deal with troublesome microbes...* Troublesome microbes. These're the studies The House of YAHWEH puts out; studies of microorganisms of which your whole body is made.

46 Science is now figuring that out after we told them what to look for. They now know this and they know that your body is made up of kingdoms. How did they know it? They didn't find it out for 6,000 years. They shunned it. They pushed it aside. They took *The Book of YAHWEH* to Rome and hid it from you. This Great Wisdom that would keep you well forever and they hid it in a vault. Wouldn't let anyone have it. For 1,500 years they did this. And the whole world is following after this beastly system that says eat pork, the start of the whole thing. That's the apple off of the tree of evil. That's one of the sins.

47 *...troublesome microbes, and research is showing that honey fits the bill...* Finally! It took them fifty years to get my article into the science labs and find

out that, "Hey! This guy's right! He does know everything!" And the pope backed them up and said yeah! That's what he said! [laughing]

48 Well, we're dealing with a Being Who's sitting by the Side of YAHWEH, at YAHWEH's Right Hand. YAHWEH is holding a man with a stone by his right hand, which makes him over at YAHWEH's Left Hand. You got all that figured out? A stone, a white stone. They did a great job on that, didn't they? A white stone.

49 Well there's the pork bug that's in your body if you're following the priest. [shows on monitor] This is his mouth by the way and his horns that he latches onto you with. I think I counted ten by the way, ten horns. Well... some of you caught that, I know! [laughing]

50 Now, here's the wonderful thing that YAHWEH is doing. And there are dozens of Scriptures. I would I could just take them and put them in your mind right quickly before I read you the article, but that'll take some time. But, *Astronomers Find A Dusty Galaxy That Shouldn't Exist...* Well, this is revealing the lies that were told about evolution and things like this. *Astronomers have spotted a surprisingly dusty little galaxy within the cluster Abell 1689, shown here in an image by the Hubble Telescope...* This shouldn't have been there. It wasn't there the day before. This is a galaxy now. You can't make it out exactly but this is a whole galaxy full of places for The House of YAHWEH to make use of, actually filled with it! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

51 This is a wonderful article and it says, (let's see), *The problem the scientist report Monday in Nature, is that while the tiny galaxy dates from just 700 million years...* Now, what they've come up with so far which is a lie. It has not. And it's newly discovered but they're saying, well it's

probably existed for 700 million years, but it has not. It wasn't there yesterday so it was created by YAHWEH in one day, a twenty-four hour period. And they say 700 million years or so, give or take a few hundred million years and one day! [laughing]

52 *...or so after the big bang...* Well, this shows too what a lie the big bang is and exposes it. *...it's far more dusty than something this young and small has any right to be.*

53 *...The dusty galaxy is just one of the recent surprises astronomers have found. "Last week," says Marrone, "we learned of an incredibly massive black hole in the early universe. Now we have this average galaxy with significant amounts of dust. We've had this cartoon picture of the early universe, but it's clear that we really don't know what's going on."*... Well, we could tell them! But the pope would come back with some wise remark saying we know it all. I say, Yeah we do! We sure do! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

54 *The risk of American major droughts for decades...* NASA says. We're seeing this already and we know for sure the cause. But we're the only ones who know the cause. Now, we're telling it as fast as we can.

55 I want you to go over to **Exodus 20:20**. That's an easy one to remember, isn't it? **Exodus 20:20**. Mosheh received the

Mosheh received the Great Wisdom of YAHWEH in friendship, in friendship, and gave it to the people in the first verses of Exodus 20. And these ten Laws right here, you couldn't find more Perfect Laws to have friendship with...

Great Wisdom of YAHWEH in friendship, in friendship, and gave it to the people in the first verses of **Exodus 20**. And these ten Laws right here, you couldn't find more Perfect Laws to have friendship with even in Follywood. You could have friendship in Follywood if they would just follow these Ten Commandments. He gives us more detailed Laws to back these up and shows how a nation could be free of fighting and wars and sickness and disease.

56 He gives us detailed messages in these Ten Commandments that you could actually remember. You could memorize these Ten Commandments. And the Catholic Church changed this and this is what they didn't want you to see. The pope didn't want you to see.

57 The Catholic Church, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians that moved to Rome, destroyed the temple, sent their Roman army to destroy the temple, didn't want you to see. They brought *The Book of YAHWEH* to Rome and hid it for 1,500 years. And YAHWEH said in the Last Days My House is gonna preach this so YAHWEH had plans for it to reappear in this time period, this generation, this generation only. And of course, it's here and we're reading from it. That's quite a miracle.

58 But this is what YAHWEH gave to Mosheh. He gave it to Adam to begin with. His son preached it, Abel. Abel, what this galaxy is named after. Well, at Abel goes forth the Message today, as YAHWEH said it would, to all the world from one location as the Great Kohan David Yahodah Hawkins brought out, searching back to get the original writing of *Matthew* or **Mattithyah 24:14**.

59 Well, you see these Ten Commandments. This is the Wisdom, the Great Wisdom of YAHWEH that He gave to Mosheh and said "You take this and live by it and you will have Peace. You can bring

Peace among you if you'll live by them." But then they said after Mosheh gave them this, "Oh yeah, what you said we'll do."

60 Well, it's easily said, right? They didn't work in a hot kitchen where they had sweat running down. They didn't work out in the goat barn surely or out in the milk lot. Well, I'm afraid they did. In fact, the first school that is mentioned as being a sizeable school where everyone was living, took care of themselves and raised their own food. They drank raw milk because they didn't have that expensive machine that they want to sell, that they say to "pasteurize" it. The "pastor" is on the seven hills of Rome, by the way, so they "pastor-ized" it, see. That come from the "pastor" that eats pork and teaches the people to eat pork. Well that's what you're getting when you go to the grocery store and get some of this "pastor-ized" milk. That's pastor-authorized, you know, like the "authorized" version, the modified version. Well, he "pastor-ized" that too.

61 Well, here in **verse 20** now of this same chapter, He says, "No, I'm not gonna take your word for it. I'm gonna put you in..." A hot kitchen? Wow, do I have to go through that? Well, He put Daniyl's

companions in a fiery furnace. That might have been what He was talking about, you think? Cooking food in an un-refrigerated area, with no air conditioners. Well, then He sent then an air conditioner and wow, man, this is worse than being hot. We're cold. We can't get warm.

62 Well, these are trials I know. And then He tells you after this, He told Daniyl's companions when He threw them in there, He said rejoice. And Daniyl's companions set you a perfect example and came walking out of that hell fire. Yes! And now YAHWEH says we're going to resurrect Daniyl and his companions. We are, those who overcome. What do you mean overcome? Overcoming is rejoicing. Rejoicing! That shows you have overcome. That's one of the steps that shows you've overcome. Rejoicing!

63 You've come to that gold. I don't see the banner here, but you've come to that gold that we were talking about. The harvest time that we sing about, have y'all learned that song yet? Some? One has! Our great music teacher! Well, we've got it coming for you but the harvest time is right at hand. And we're gonna be singing about it this Feast now. Harvest time.

64 Well, what makes that grain of gold



**Overcoming is rejoicing. Rejoicing!
That shows you have overcome.
That's one of the steps that shows
you've overcome. Rejoicing!**

wheat that we're all looking for to see that we want in our house? That we want in our house, that YAHWEH wants in His House. What makes that grain of gold wheat gold? Where it can actually get a purple position in the House, in YAHWEH's House? Isn't that something?

65 Well, we got the wheat coming and the workers say, "Hey, it's full of tares. Should we go ahead and pull them out?" And Yahshua said, "No, let them grow together." Let them grow together and in the Last Days there's going to be one huge separation take place.

66 Now, in **Revelation 7**, we're shown that there are a lot of people that are going to take these Laws, these Ten Commandments here plus the other detailed Laws that back these up and say here is the technical part. I want you. It's colored purple and I want you to become this purple to get this magnificent job in my Kingdom. He won't take your word for it because a lot of people give their word and then they get to the door of this fiery furnace and they run. And they start like the wolf going to grandma's place.

67 Well, YAHWEH says in **Exodus 20:20, Mosheh said to the people; Do not fear... Don't get afraid now. ...for YAHWEH has come to test and prove you...** To see if you really honestly will, under all kinds of conditions, stand strong and become that gold grain of wheat that actually qualifies for the purple position in YAHWEH's House. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

68 Well, that's quite a parable put together from several different Scriptures but **verse 23** shows what most people seek for. For Yahshua said, "Seek first the Kingdom." Well, this is the Kingdom right here. These are the Laws that govern the Kingdom.

69 If you think of what has taken place from Adam, Abel and Cain and you think of the kingdoms that have been built. Now,

all have followed the way of Cain which was eating the pork, confusing the mind, building the hatred. You saw the article about science now proving that people who eat pork, they have an aggressive attitude. And it takes you a while to get that aggressive attitude out, even hitting with the fists.

70 Well nobody who hits with the fists will get into YAHWEH's Kingdom. It's an aggressive attitude. It takes some fighting to get that controlled. It takes some real determination and that's what YAHWEH wants to see in you. In turning to the gold, He wants to see aggressive actions to get rid of the aggressive behavior towards others. He has to put you to test to prove you. And He's going to prove you.

71 But that's the reason you were brought here early. Otherwise, He would have picked you up, waited until the bombs dropped and then He would have picked you up and taken you to the Protected Place and start working with you. But no, He brought you early so you could train for this position.

72 If you were in the Kingdom and you had the Power to move mountains, what would you do? I know you remember some of these things. Yahshua as an Example, He came to a fig tree and He was hungry and He went to get Him some figs and no figs. Here's a fig tree that wouldn't bear any fruit. And He said instantly to that tree, "You will never bear fruit again," and instantly, the Disciples said, that tree was gone. It started dying. It died. It wilted right in front of them.

73 Now, if you had that power, and someone stepped on your toes, someone that you didn't like to begin with because you were a little bit jealous of them or something, what would you do? I'm taking to adults as well as children. You can't fight. No fighting! Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

74 That's what the rabbis are doing. The rabbis, what they call rabbis, are some leftovers that didn't go to Rome because they didn't want to give up the Sabbath. They couldn't mix in with the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. Well, that's the leftovers that are in Israel. And to defend themselves, they're getting sticks and knives. You know, it really makes a lot of sense, don't it?

75 Well, of course, the rest of the crew went to the big organizations, the four great ruling powers that Daniyl spoke of. Now these are the governments that evolved and the kings that ruled over them. These are the ones that Samuyl warned the heads of Israyl and the heads of Yaaqob, saying, "You heads of Yaaqob who pastor My People and lead them astray." Well, they became strong with their armies. They saw strength. They built a big army, one that they could send out and captivate the people, bring them to Babylon and Rome. And they built these or from the twelve tribes came these four great kingdoms.

76 They split later and formed what we call the Quartet today but they're still practicing the same forceful attitude. "We've got to force these people to follow our rules," but they can't agree on what rules are best. There's no agreement. No unity there to hold them together. And this is what you see in this whole mixed up world right now.

77 First off, their minds are confused because they do eat pork. They follow the priests who eat pork and they eat pork. And the people who say, "Oh no, we don't eat pork," they know nothing about what's in the food they do eat or what's in the restaurants. As they said, the Jewish rabbis, as they call themselves, in New York, they were actually getting trichinosis from the food they ate and being brought into them by their servants. Well, see they're still eating pork whether they realize it or

not. The Only Place, the Only Place that I know of where you don't eat pork is right here where we're sitting right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

78 If you know anything or have learned anything from this sermon, understand what you saw on the news here about the wars and fighting and the sickness that's going around and how the doctors are making people sick by giving them shots that spawn other diseases. These articles are facts. This is what's going on in today's world. They're giving you shots that will actually breed and mutate more harmful bugs inside of your body to where the next shot won't even count at all. And here you're hurting inside. You're dying, dying you will die.

79 Well all of this has come down to our time where the scientists are so "smart" now that they finally realize that salt is a defense. Why didn't they find that out years ago? Why didn't they find out about honey? We knew it! We knew it fifty years ago because we had the Wisdom of YAHWEH! We accepted It. We brought the Wisdom back from YAHWEH that had been hidden by the Catholic Church who eats pork and teaches eating pork.

80 Well, this Wisdom right here that He gave Mosheh, **Exodus 20:23** He says, **Do not make for yourselves Gods (elohim or teraphim) of silver or gold...** To understand what that's talking about, it's the deceitfulness of riches that Yahshua was talking about. It wasn't talking about making a gold idol or a gold image of some person who died, like a picture or something like this of a person who died kneeling down. You know, even the idiots who eat pork realize that. They realize better than that, that this is not talking about that. It's making yourself into an image of a God like the ones who coax the deceitfulness of riches or the God of war.

81 The news came out about this God of war, Mars, and this was great. If you got those numbers, you could see. And there are greater things than that, that these men are going to show, more fantastic things that represent those numbers on that stone that I was given. That was in my right hand. YAHWEH said, "I will take you by your right hand." Yahshua sits at YAHWEH's Right Hand. I would have to be on YAHWEH's Left Side for Him to take me by my right hand and give me that stone. And He said, "Don't fear. I'm going to take you through all this." Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

82 When you pass through the fire, meaning we're going to pass through the fire, through that cafeteria that doesn't have any air conditioning or the Sanctuary that doesn't have enough heat, He says, "I'm gonna try you. I'm gonna allow you to be tested." Don't turn back to these Gods after the deceitfulness of riches, looking for comfort zones that you can spend your time pushing buttons to get entertainment, filthy entertainment that actually ruins the mind. The filthy entertainment that they have, even on the telephones. Now this is what we're fighting against, brethren. And YAHWEH is gonna turn this whole wicked mess around. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

83 Now He says there's going to be a Kingdom that will be in total Unity. Clyde is a very small town and they've got their hands so full of troubles right now that they can't even take care of the calls that come in. And we're learning first hand about that. Abilene is a larger town. It's got

more troubles than Clyde. They too have a larger police department, larger sheriff's department, but they can't take care of the problems that are in Abilene. No city can.

84 You saw where the man shot the Muslim yesterday, him and his wife. I believe it was in Dallas. The Muslim and his wife were taking pictures of some ice things on the snow on the ground to show it, I guess, to their people somewhere. And someone shot him. I don't know why.

85 Well, without Unity in a kingdom, it's impossible to run smoothly. Without Unity in a house, you're gonna have trouble and we do. We still have trouble because some have not yet come to Perfection. If you come to Perfection, like YAHWEH says in the Kingdom, you won't have these problems. And He's given you time to grow. He's given everybody time to grow. He called you here in plenty of time. And He said just Rejoice. Start rejoicing in what you're doing, in all that you set your hand to do is the way the Scripture was translated. But what it means is all that you're assigned to do by the Priests who do not eat pork. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

86 Well, of course, their minds are ruined, all of them out there. The food is contaminated. And now they've got an article out that says if you're particular about what you eat, you've got a mental attitude and you're listed on the mental list. So if you don't want to eat this pork that the priest who "pastor-ized" it sent out to you, then you've got a mental attitude so you're liable to kill yourself or something or kill someone else.

87 They turn this around because they're the ones who get their minds poisoned that they can't even have a mind of reality for themselves. Their minds are so confused they can think one thing and do something else. It's like dementia or Alzheimer's disease. It's much like that when you reach

Now He says there's going to be a Kingdom that will be in total Unity.

for something out here but your hand goes that way.

88 Well, that's the way the minds are doing right now with this sickness and disease. They had the Wisdom of YAHWEH removed from them for 1,500 years. So we come down to a time period when all the world is sick. Sin is at its peak. And YAHWEH is saying to this tiny House right here, He says, "You're going to build and resurrect those before you. You're going to build a Kingdom here of Unity." And those who grow and overcome, and Yahshua said this and Yahshua's running the show, He said "To those who overcome, I will grant to sit with Me in My Kingdom." Those who overcome. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

89 Well, how does He say to overcome? Rejoice! Rejoice in YAHWEH's Laws. I've given you several things here today to rejoice about, right? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] The Kingdom of YAHWEH is right at hand now. Very close. You need to put forth a special effort and start cramming for these exams. Don't let the spirit of the deceitfulness of riches crowd out this Great Knowledge that we have fought to get.

90 You know Who brought this Knowledge back, this Great Knowledge that we've got here in *The Book of YAHWEH* that everyone was commanded to search

out, that none of these are going to fail? YAHWEH did! He's going to build a Kingdom and you're part of It or you wouldn't be here in this House right now. [Praise YAHWEH applause]

91 But first off, start rejoicing. Yes. In the fiery furnace or wherever you're planted, whatever is assigned to you to do, rejoice in it. And if you've got something that you simply can't handle, then get with your counselors and work it out to where you can handle it. You may have to build something to keep the smoke out, but you can build something to keep the smoke out and the heat out, right? I mean that's what Knowledge is given to you for, to use it. Use your head to do your job. Then you can rejoice in what you're doing. But work out your problems. If you can't work them out, get with the Priests. They don't eat pork here in the House so they've got Knowledge to work out your problems! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] But you will have problems. You're going to have trials. Praise YAHWEH for them, right?! That's my test and I'm going to prove I can overcome it, right?! Right?! Right?! Right!!

92 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



**Well, how does He
say to overcome?
Rejoice! Rejoice in
Yahweh's Laws.**

Chapter Six

Yahshua's Memorial

04/03/15

K. Yliyah M.: I'll now turn the Services over to our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins.

1 Shalom everyone! You may be seated. Hope you have your *Books of YAHWEH* with you, pencil and paper. I'm glad to get this extra time before sunset. Some of this I want to cover during the Feast and some of it I wanted to cover tonight if we possibly can.

2 If you'd turn over to **Isayah 53**, we'll start there with this Prophecy that was laid before Yahshua as the Will of **YAHWEH** described on paper for this generation. You've got to get it in your minds that we are the fulfillment of this Plan. We're the fulfillment of this Plan that will actually receive Authority along with Yahshua. Yahshua Messiah sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** until **YAHWEH** makes His enemies His footstool, meaning they'll come and worship at His feet. Everything is pointing in that direction right now. The Prophecies are all being fulfilled and we can see that they're going to be fulfilled, even the Prophecy of nuclear war.

3 We've got about an hour here until sunset so I've got time to work with you on this sermon but you really need to listen

closely. This will all tie in as the Feast proceeds. It'll all tie together and show you this Plan. It's actually a commission that is set before **YAHWEH**'s People; Yahshua being the First to receive, First of mankind to receive Authority. **Genesis 1:26**. And the finishing of the Work was not even prophesied; not even prophesied for until this Last Generation, the Last Days. That would finish **YAHWEH**'s Work. There were Seven Lamps in this planned Work that was set before Yahshua. He is, as far as I can see, Yahshua is the Only One Who understood the Prophecies. Others understood some of them but not all. They were in question about them and even wept because they couldn't understand.

4 But Yahshua understood them and when He read this Prophecy right here, He knew that it was He Who was being spoken of. His family had a very guarded training period, seeing to it that they were trained and they would train Yahshua Messiah. And He would take His job understanding this. He willingly accepted it, **YAHWEH** shows, from the very beginning as a young child.



5 All the Scriptures that come to my mind right now about training children, it's a pattern of what Yahshua's family did, not clearly but what His family did with Him and somewhat on the twelve Disciples also. They were all raised in that one locality where The House of **YAHWEH** stayed even after the Feasts were moved by command of the king to Jerusalem. That one locality was still the Place that was teaching and being taught the Message that was commissioned to Abel to teach. Abel, the one Cain killed.

6 So this Work, it started with Abel and Satan managed to have him killed but his Work, his Work lived on like the Apostles' Work is living today. **YAHWEH** laid a Foundation with the Twelve Disciples and we're tied to that Foundation as I've brought to you many times in **Genesis 49:10**.

7 But Yahshua was tied to it also and commissioned. He was commissioned, tied to it by Command, by Prophecy, by the Living Will of **YAHWEH** that came down from Heaven. The True Manna of Life that came down from Heaven is what you're reading there in front of you right now.

8 So Yahshua saw this Prophecy and His parents taught Him these Prophecies. They had to. He knew too much. He knew them. He was quoting these things to priests who had never heard or followed these Prophecies and yet Yahshua, as a young Man, being trained in the Scriptures did this. As you see taking place in The House of **YAHWEH** at this very time with the young children and **YAHWEH** shows how to train them. He shows you the zeal that you must put forward in this, pushing it daily with your children to get them in the classes, get them in the schools, get them in the night lessons.

9 Now we have the *Yisrayl Says...* Program that you can get them off of the evil parts of computers and get them to

studying the *Yisrayl Says...* Any topic, you can name any topic and mash a button and instantly it comes in front of you. That's never been accomplished. That's never been accomplished before in history. Mainly because they had no knowledge of how to store knowledge and how to transport it through the air to anyplace in the world, any home, anywhere you have the facilities today that the modern technology and increase in knowledge give us.

10 But Yahshua was One of those children Who understood this Prophecy right here. And you can tell He did when He submitted to it and taught the Disciples that He must die. He knew when He was going to die. So He understood this.

11 But look at this Prophecy now in **Isayah 53**. He says in **verse 1**, **Who has believed our report?...** Well, not very many. There was a handful up in Galilee who were joined by a handful that kind of winged off into Syria and they were very few.

12 The kings didn't want these people. They were too stubborn and bullheaded. All they wanted to do was study *The Book of YAHWEH*, search out and read *The Book of YAHWEH*. What use would they have in his kingdom? You know you don't pay taxes for reading *The Book of YAHWEH*.

13 And when *The Book of YAHWEH* was taken to Jerusalem, along with the Feasts and set up, then they would go to Jerusalem. They would travel there and many of them would go there and hear *The Book of YAHWEH* read daily. That was the daily oblation of the reading of *The Book of YAHWEH*. And once they heard it read, they also knew that the kings that were ruling the nations and the priests that were ruling the kings, the kings, the priests, the high priests of the ruling religions, they knew that they weren't keeping those Laws that were being read. And the priests were actually being forced by the Law of Mosheh

to read those Laws daily and all you had to do is sit there and listen to it being read.

14 Now, we have the whole *Book of YAHWEH* from start to finish and we have it to where you don't have to go physically to The House of **YAHWEH** to get it done, you can get it right from your own home now. So you see, there's a Plan being worked out, starting with Abel, that's come down to our time with the modern technology but was actually prophesied to be able to do this in this time period.

15 **Who has believed our reports?...** Well, these were the Prophets. "Our" report meant more than one, more than just Isayah, but he was one of the Prophets who was severely persecuted by the ruling religions, the elders that later became Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. Those were the names they took. They're also the ones that killed Yahshua, set up to kill Yahshua, set up to rule the nations.

16 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty...** That is, prestige.

17 If you could imagine Yahshua, He was a Worker. He said the Pharisees loved these great seats, the prestigious seats. And they, from childhood up, they were taught to put on a show, to be very prestigious in front of the people. This was their teaching and it's like it is today. They weren't taught the Laws. In fact, they were taught against the Laws but never to speak it in public and never condemn this in the ears of those who kept the Laws or were practicing the Laws or you would start an uproar. Which they had many at that time because the people were hearing the Laws and then they were going back and talking about them and many revolutions were started. And they would squash these revolutions as fast as they possibly could to keep them

from spreading and keep people from asking questions about them. In other words, they were hiding the news and censoring the news media at that time to keep the real news from coming out that exposed their sins.

18 But there was nothing, no prestigious signs coming from Yahshua. Here we see Him one morning picking grain; Him and His Disciples out on the Sabbath, picking some grain to eat for breakfast. Someone said he had a hole in His shoe, said He was out working trying to get some people to the Feast and His blasted car broke down... oh no! He was driving a donkey, I'm sorry! [laughing] But He was a worker. He wasn't someone who sat in a high seat and said "Come praise me," like the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians did. And He had other things to talk about other than the kingship of the nations and how important He was.

19 Now, He was important! Yahshua, if you could think, this Man was headed for the highest office that could be gained by mankind. But He was taking twelve people out, showing them the sins of the world and teaching them the True Righteousness of **YAHWEH** and the Prophecies that they were to put their hands to. And He taught it well. The Disciples didn't go out and offer their lives for this Message for nothing. So He taught the Disciples well and they knew He was going to die but they loved the Man. They loved the Man so much that they put it out of their minds.

20 But there was nothing, nothing dainty about this Man. He was a worker. He was a carpenter. He was a gardener. He was a fish cleaner. I can see Him now in the cow milkers and the goat milkers and the cheese makers and in the kitchen preparing food. I can see Him all over this place! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 But He was not prestigious and

they despised Him. Look at **verse 3, He is despised and rejected by men; a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised...** Worse than Al Capone. He was “dangerous”. They wanted to kill Him. I can see Him in some of you right now. **...and we did not esteem Him.**

22 Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by YAHWEH, and afflicted... This was a sign to Him and He knew it. He knew all of this. He knew these Prophecies so He knew this was coming. He knew He had to suffer this right here, what it was talking about.

23 Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions... When He was picking the corn with the Disciples that morning, He was thinking more about His Disciples and He always did this and you can tell this by the remarks that were made by Him and others like Him in order to take care of those widows and so forth, who were hungry. And there wasn't instant food and it was taking a lot of work to take care of them. But you can see Him in all of this. That was Yahshua. And when you see this talking about those Twelve Disciples, that was Yahshua. That was His Teaching. That was His practice. That was Him. It was His personality. Not a high lofty Man Who you can't reach and can't ever talk to, but Somebody Who's helping all the time and caring about you as He did His Disciples and hundreds of thousands who followed Him.

24 Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs...

25 Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed.

26 Verse 6, All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his

own way; and YAHWEH has laid on Him the iniquity of us all.

27 Verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth. He was led as a lamb... Or as the Passover Lamb. ...to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth... He could have. He told His Disciples, “Don't you realize that I could call down legions of Malakim right now if I wanted to and wipe these people out?” That wasn't in His Mind. His Mind, what was in His Mind was serving you in these Last Days, actually dying for your sins. Yes, that was what was on that Man's Mind all the time. He could see, not the sorrows that He had to go through, but why He was going through them, looking down to the future at you when He would be High Priest over The House of YAHWEH; which is now.

28 Verse 8, He was taken from prison... Yes, He was arrested, put in jail. ...and from judgment, and who will declare His generation?... Well, this is speaking of an immediate people in and around a place called Galilee that spread up into Samaria and these people lived in that area and they followed Him. They probably had copies that many of them had made of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH*, this same Prophet here said in **Isayah 34:16**. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read.

29 ...For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People... Well, this was what was on His Mind right there, to pay for these transgressions so we could repent and convert. Otherwise, you've wasted your life. Sin, the wages of sin is death but He had to pay it. And He realized that and this was what was set before Him as we'll see in a little bit. **...He was stricken.**

30 Verse 9, And He made His grave

with the wicked, and with the rich in His death... You see the details of this? Capture, imprisonment, torture and the grave, even the description of the grave that would take place here. It didn't take place for several years later, almost a thousand, in fact, but it did take place. **...but He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His Mouth...** This was before the Man was ever born. Did you get that? This was a Prophecy that actually came to pass in detail. That's the reason He says you're fools if you don't believe these Prophecies. Every detail of His Life was painted here and by the other Prophets.

31 **Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering for sin. He will see His Seed...** That's us. We're the ones, the next ones behind Him to receive this Great Authority and this is very soon because we will resurrect all the others. He had the Power at that time and showed it. He showed the Authority. He actually showed what Authority we would receive in His Own actions and what took place in His Life. **...He will prolong days, and the pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands.**

32 **Verse 11, He will see the labor of His soul, and be satisfied; by His knowledge My Righteous Servant will justify many, for He will bear their iniquities...** Well, that's what He had to do for you and He did it on this night 2,000 years ago for you. His Mind was always on you and the foundation that He laid in Yerusalem with His Twelve Disciples. **...for He will bear their iniquities...** That's Him. That's Yahshua, speaking of Him.

33 **Verse 12 , Therefore, I will divide Him a portion with the Great, and He will divide the plunder with the Strong...** That is, the Strong in keeping YAHWEH's Word. **...because He poured out His soul to death, and He was numbered with**

the transgressors; and He bore the sins of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

34 In **Mattithyah 26**, we're in **Isayah 53**, but if you'd turn over to **Mattithyah 26**, the time was short, just about to the point where He was going to be arrested, going to be murdered and put in the grave. Now, you think about that, you think the fear that would be upon this Man and what kind of misery He would be going through at that time. And then you read this and you'd think, man, He wasn't thinking about Himself.

35 **Mattithyah 26:1. When Yahshua had finished all these sayings...** If you go back, He was explaining to His Disciples all that was going to take place with Him. They didn't quite believe it. They didn't believe it after the death. It was quite a while before they were convinced after the death when He appeared unto them and then they finally started believing. But it was hard to believe.

36 Who has believed our report? Why did he put that there? Because some people just don't. It's hard to get them to believe these Prophecies even though they're coming to pass one by one and some of them came to pass hundreds and thousands of years later. No way you could force something like that and oversee it. The people who made them were dead. And the Catholic Church made them even forgotten by taking *The Book of YAHWEH* away from them, taking it to Rome and hiding it for 1,500 years.

37 **Mattithyah 26:1. When Yahshua had finished all these sayings...** About Himself, teaching not only about Himself but about us in the Last Days. Remember **Mattithyah 24**, that's about us in the Last Days. And He taught His Disciples all these things. They didn't understand all of it. Yes, you can tell that. And they asked Him some silly questions but He was a very patient Man and He bore with them and kept

teaching and teaching. And then after He was resurrected, He taught some more.

38 Verse 1, ...*He said to His Disciples:*

39 **Verse 2, You know that after two days the Passover is celebrated as a Feast, but the Son of Man is betrayed...** Now, he knew that the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes were planning for His death. They had made plans and the word had gotten back to Him by people who worshiped Him secretly and knew the plans. And sometimes, up until this time, Yahshua hid and wouldn't go up to Yerusalem because they were waiting to arrest Him and put Him in jail and then kill Him. They wanted to kill him, wanted to catch Him out on I20. He would disappear out of His car. They'd never see Him again but they'd find His car. I'm sorry... I've got to get back to the donkeys! Some of you know what I'm talking about! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 **...the Son of Man is betrayed...** Well, He knew this. And He knew this was framed up and it got back to Him what was going to take place, the plans they had to arrest Him and the torture He was gonna go through, He had to go through. It was described. We just read it in **Isayah 53**. **...before; prior to this Feast, to be sacrificed...** He was going to be sacrificed like a lamb.

41 **Verse 3, Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled at the palace...** Now, if you see that word elders, this should remind you back in the days of Samuyl when they actually called them the elders of Israyl at that time, the elders of the tribes. They rose up together in force and they organized themselves so they were a power to deal with. And they rose up before Samuyl and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH**'s Rule anymore". And **YAHWEH** said, "they want to go and worship Gods. They came out of Egypt and this has been their plan all of this time and they've been doing it

all of this time. They haven't stopped." So they're worshiping the Gods as Satan. The evil Gods, as is shown in **Genesis 3:5**. And they're called elders here, but notice it's made known here that they are in this power.

42 **Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled at the palace of the High Priest...** So they were all in on this. Now this is the same high priest that gave orders in **Acts 7** to the Roman soldiers, if you remember, the Apostle Shaul being one of them, to roam. They were the roving soldiers that went out hunting people who were taught to gossip Righteously like Norah about the Savior Yahshua.

43 All of this was framed up and they had it to where they thought they could keep it under control, they could keep **YAHWEH**'s Name down by claiming it to be blasphemy to pronounce the Name **YAHWEH**. This is what they told the people. "His Name is too Righteous to pronounce. It's too Great, too Holy for us people to pronounce." In other words, forget His Name. And they took It out of the Scriptures and so forth.

44 None of the Prophets did this but these Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, the elders of Israyl who rose up against Samuyl; that is, the children of the elders, did it. They were still following the system and still had this organization that kept it under control but at this time they were trying to wipe out the Teaching of **YAHWEH**, the Teaching of the Savior Who was to come and be sacrificed for the last or Seventh Era of The House of **YAHWEH**.

45 That was the Plan from there clear down to now. That was the finishing Plan and they were trying to knock it out back then. They were trying to kill Yahshua thinking that would stop it. They killed Abel thinking it would stop there. They killed many of the Prophets thinking it would

stop. They killed the Disciples after that, murdered them, most of them in Rome, by the way. I don't know how many have read *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*, but most of the Disciples were killed in Rome.

46 Well, the followers of this organization did the same thing with their roving army and their spies. They were spying out the villages, making maps and then they would go in and take the village, send the Roman army, the roving army that actually became a Roman army after that. They called it a Roman army.

47 **Then the chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people assembled at the palace...** The palace notice. These are the high up-to-dos. They are not the ones that have got holes in their shoes. They're not the ones who pick corn in the field or walk through corn fields. They wouldn't be seen in a cornfield. They wouldn't be seen milking a cow or making cheese or making butter or cooking bread. "You cook that and you bring it to me and then feed it to me too while you're here. Then you can go back and fix you something if you've still got energy enough to do it after working for me from before daylight until after dark." Well, this was the attitude. This was the care-less of these people. Yahshua did not have this attitude. Yahshua worked to take care of His People, even to feed them.

48 **Verse 4, And discussed plans to arrest Yahshua by deceit...** By deceit, yes, false accusations, lies, false charges. **...and kill Him;**

49 **Verse 5, But they said...** You'd think civilization would have changed by now, wouldn't you? You'd think it would be different. But it's almost like He's describing our generation right now, the same attitudes from where the hatred comes. And have you seen the wars that are raging right now, while I'm speaking right now, and the people suffering? Thousands and thousands getting killed all over the world now, kept

back from Texas so far, but all over the world.

50 **Verse 5, But they said; Not during the Feast, or there will be an uprising among the people...** Well, they were scared of these uprisings, the kings were, because the kings were supposed to keep the people satisfied, but therefore bring forth Caesar's will at the same time while they were keeping the people satisfied.

51 **Verse 6, Now when Yahshua was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,**

52 **Verse 7, A woman came to Him with an alabaster jar of very expensive ointment, and she poured it on His head as He sat.**

53 Look on down to **verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress the woman?...** Now, can you get that in your mind? Can you even fathom the situation here where Yahshua's about to die. He's about to be arrested, He's about to be killed, tortured all night long and He knows it. He knows He's going to be tortured and His Body is going to be beaten to shreds, bruises, with thorns stuck down in his head on top of a crown. He knew all of this and He was scolding His Disciples for distressing a woman. You see the caring there in that Man? And that's our High Priest. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause]

54 *Verse 10. But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress the woman? For she has done a Righteous work to Me.*

55 *Verse 11, For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always.*

56 **Verse 12, For in pouring this expensive ointment on My Body, she did it for My burial...** Now, you can also see that there're some hidden messages here that are not talked about but they're also talked about, made known, because this woman was taught. She knew a lot about the Scriptures and she knew this Man was

going to die. And she was the one chosen to anoint Him for this burial, which had to be done. It's in the Law. The Law was already spoken that this would be done so it became Law.

57 **Verse 13, Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message...** That is, the Message of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This is the only place that you'll find the Message of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is at His House. **Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message will be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done...** Now this is going out to the whole world, by the way. **...what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her...** Now that's on the night when He knew all of this stuff was going to take place with Him. He was going to be brutally taken.

58 **Verse 14, Then one of the twelve, called Yahdah Iscariot, went to the chief priests...** And then he got money for it, thirty pieces of silver. And then he took that money and later on brought it back to them and bought Yahshua back, but they lost their deal. They were hoping to wipe out Yahshua and hoping to wipe out the commission that He had been given in **Genesis**. We'll go into that the next time I speak, **YAHWEH** willing.

59 But in **Hebrews**, I want you to turn over to **Hebrews**, a Book that I say was written by Yahshua. I think He had, the way that it's written, I think He had a writer because it's speaking first person sometimes and then second person sometimes. But you find that in the other Writings too where Isayah and Yechetzqyah speak; so that's no surprise.

60 Now some people put "The Epistle of Saint Paul" but they just add that. There's nothing in the **Book of Hebrews** that says who wrote it. But the Knowledge in this Book is way past anything I've seen in the entire Scriptures of any of the Prophets. It

amazes me every time I study this Book to see what a magnificent Writing and Writer He was and how He brought this forth so simply but He hid it. He hid so many things here from the world. It's so amazing.

61 But anyway, if you'll turn over to **Hebrews 12** and we'll start this right here and then during the Feast I hope to bring more on this and then thereafter I want to bring more. Because we're to the point of finishing this commission that was given to, actually ordained, prophesied by the Prophets of old concerning Yahshua Who is now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. All of that was prophesied that Yahshua would be sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** with the Power given to Him as High Priest but not just over the world. He prayed not for the world. Yahshua could make it rain without bringing \$400 million worth of hail, hail and high water.

62 Well anyway, **Hebrews 12:1** here. Now look at this closely because in these two verses right here you could preach a hundred sermons if you would just study this and see what this Man is showing you. I've never seen anything like it. And the more I study it, the more I see how brilliant it is. It's almost like having the Mind of **YAHWEH** Himself when you read this.

63 **Hebrews 12:1. Therefore, since we are also surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses...** What's He talking about there, witnesses? "I call heaven and earth to witness this against you." That's in **Deuteronomy**. Remember that? "I call heaven and earth." That's what He's referring to here. There are these witnesses that are looking at you now from heaven and earth. And believe me, they're looking at us from earth too.

64 We have many enemies on earth but we have a huge number following secretly, a secret following right now in the governments and out of the governments,

that want to see peace brought to the earth right now. They are afraid to speak. They're afraid to speak. They're also afraid to speak out against sodomy. Now, there are more and more coming out against it. More and more are coming out of the hiding place and saying, "No, we don't want this anymore."

65 Well, I think maybe it's because **YAHWEH** has His House challenging and opposing Babylon. So they hear this and they're hearing us do this, so they're saying, "Well, I think that's what we ought to do." In fact, one judge said, "Why didn't we do this years ago? Why didn't we see this? Why didn't we do this? Why haven't we brought this out before?" Now, these are people in offices that are saying this. Senators are saying it. There are people in governments that are saying that this needs to go all over the world. This is what we need in the world and they're getting bolder all the time too. We're having people who are getting very bold with this Message that's coming from no other place but The House of **YAHWEH**.

66 But this cloud of witnesses, well you'd have to know the Scriptures and very few people do. How many people would believe or how many would even know what this could be talking about, this one single verse right here about this cloud of witnesses?

67 **...let us lay aside every weight...** Well, that means *encumbrance*. I don't know how deep the people are getting now with the Scriptures but I always urge people to use some references to know what the word means. But **weight** means *encumbrance*, it means *to hold back* or *hinder*. Well, who's holding the world back and keeping it tied up in wars, sickness, disease, hatred? It's coming from the seven hills of Rome, of course. They're witnessing this too big time and the Pope is making certain comments about the man who knows it all down here in Texas. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Every encumbrance, every hindrance, every burden, to put aside, put these things aside. **...and the sin which so easily entraps us...** Sins. Well here now, this Book is not doing away with the Laws. You can see that right here, right? Put away the sins. In other words, sin no more. That's what Yahshua said to the person. Sin no more lest a worse thing comes upon you. Sin no more.

69 Well, you see that He's teaching this right here and in many places. And you see how skillfully He says it. Put away these encumbrances and the sin that so easily entraps you. Sin. Well, He tells later what sin is in this same Book and tells you what they did away with, and so forth, in this same Book and spells it out so perfectly for you.

70 **...which so easily entraps you and let us run the race...** Run the race. **...that is set before us, with endurance...** Run the race.

71 Now, there's more on that. The commentators are fools when they start dealing with this Scripture right here. If you want a laugh, you could read it, what they say, but they don't know what He's talking about. They wouldn't have the slightest idea what He's talking about. And unless a person is absolutely educated in the Holy Scriptures, they wouldn't either. You'd never know. But this race that is set before us. **...with endurance.**

72 **Verse 2, Looking to Yahshua...** And here's where you find a second person but it's almost like the First Person is speaking in the second person tense. He says, **Looking to Yahshua, the First...** The First to receive Authority, **Genesis 1:26. ...Who was led and perfected by the Faith...** He was actually led and perfected by the Faith. **... Who, for the joy...** You see that? This Man was joyous the night of His murder. He was joyous to say to the world, "This woman is going to be talked about throughout all

Eternity. She anointed My Body for this burial.” He was joyous to be teaching His Disciples what was going to be taking place with Him, that night in fact, of His arrest and then suffering and then the sacrifice the next day.

73 **Verse 2, Looking to Yahshua Who was led and perfected by the Faith, Who, for the joy that was set before Him...** That was set before Him, where? In a bowl in front of Him? In a wine bottle? In a beer bottle, what? It was set before Him. On a table, surely. This was set before Him in Prophecy, brethren. This is what He’s talking about here. It was set before Him in Prophecy and He gives you hints throughout the **Book of Hebrews**. You can study the **Book of Hebrews** I think for years and never get all of it. You’d keep getting things new every time. But it’s written to the twelve tribes of Israyl.

74 And set before Him, you see that joy. This joy. Counted it joy that was set before Him. A Man Who was gonna be arrested and tortured, a slow death coming the next day, and knowing it. And yet with joy, **...endured the sacrifice, despising the shame...** Couldn’t anyone know this but Him Himself. **...despising the shame; Bosheth: Baal, Lord, and is set down at the Right Hand of the Throne of YAHWEH!**

75 Well, He goes on and says in **verse 3**, and I think we need to cover this, **For consider Him Who endured such opposition against Himself from sinners...** And consider us. He’s our High Priest right now and consider what’s taking place and has taken place in the many years that we’ve suffered but we’ve kept growing and growing and growing until **YAHWEH** brought us to this state right now. And the next rather, the last part of The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be the greatest thing that has ever taken place in man’s history. That’s right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it will always be said, **YAHWEH** lives Who brought us, brought us, through Yahshua the High Priest and The House of **YAHWEH** led this great group out of this Babylonish teaching of rebellion.

76 **...so that you would not become weary, and faint in your minds...** Keep that in mind as you suffer the tests. Looking to Yahshua, the First and consider it and don’t faint in your minds.

77 **Verse 4, You yourselves have not yet resisted to bloodshed...** We’ll continue on this, **YAHWEH** willing, later on in the Feast here.

78 Let’s see. I want you to turn to **I Corinthians**. **I Corinthians 11** is written quite differently. Now, this was written by

And it will always be said, YAHWEH lives Who brought us, brought us, through Yahshua the High Priest and The House of YAHWEH led this great group out of this Babylonish teaching of rebellion.

the Apostle Shaul but it's written quite differently from the **Book of Hebrews** as you'll see. Now that I've mentioned it to you, you'll start seeing what I'm talking about in bits and pieces.

79 In **I Corinthians 11** and notice **verse 23**. Now, here is something that the Apostle Shaul said that Yahshua Himself showed Him. It actually came about the same way that Yahshua showed us through His Disciples, the Foundation that He laid. That Foundation will never change and it's written in this Book. That's what we're reading right now is that Foundation. They're the ones. Shaul was taken to the Disciples, reluctantly they did finally start teaching him the difference in Baal worship and **YAHWEH** worship. But in writing on his own, he said what Yahshua showed him, meaning Yahshua inspired him to understand the Teaching of the Prophets and the Apostles.

80 **I Corinthians 11:23. For I received from Yahshua that which I also delivered to you: That Yahshua Messiah, on the same night in which He was betrayed, took bread;**

81 **Verse 24, And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body which is broken for you; this do in remembrance of Me...** You know from this right here that this was practiced. And the Apostle here saying this. These were many years later and he was saying this and writing this **Book of Corinthians** for us. You can see here that this was being practiced year by year but it was being practiced wrong and he was correcting the people that he was writing to, saying, "Here's the way that you should do this. It's not just going to a person's house and eating a meal." So he's scolding the people here for having done it wrong and hoping to come and do it with them, as he showed in this same book, but he never did

get to go back to them. And this Book was not written for them alone but more for us than for them because we're the finishing Work. They were not the finishing Work but they had an example set and they'll be judged by that.

82 **...My Body which is broken for you; this do in remembrance of Me...** As a Memorial to Me. A remembrance, that's a Memorial, Yahshua's Memorial.

83 **Verse 25, In the same way He also took the cup after supper, saying: This cup represents the renewing of the Covenant in My blood...** Renewing of the Covenant, remember **Hebrews 10:21**, Yahshua's the High Priest of The House of **YAHWEH**. **Verse 16** says this is the Covenant I will renew with them says **YAHWEH**. This is the Covenant that I will renew. I will put My Laws in their hearts and in their inward parts will I write them. The Covenant.

84 **...this do you, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me...** That Covenant. It's a never ending Covenant. Just because the Children of Israyl turned from this Covenant and broke **YAHWEH's** Covenant is no sign the Covenant disappeared. That Covenant still stands as He said in **Hebrews**, as Yahshua said in **Hebrews 10:16**.

85 And **Hebrews 10:16** shows Yahshua being the One Who's teaching that, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, putting the Laws of **YAHWEH** in the hearts of the people as He's doing right now. As you work and learn and teach and educate yourselves in the Work of **YAHWEH**, you become more like Yahshua every day. Even this sermon right now and this night right here have brought you an inch or two closer to the end of this race that is set before us to finish.

86 *Verse 26, For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show Yahshua's death until He comes.*

87 **Verse 27, Therefore, whoever will eat**

this bread and drink this cup of Yahshua, unworthily, will be guilty of the body and blood of Yahshua... He's speaking here of submission as you see over there in **I Corinthians 11:2**.

88 We'll cover that later on in the Feast but **verses 2-4** and again in there I see it in **verse 16** and then in **verse 19** where he says, **For I believe there have to be factions among you...** When I see these things and see what's taking place, I see there are still factions or frictions among you. **...in order that those who are approved may be plainly evident among you...** Well, that's where the frictions were set in. Some people were weak. Some were stronger. But they were having friction. Y'all don't have that, I know. You've all grown to Unity now and you never have frictions between you, right? Uh-huh. [laughing]

89 Well, it will come. It will come. And one thing about it, after this, you can start looking forward to Yahshua helping you to enjoy the frictions that come and laugh about them later, like we're laughing about them now, right. Didn't amount to a thing, did it? Didn't amount to a hill of beans and we overcome them. And these frictions today, they'll be forgotten tomorrow and you can tell your grandchildren later and have a big laugh about how stupid you were when you did that, right? Yeah!

90 **Verse 27, Therefore, whoever will eat this bread and drink this cup of Yahshua, unworthily...** That is not submitting to the Body, the Body which is you, the Body of Yahshua, which is you. That's all of you as One Body, One Family, like the Body that was in Galilee. That was laid upon them and their heritage, see, to bring Yahshua forth to this day where He was willing to die. He was willing to live a sinless Life, never tempted with sin.

91 Well that can come with teaching. If you know the *Peaceful Solution Character*

Education Program, you know the right thing to do before the problem ever arises. So this helps you to guard yourself and try to prepare yourself, although it slips up on you a little bit now and then and you scream and hurt and kick and holler and all kinds of silly things that you'll be laughing about later in the Kingdom if you overcome it now.

92 **...unworthily, will be guilty of the body and blood of Yahshua...** Because he didn't consider the Body, that is the Body of Yahshua, which is you, one another. As Yahshua considered the woman on the very night He was going to suffer now and saying, "Get off! Don't be distressing this woman!" Taking care of that woman like that meant more to Him than the suffering that He was gonna have to go through. Teaching His Disciples. He was still teaching His Disciples right there. This is the important thing. Bringing forth this Plan, that's the important thing.

93 It doesn't make any difference what the oil cost, He had to have that oil. Yes, you could have spent it on the poor. There's always poor. We spend money on poor people all the time. Myself, I live a poor life. I wear them shoes out before I throw them away, believe me.

94 But let a man examine himself and see, do you have caring for your brothers and sisters? Are you lacking in it? Look at Yahshua. That's what he's telling you here. Look at Yahshua. He's the Finisher of the Faith right there. He's the One Who shows you the example that He Himself followed. And now He serves with **YAHWEH** as High Priest.

THE SERVING OF THE BREAD

95 If you'll all stand, we're going to ask **YAHWEH** for the bread. Our Father in

Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Holding up this bread before Your People at this time, Father, Your whole House of **YAHWEH** and those Father Who can't be here but are wanting to, whom we know that You are calling at this time. We're holding this up in their sight to let them see the bread that represents the True Bread from heaven, Who is Yahshua Messiah Who now sits at Your Right Hand. We thank You and praise You for this Knowledge, Father and we thank You and praise You for the blessing that it entails upon our lives and our future, Father. We thank You for the Prophecies that show us this. We're extremely joyous at this time with our Savior and You as our Leader forever. We thank You and praise You and give You thanks in Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**.

THE SERVING OF THE WINE

96 And now we'll ask **YAHWEH** for the wine. Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Your Last Days' Witness coming to You, Father, along with all Your House holding

up now Father, the wine that represents the blood of Yahshua, the blood of the Covenant, the death that was shed by our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah to pay for our past sins. The blood of the Covenant, the Covenant of keeping Your Laws and paying for our past sins so we'll have an opportunity to repent and convert to keeping Your Laws, Father, and Statutes and Judgments. We thank You for this, Father. We thank You for Yahshua. We thank You for what He was willing to do and this great race that's set before us all. We bless You and praise You and ask this in Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**.

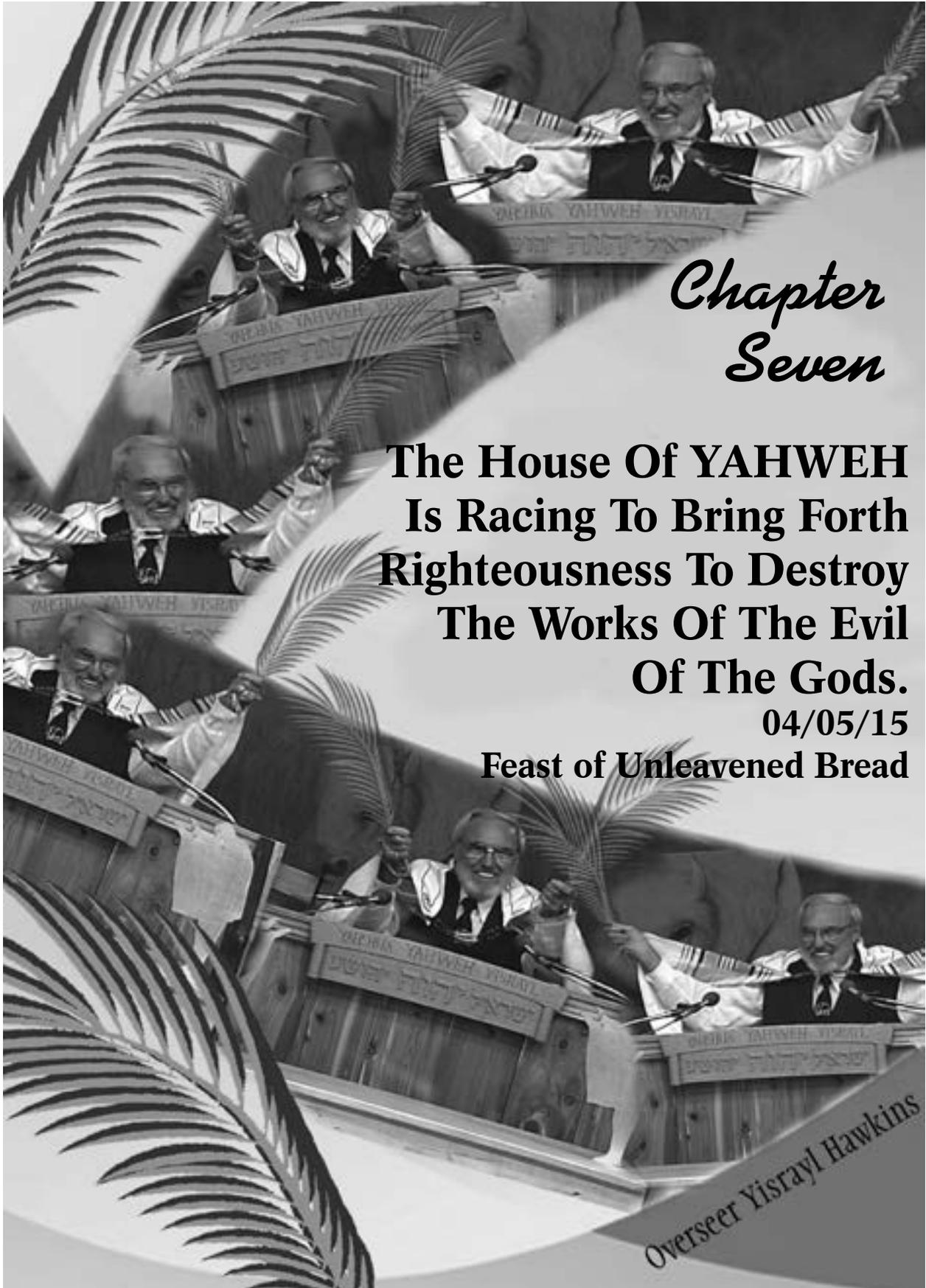
THE FOOT WASHING SERVICE

97 Now is the time when we become as Yahshua Himself and wash one another's feet as He washed the feet of His Disciples this night.

CLOSING

98 Brethren, go your way this evening and keep Yahshua on your mind. Think of the Works He did and His Example of Perfect Servitude. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services to the next leader.





Chapter Seven

**The House Of YAHWEH
Is Racing To Bring Forth
Righteousness To Destroy
The Works Of The Evil
Of The Gods.**

04/05/15

Feast of Unleavened Bread

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

K. Yliyah H.: It's an honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Man what a beautiful crowd! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] This is beautiful! Praise **YAHWEH**! Look at this, **YAHWEH**! Look at it! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. If you noticed, that guy on the news said the next step is war. Can't get this thing worked out, it keeps getting worse. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Someone handed me some extra stuff. Oh, the eclipse. Did everyone see the eclipse yesterday morning? Praise **YAHWEH**. And then I saw it at 6:13, 6:13, yesterday evening. Then they called me and they said there was a double rainbow. Praise **YAHWEH**. I looked at the phone and I thought it said 6:13 but then I looked back this morning and it was 6:15 it came in. That was yesterday evening. I think we took pictures of it for about an hour or something like that but that was when they called me. They also told me that in between those two rainbows was my face, which represents The House of **YAHWEH**. Plain as day they said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 As you can see, the world is really getting screwed up and they're going deeper every day into sin and suffering and death. And we're here to stop that, you and I. That's right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 You know raw milk has been dishonored now for years, and now they're changing their minds. I don't know if y'all saw the news on that but there's a huge group that out-votes the "pastor-izers." The "pastor-izers" are the popes. They're the ones that do the "pastor-izing" and give the orders.

5 One of the big things that I guess I missed or I didn't understand it at the

time but on *Money Talks*, they had this on *Money Talks* and the man said something interesting. The question was asked why did they stop raw milk from going on the market to begin with and he said well it was causing sickness but he said the pasteurized milk causes more sickness. And he said you might remember where so many hundred people were sickened with this and several died from Bluebell Ice Cream, made with pasteurized milk. And that was what pastors from Rome bring forth. It always backfires in their faces.

6 The EU, here's something else that the "pastor-izers" in Rome are trying to bring forth. *EU Chief...* Now you'll see more on this later. But, *EU Chief Proposes Wider Middle East Quartet...* And the whole article is about taking over the nations and that's Babylon.

7 If you remember, you were shown the picture of Babylon in the news and in the Scriptures. **Genesis 10**, Babylon. And how this system started spreading from one place to another and the kingdoms started multiplying and the people started joining them, mostly under threat of terrorism. Well, that system is still going on today. They've got terrorists coming from all directions now and they claim they can't stop them. There's just no way of stopping these the way they're set up now, so the terrorism is spreading.

8 Now, we are not the only ones who are opposing this. The place where Pope Francis came from was Argentina, I think you all know that, and Argentina is right next to Brazil in South America. Listen to this about the Brazilians. *Ultra-traditionalist bishops in Brazil claim to be leading The Resistance to Pope Francis's religious*

revolution, despite their own excommunications... We've got people leaving the Catholic Church now. They're listening to things out there that are bringing their attention to things that have been hidden. I don't know how they're hidden. They're so plain for The House of YAHWEH to see but seems like they're hidden from the world.

9 But it's now being revealed where the Catholic Church came from and that their religion is actually the same as what they call "Jews." They're the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians.

10 If you go to Google, we're number twelve on the list here if you can see it. [showing on monitor] Number twelve. Most people go to Google or a lot of them do. And the article here on number twelve refers you to another article that says *Yisrayl Hawkins Tells Scientists Exactly What Makes Life Function Properly In New Publication...* My picture, if you notice, is on several lines there. It's going quite rapidly, covering the screen.

11 Well, this article now on Google takes

So the pope is having a little trouble right now because we are opposing the pope. Well that's our job. The race is set before us. It's also set before him. And we're the last part of the Plan of Yahweh. If you can get this in your mind: there are two races being run here. They're not allowed to kill this House of Yahweh. The gates of hell will not prevail, Yahshua said.

you to this one that says *Micro-organisms Do Much More Than You Think...* Now, these were news releases or newsletters that I wrote and the responses were tremendous on these, as they are on almost every letter that I write now.

12 *Hardcore Proof The House of YAHWEH In Abilene Texas Is The Prophesied Place, Says Yisrayl Hawkins...* This was put out on 04/03, 04/03. I believe that was Friday. The total headlines are 81,169. Now, total headlines are news medias that put this on their news programs. They take this letter and put it on their news program. Three of these, they listed for me here. One of them is Fox that has 5,665,590 watchers. Now if you take 81,000 news medias, you can see how many people that is. Fox was the highest one, but even the lowest one here has 2 million for an audience, so you can see how many people we're really reaching with these newsletters. The only thing that makes sense in the world today.

13 (I had something behind that one. Yes.) *True Biblical Holy Days Exposed Says Yisrayl Hawkins In New Publication...* That one is up to 93,000 news medias running that letter right now, the whole letter. I think the letter was forty-five pages. This one, *The Whole World Does Not Have To Continue In Misery...* This one is 19,841,000. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

14 So the pope is having a little trouble right now because we are opposing the pope. Well that's our job. The race is set before us. It's also set before him. And we're the last part of the Plan of YAHWEH. If you can get this in your mind: there are two races being run here. They're not allowed to kill this House of YAHWEH. The gates of hell will not prevail, Yahshua said. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

15 He's the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. If you don't know that now,

it's written all through your bible. It started in **Genesis**. But Yahshua was prophesied to be the High Priest in **Genesis 10**. The Righteous, Scepter of Righteousness, that was His. That was promised to Him in **Genesis 10**. He's the One Who qualified for it and He holds it now.

16 And Daniyl shows us exactly when Babylon would start being opposed in the Last Days because **YAHWEH** limits the time. He limits the race here of the fourth kingdom that would take over all the world. Every Bible scholar knows about the fourth kingdom of **Daniyl 7**. I haven't seen a scholar yet that wrote anything in a commentary or anywhere that made any sense at all that didn't agree that the fourth kingdom of **Daniyl 7** is the Roman Catholic Church; the "holy" Roman Catholic Church who claims the keys of the blood. See, we don't claim the keys of the blood. We claim the keys of Righteousness. That's what makes the difference. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 Well, we're running the race with Righteousness, pushing Righteousness. The pope's job is to push the evil of the Gods. **Genesis 3:5**. Push the evil of the Gods, just like Satan did. **YAHWEH** showed you an example there in **Genesis 3:5** where Satan said, "Do this, it's more desirable, and you'll be like the Gods, evil like the Gods." Well, that's what we're seeing in the world today.

18 Surely no one can deny what we just saw on the news here today is evil. Well, it didn't begin there on the news. It began on the seven hills of Rome and was passed out to these nations and they fell for it. They had to. They thought there was no other choice than to go to war to defend themselves. Well they're doing a little bit more than defending themselves each time. After they get to where they can defend themselves, they want to take over and that's what they're trying to do.

19 Not just them, the United States is trying to take over. Russia is trying to take over. Every nation would like to come out the winner as Malachi Martin said in his book *The Keys of this Blood*. He said that it was a three-way play between the United States, the Pope and Russia. And said each one of these wants to come out on top.

20 The United States thinks it's going to. The pope, the Vatican church, they think they're going to. And they control the nations right now but **YAHWEH** shows that's going to change. Because they're seeing right now that what's coming forth from the Catholic Church is taking them deeper and deeper into war. So there are more complaints being made to the Catholic Church that says, "This is not getting better." And the pope is saying, what we really need, this was Benedict, what we really need is to resurrect the "holy" Roman Empire. They're saying no, the "holy" Roman Empire is what got us into this mess to begin with. And now all the nations are at war because of this system, the nimrod system that rebelled against **YAHWEH**'s Laws and has come down to this present time.

21 That was their race. Their race is racing against **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** let them have it. In fact, He let them have it almost totally. Yereyah showed this in different writings, also Isayah and so forth. They also showed where it was going to end.

22 We're racing to bring forth **YAHWEH**'s Way. The *Yisrayl Says...* Program is going to be a big part in this. I can see why **YAHWEH** inspired this Program. You can take that Program right now and type in "Pope Francis," "Pope Benedict," or "Catholic Church." You could type in "the seven hills of Rome." Any topic you can type into that Program, it will instantly bring up and show you the Prophecies explained.

23 These Prophecies have never been explained before. Not even by the Prophets and not by the Apostles. They were inspired to write bits and pieces of these Prophecies but no one ever put it together and no one opened the Seals to put it together until the Last Days' Work, the Seventh Work of **YAHWEH**. **Revelation 10:7**, I believe it is, shows in this time period, you and I, The House of **YAHWEH** in this generation, would be revealing these Secrets of **YAHWEH**, that have been held secret all these years. The people couldn't understand them.

24 This race that you saw, I brought on purpose on Yahshua's Memorial because He's the High Priest over this Work, this race that we're running to bring forth **YAHWEH**'s Way. And right now, we're gaining ground daily against this beastly system and you can see that. You can see. The people who are seeing this are saying, "Hey, this is Truth."



25 Of course, there have been many saying this for years and years. I remember a mechanic that came to the House, must have been twenty years ago and he and his wife were the only ones that came out of that kindred. But he said when his dad read this, he told everyone in the family, "This man is speaking the Truth," and showed them in the Scriptures. "This man is speaking the Truth." Well, they never did come except the mechanic and his wife who are still here and working in the Work of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 The *Yisrayl Says...* Program, it's available and the Kohan and Kohanah Mathews are set up to teach anyone hands-on operation of this Program. It's very easy. It's very simple I'm told. I know nothing about the computer and they said, "I could have you doing this in seven minutes." I said, okay, we'll see. I got a computer but I was supposed to have gotten with them before this, the first day. I still haven't gotten with them but I'm going to get with them before this Feast is out and see if this is right.

27 But I'm sure it is. If you know anything about a computer you could do it yourself easily, they said, but I don't know anything about computers. I started it one time and I said no, this is going to take up too much of my time and I've got to enlist my time with the Writings. That's what I've got to work on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But the groups are rising up. Brave people, brave organizations now are speaking their minds. They're getting braver all the time. It used to be when they would speak out or if anyone kept the Sabbaths or the

Feast Days or used the Name **YAHWEH**, they saw how fast the United States would pounce on them. And you've seen that. You've seen religions wiped out, the last ones right here close to us, the last two wiped out. They were supposed to hit The House of **YAHWEH** when they hit Waco but they didn't hit The House of **YAHWEH**. I think it had something to do with a Man named Yahshua and a Father in Heaven named **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 But these people that are rising up and speaking out now, they're getting braver all the time and groups are being formed. We see this taking place and we see what they're bringing forth is what we've taught them. So we know that we're the ones who opened the door and brought the news to them that we're right and the Catholic Church is wrong. We know everything. The Catholic Church knows nothing. We know the Secrets of **YAHWEH** and are able to teach them to others. The schools are agreeing with us. The professors are agreeing, "Hey, this is really something. This man has really opened a door here."

30 I need you to understand this race before this Feast is over because we are opposing Babylon and that's the race. And we're prophesied to win the race. The world was given an amount of time. Turn over to **Daniyl 7** and let me show you this in a nutshell here and then we'll go and I'll show you the bits and pieces of the Prophets' Writings and the Apostles' Writings.

31 But in **Daniyl 7**, he shows this fourth beast and he tells you when. And if you start with that in mind and you know when and when The House of **YAHWEH** would be established. The Prophets said in the Last Days. Yahshua said that Last Days means Last Generation. The very first chapter of **Hebrews** says a lot, if you'll notice it. Not now. I'm mentioning too many things, I know. I was working on **Hebrews** the other night if you remember.

32 But the very first chapter, first few verses there actually show you this is speaking of the Last Days when Yahshua is actually leading a group of people. It wasn't talking about His Disciples. Most of the Disciples were killed at that time. That was taking place in about 62 CE, just a few years, in fact, before the temple was destroyed. And then they went after the Disciples even before that.

33 But here in **Daniyl 7** now, if you look at **verse 17**. He said, **These great beasts...** Now he described these earlier in **chapter 2** and also again now in **chapter 7**. But he says, **These great beasts which are four...** These are the beasts he just named right here in **chapter 7**. **...are four kings...** Or kingdoms. The word is kingdoms. **...which will arise out of the earth...** The earth is not the ground, as **Revelation** shows.

34 If you don't know the Prophecies, if you don't know *The Book of YAHWEH*, the Holy Scriptures, you'd see that word **earth** and you would think, well they came up out of the graves, right? These people came up out of the dirt. They just rose up out of the dirt all of a sudden and formed this great kingdom and started ruling the world. Well, that's what some people said. Some preacher said, "You're gonna see these graves open up and these dead people come up and they're gonna rule the world."

35 The movie-makers make movies of that. They walk like this [stretches arms out in front] Hard to kill them too because they're already dead, you know! [laughing] Surely y'all have seen Dracula. I was in Purcell, Oklahoma when I saw that show. And I had to walk two and a half miles in the dark by myself. There was a cloud coming up... I've got to tell you this! [laughing]

36 I could see a cloud. I couldn't get anyone to stop and give me a ride. Cars kept passing me and I couldn't get a ride. And I saw this huge cloud coming with lightning and that's the only way I could see is when

the lightning would flash and I could see and then I'd walk to where I could see. But I did see this barn off to my left and I can still remember that barn in my mind. I don't know if it's still there or not. I should have had the men who went back to that location to check things out to see.

37 But I saw this barn, the hay barn off to my left, which would have been south. I was going west. And in the lightning, I thought, well I've got to take shelter there because you could see this was a vicious storm coming. So I climbed over the fence and went to the hay barn. It wasn't locked so I rolled the door back. I didn't even shut the door. I just rolled the door back and when the lightning flashed I could see the hay stacked and I busted a bale of hay. There was a bale of coastal hay and I busted a bale of hay and I laid down in it and it was so warm and cozy. I went to sleep in a minute I think. And I woke up the next morning

Daniyl 7:18. But the Saints of Yahweh will take the kingdoms... That force is not really. It's inherit by Law. That is, it's given to The House of Yahweh by Law... And we don't have the power. We wouldn't have the power to take it by force, not ever, until we're given full Authority. But Yahweh doesn't want us to take it in that manner. He wants them taught and all things will be accomplished in His Laws of Love, with His Laws of Love.

with the cows in the hay barn with me and they were snorting and you know how cows do and they woke me up.

38 I wasn't scared, not at all. I was so peaceful and it was almost like I knew I was being protected. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Well, I was. I found out later that I was. But it was a vicious storm that did a lot of damage.

39 Well back to **Daniyl**. He says, **...out of the earth... Revelation** shows out of the earth. **Revelation 17:15** I think says the earth and the water. It describes the waters and the sea or the water. The waters were multitudes, nations and languages that he taught, that he ruled over. And out of the earth were the kingdoms of mankind.

40 Look at **Daniyl 7:18. But the Saints of YAHWEH will take the kingdoms...** That force is not really. It's inherit by Law. That is, it's given to The House of **YAHWEH** by Law, first in **Genesis 10**. That's the first place it's given to us by Law. And we don't have the power. We wouldn't have the power to take it by force, not ever, until we're given full Authority. But **YAHWEH** doesn't want us to take it in that manner. He wants them taught and all things will be accomplished in His Laws of Love, with His Laws of Love. And that's what we're teaching now and it's advancing on these laws of hatred and force right now.

41 But they will take it by inheritance, by Law. **...and will possess the kingdoms...** Notice. I told you the word **king** means **kingdoms**. It's kingdoms, possess these kingdoms. **...forever; yes, forever and ever.**

42 Verse 19, **Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was different from all the others, exceedingly dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his claws of bronze; which devoured, broke in pieces, and trampled the residue with his feet...** Well, that's what you see in these films that we're showing you here

now of the news. They have no love for these people. As the Apostle said, the days are coming when men will be lovers of themselves and no love for the neighbor. The love grows cold as iniquity grows stronger. And **YAHWEH** has given a time period to show and prove that to be true.

43 Well **verse 20** now, he says, **And of the ten horns...** You remember the tens horns of **Revelation** also. **...the tens horns that were on his head, and of the other horn...** Which we've proven over and over, **verse 8**, is the kingdom that sits on seven hills of Rome and also **Revelation 17** shows you the same thing. **...which came up, before whom three fell...** Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they fell. The actual wording there as one of our farmers actually discovered was they were plucked up by the roots and transplanted by Herod and his army.

44 The roving army actually plucked up the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and where did they take them? Titus, remember Titus? They took them to Rome. When they got ready to leave Jerusalem, they plucked them up and took them to Rome where they stayed hidden to try to disguise their identity for years and then finally the four started calling themselves 'universal,' which that's what the word Catholic means.

45 **...whom three fell...** That is, were plucked up and transplanted. **...the horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spoke very great things...** That is, strong, mighty ways of war. **...whose look was more stout...** That is, every one was afraid of this nation or these four nations that they came to be. **...more mighty and imposing, than his fellows.**

46 **Verse 21, I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints...** Well, this now is what we're seeing in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. The second part was written for us to show you this purpose. **...made war with the Saints...** and he shows us how he made war here in just a little bit.

47 But notice **verse 22, Until...** The word **until**. They made war with the Saints **until**. Well see, we couldn't stand under pressure against the United States army or not even the police of the city. They'd have the power over us unless **YAHWEH** took it off of them. They showed this. And **YAHWEH** showed it in the courts here. And **YAHWEH** said as a sign to you, this man is gonna be hated above every person on the face of the earth. That also was proven in their courts here, right here. But the Work wasn't destroyed.

48 **Until the Ancient of Days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints...** That's what you see up here, inherited by Law. That's the Law going with us. We have the Law on our side because we're the ones who keep the Commandments and have the Testimony of Yahshua our High Priest.

49 **Until the Ancient of Days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints of YAHWEH; and the time came that the Saints possessed the kingdoms...** Possess them. And that is what we're going to do and you're going to see this in this generation.

50 **Verse 23, This is what he said; The fourth beast will be the fourth kingdom upon earth...** Notice again, the kingdom, the word kingdom. **...which will be different from all other kingdoms, and will devour the whole earth...** That is what they have done. In fact, their historians, if you want to look, I gave the--no, I haven't given the Priestly boys those encyclopedias yet! You need to twist my arm! [laughing]

51 You could look in an everyday encyclopedia, a desk encyclopedia and get the history of the Catholic Church and you can see. Or the Roman Empire, "holy" Roman Empire, they're both the same. You can see that their historians say, "We rule the whole earth now. We're the rulers of the earth." They called themselves the "holy" Roman Empire.

52 **...and will tread it down, and break**

it in pieces... You notice they don't teach them **YAHWEH's** Laws, but they rule the whole earth. **...and will tread it down, and break it in pieces...** That's their job. That's the pope's job going the way of the evil of the Gods. Make war as Cain was prophesied to do. Have continual war.

53 Well, what are we having now? We show it every Sabbath almost on the news. Continual war. And as the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins said, if you noticed it's around the great River Euphrates, in and around the great River Euphrates right now. But it spreads and will spread to the United States. In fact, New York is prophesied to get hit hard.

54 **Verse 24, And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that will arise; and another will rise after them; and he will be different from the first ones, and he will subdue three kings.**

55 **Verse 25, And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** What do you hear today? Mention the Name **YAHWEH** in public and you will see the hatred that this man, this organization, has put in the minds of the people to hate the Name **YAHWEH**. House of **YAHWEH** is even worse! The House of **YAHWEH**, they hate also. Just mention the Name House of **YAHWEH**, "Eww..."

56 Go try to go to class... no! Don't do it. You could call them and talk to them! But if you went to ACU or any of the three major universities here and sign up, they're so anxious to get you enrolled to take your money. \$36,000 I think is the tuition. That is one of them that we have too! We charge \$36,000 to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* course which tuition is waived if you complete the course. Don't waste our time otherwise. Sign up! And if you complete that course, that will be waived and you'll owe nothing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 Try to get ACU to waive that! Tell them you're from The House of **YAHWEH** and you'll see [scrunches face up] "Oh, oh." They want nothing to do with that bunch in The House of **YAHWEH**. Why? Ask them why. Well, "they're dirty, nasty people." No, tell me why. Please tell me why you don't like them. You can't get them to tell the truth but the truth is they're just like Cain and Abel. Why did Cain hate Abel? Because Abel's Works were Righteous. That's **I Yahchanan [John] 3**. And Cain's were evil like the Gods.

58 Well, you see an inspiration there, an inspiration of Satan leading these people. They've got their minds in a rut and Yahshua said in, I think it's **Yahchanan 8:44**, your teacher is Satan the devil and what she tells you to do, you're going to do it. Now, that's a fact and you're a fool if you don't believe that right now. This is what's going on in the world or they wouldn't be having wars like this that were prophesied back in **Genesis**. Continual war.

59 **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times; YAHWEH's Feast Days, and Laws...** The history shows who did this, who changed this. **...and they will be given into his hand...** Did you see that Prophecy? They're given to him to do this. In fact, *The Book of YAHWEH* was given into his hand totally, to take it away totally from the people. And for 1,500 years it was hidden in Rome, *The Book of YAHWEH*.

60 All the Writings of the Apostles, when they killed the Apostles, when they murdered the Apostles, they took all their Writings. They confiscated their Writings. They do that now. When they destroy a church like they did down here in San Angelo, or in Waco, everything there is taken that can be taken and the Catholic

Church would latch onto that and hold it. And it would be there for people to read but it's only their people that would have the authority over it that could read it.

61 Some of these people became converted. Tyndale was one of them. Wycliffe was one of them. I think it was Wycliffe that the pope actually dug his bones up and burned them and then scattered them. It was one of them that had something to do with these manuscripts of the Apostles and Prophets and had a hand in actually getting this translated so it could be ready for this generation that started in 1934, 1934, the last generation. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 **...and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...** Who would know what that is? It's never been written before except by The House of **YAHWEH** and explained. The time and the times and the dividing of times, then what would take place? Then **YAHWEH** would inspire His House to be established at that time period and His House would bring forth, it would start a race to catch up with the pope and the Catholic Church, the Vatican and completely overwhelm them with Truth. That's what we're prophesied to do. Isn't that a beautiful thing? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 But notice, he gives you the time. Up until that time period, the time when The House of **YAHWEH**, 1934, the Witness is born so he could establish The House because **Zecharyah 6** shows that he and Yahshua would work together there. They would actually work together establishing The House of **YAHWEH**. And this even tells you that this Witness would come from the ends of the earth. Look up Oklahoma. Study the history of Oklahoma and you'll find out that was the last lands that actually were given to the people in control at that

time, the last lands on earth, the ends of the earth. And that's where the Witness was born, in a hidden place, hidden from the Gods.

64 Look up the persecution. Any dictionary or encyclopedia will show you, but the desk dictionaries condense it and it's really great the way they have it. It'll stick in your mind without having to read books of letters and so forth. But it describes it fully, how the Catholic Church advanced all of this time. And they called some of the people like the Puritans and others who held up for the Holy Scriptures, they were persecuted.

65 The Mormans, read the torture that these men or rather these people went through because they were trying to follow Scripture. They didn't want Scriptures followed. Even though it was the land of freedom of religion and that was the constitutional right given to establish this United States, people were still persecuted. History says this. The *Everyday Encyclopedia, Desk Encyclopedia Dictionary* has this. They still persecuted these religions. And the Mormans, they lined them up in front of a firing squad and killed a bunch of them.

66 Anyway, this has gone on ever since the Catholic Church by huge numbers, they sent people here, Catholics to the United States. Before it became the United States, they sent their people there to take over, to establish schools and those schools are still established and they're teaching what the popes say. Right now they're teaching sodomy in every school in America. There may be some that are refusing to teach it. There are some that want to. Arkansas and Texas are two of them that don't want it taught. But they're getting big opposition.

67 **...and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...** We're the only ones who have

brought that out to make it understandable to the people.

68 Now notice, **verse 26, But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government, to consume and to destroy it completely...** Well, we're hacking away at that right now, that government they have established, the government of war, of force and fighting and hatred, the continual war. We, right now, in this race to bring forth Righteousness, yes are destroying that mountain, that big mountain that sits before us and it will become like a pebble; Malakyah said, like a little pebble or a grain of sand that you will walk on. That's what we're prophesied to do, you and I. You believe that? Tell me if you can. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

69 **Verse 27, Then the kingdoms and governments, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, will be given to the people of the Saints of YAHWEH, Whose Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom...** This one will not be destroyed. ...and all governments will serve and obey Him... **YAHWEH**.

70 That was the account shown in **Daniyl**. Now, we're out of time. Yeah...

I know. But keep this in mind because I've laid the foundation here for you. We are running a race. We're running a race with those who are bringing forth evil, war, sickness, disease, fighting and hatred. Because of the increase of iniquity, the love of the many will grow cold. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:12** there would be many false prophets throughout the whole earth. **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived at this time and the earth is going to destroy itself. **Isayah 24:1-6**. Because of this, the earth will be burned and few men left. Those few men left are about two billion that we see, people, mankind, left that are going to turn to **YAHWEH**.

71 The Quartet, what is left of the Quartet that they're wanting to enlarge to destroy the earth, what is left of them are actually going to turn to **YAHWEH** the Scriptures show. Those kingdoms will be given to us and pretty soon after that then they will be part of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** along with you. Yes.

72 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*We are
running
a race.*

Chapter Eight

The Race With Satan Being Run By The House Of YAHWEH Is Closing The Doors To The Churches.

04/11/15 am

Feast of Unleavened Bread

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] I really missed y'all. Come on now! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] They're all Yours, **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I want you to know these news videos they won't help the world. A few days in the nearest Walmart store and they'll forget all about it. They don't see what's creeping in on them. What these videos are for is to help The House of **YAHWEH** see the cruelty that **YAHWEH** prophesied the world to be in at this time. Remember what He said, iniquity shall abound and what will disappear? Right. Love and rejoicing will disappear. Hatred and wars and sin will abound.

3 The House of **YAHWEH** is busy doing its job. We're reaching the world.

They sent me a thing here this morning. One group of news media is over 19 million. One news media reaches like 758,000 stations of their different news medias. Here's another one. One station reaches 55,000 news medias around the world. Another one 5 million, they have over 5 million news medias around the world that this is being sent to.

4 The one that's being sent this morning while we're here at the Feast is *Demanding An End To Violence Will Not Work, But Here Is Something That Will, Says Yisrayl Hawkins In An Open Letter...* And that's the one running over 19 million. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's reaching out to 19 million news medias where each one of them is running this. The people who read it add up. They keep adding up.

5 That's our job. That's what we're



doing. That's our job, the race that we were assigned to run against Satan, remember. I hope you remember that part of that sermon I covered there. That's what I want to continue on here today. I wanted to speak on the Quartet but that's gonna take a lot of explanation to see. But the pope now is assigning a new man to the Quartet to replace Tony Blair who may have charges filed against him against the things he did in Iraq. Big time charges, war crimes.

6 But I want you to turn over again to **Hebrews** and I'll refresh. Now, I won't cover these Scriptures fully today so be prepared to write them down. If you'll get this sermon in your head, there won't be any way that you can doubt the job that **YAHWEH** has assigned you to. He's called you. We are the Called Out Ones as **YAHWEH** says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're the Called Out Ones who **YAHWEH** called out for a Work to do. A Work, like warning the world. We're warning the world.

7 Jonah, if you remember, Yahnah, he was called out for a Work to do to go warn Ninevah. Of course, that all ties in with this Work. I want you to understand his job, too, as well as ours and the three days and three nights in the fish, the fish that swallowed up Yahnah. All of these things tie into this Work that we're doing right now.

8 But He says here in **Hebrews 12:1**. **Therefore, since we are also surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses...** I mean, we're reaching the world with a Message from **YAHWEH**. The witnesses that I just showed you are in the millions. They're reaching into the millions and that's just one letter and millions again in the next one and

**We're the Called Out Ones who
YAHWEH called out for a Work
to do.**

millions in the next one. Since we've been sending these to the news medias, they have been accepting them more and more and as the time goes by, more and more people are running them and more and more people are reading them and more and more people are asking questions that can't be answered.

9 So what have we got? We've got some churches that are closing the doors, religions that are closing their doors because they can't pay their bills. Did you get that news? We're gonna publish it big time but yes, that's what's taking place. One church turned its nightly services, instead of preaching, they have caged fighting. They say 'to the death,' but it's just to unconsciousness. They won't let them kill them, but they beat them unconscious before they let them out of the cage or choke them unconscious.

10 Now, this is going on in their houses of worship. What God are they worshiping there? Well you know, the Gods of war, the same thing our governments are worshiping, the same thing that's been taught from Rome for years, from Babylon before that, from Ninevah before that. They were accepting it too.

11 Look at **verse 2**, oh, in **verse 1**, ... **let us lay aside every weight...** That's encumbrance that holds back. It makes me think it causes a burden, it causes a burden upon you. Lay it aside.

12 The newly baptized members, I've seen so many of you get baptized and go back into the world and forget why you came to the House. If you do that, your life is thrown away. You know **YAHWEH** has called you into a Great Work. If you'll write these Scriptures down and study your bible or whatever it is you've got. I got it from my bible before *The Book of YAHWEH* came. I just get it more perfectly now from *The Book of YAHWEH*. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 But study these Scriptures and you'll see how YAHWEH has called you to a position. Not just to take this Message to the United States. We're doing that right now. But our job, our total job doesn't end there. Our total job will never end. We're going out to the universe after this. And we're going to teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and stop wars out there too. But we're first going to stop them on the earth. That's our job.

14 You think we can't do it? You think Mosheh couldn't lead the children of Israyl out of Egypt? You think YAHWEH couldn't put Yahnah in a fish's belly and then bring him back up and say, "Now go do My job." He can! He can do anything. Anything that you need Him to do, if you'll just let Him guide your life, He will put you in high position, high ranking positions that can help to rule the universe as a team running this last race. Yes, that's you! Newly baptized or been baptized fifty years ago, it doesn't make any difference. You can get the job. And that's what we're called to do. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

15 Nobody can foretell Prophecy, no man can. That takes a special amount of Wisdom and Knowledge which no one could do. They've got to guide it as I'm gonna show you how YAHWEH guides His House, protects His Work and brings forward that Work. And that's what He's talking about here in this time period. He's speaking to us.

16 **...and the sin which so easily entraps us...** Sin, the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. Don't forget the Sabbath Day. Just because you're not here at The House of YAHWEH doesn't mean you can't listen to the Programs that we put out. If you've got a computer, you can hear them live. A live Program, it's brought right here from His House. If you can't, if you can't do that, you can at least read your bible. If you've got a *King James Version* or a *Book of YAHWEH*,

you can read. And get these newsletters that come out. If you can't do any of that, move here. Just move here. We'll help you.

17 But by all means, build your life in this Work. Lay aside all of this other stuff that's binding you down now and lay that aside and get yourself here where you can go to work in the House and train. Get involved in the classes. Enroll in the classes. Yes, I know the tuition fee is \$36,000, which will be waived if you complete the course. How does that sound? Absolutely free if you complete the course! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

18 **Verse 2, Looking to Yahshua...** Why Yahshua? Well, He's our High Priest in this time period. He wasn't in any other time period. No!

19 Look over to **Hebrews 1:2**. Read the first five words of that sentence, the first five words. **Hebrews 1:2**. Read the first five words and see when the time is for. **Has in these Last Days...** The Last Days when knowledge would be increased.

20 When did knowledge increase? With the computer, starting in 1934. When did the bombs, the bombs that were prophesied to darken the sun in this generation begin? Began in 1934. When did the Work of YAHWEH begin? 1934 with my birth, my prophesied birth. Yes, prophesied. Everything about me was prophesied in the Scriptures. There's no way you could make a mistake on it. He gives you every detail of my life and what I'm going to do and what I've done, what my mother and dad did before I started working on my own; that is, on Yahshua's behalf because He's the High Priest over this whole thing and guiding it. And YAHWEH said, "Pay attention to this boy right here because he's gonna be the one who you bring forward, who will branch out, establish The House of YAHWEH and take My Work to the ends of the world."

21 Back to **Hebrews 12:2. Looking to Yahshua, the first Who was led and**

perfected... How? This is such a fantastic story, a fantastic thing that I'm going to give you.

22 Notice in **verse 1** the instructions that He gives to each of you here. By a great cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every sin. That's the instructions to you. The churches will tell you, "Go ahead and sin. Jesus paid it all for you." He's the same one that cleanse the pig that's getting into the pork's water, the pope's water, I mean. Yeah, the pork's water, I had it right the first time!

23 **...and the sin which so easily entraps us; and let us run the race...** What sin entraps you? Are they sexual sins? Well, that's mostly what they are. They're pushed from Hollywood, Follywood I mean, Follywood, California. The place that brings forth Satan to its greatest extent and Satan's teachings being taught in all the schools.

24 **...let us run the race...** Get in the run with us. **...that is set before us...** Set before us? By Who? By YAHWEH. He had His Prophets prophesy of you and your calling, so get in touch with this thing. The race set before you by YAHWEH. This race is a race against Satan. He let Satan get way ahead of us here. In fact, He took *The Book of YAHWEH* away from people. He allowed it to be taken to Rome, destroyed the temple, destroyed the House of YAHWEH, took *The Book of YAHWEH* to Rome where it



was hidden for 1,500 years. It was taken away from the people. And then He says, "In the Last Days I'm gonna establish My House." Which meant He was gonna bring that *Book of YAHWEH* back because that's where we're prophesied. Those are the Laws we have got to live by.

25 See, all of this has been done and it's been done in this generation. The race that we and every Prophesied Work, which were six before us, Prophesied House of YAHWEH, have run is against Satan, Babylon and sin. And the Work is named The House of YAHWEH. That's what It's named. If you have an interlinear, and I made a big copy of this, hoping you can read it from here. If you look up **Psalms 23**, you can see this.

26 You know the famous **23rd Psalm** in the *King James Version* says, "The Lord is my Shepherd." **Verse 6** there, you see **verse 6?** [showing on monitor] *Surely goodness...* That should be **Righteousness**. They put *goodness*. This came from the *King James Version* and this is an interlinear. It gives you the Hebrew above and the English words below. *Surely goodness and love...* That's what disappeared when iniquity increased. *...shall follow me all the days of lives of me and I will dwell...* You see those words? *...I will dwell in house of...* And that next word, (I've got it here, I was magnifying this for you. That's a little smaller. Here. I've got it bigger here.) *...in house of YAHWEH...* You see that? House of YAHWEH! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

And then He says, "In the Last Days I'm gonna establish My House." Which meant He was gonna bring that Book of YAHWEH back because that's where we're prophesied. Those are the Laws we have got to live by.

27 Now, these are facts that I'm giving you. You don't have to guess at my work. I give you the facts. The churches try to fool you. They say the bunny laid the eggs. They had nothing to do with this bunny that laid the eggs. Santa Claus came down the chimney. You know the lies they tell. Everything is a lie. It's not in The House of YAHWEH. Everything is a Truth in The House of YAHWEH, even your calling and why you were created. Everything.

28 Okay. Now, (let me see here) you don't run this race alone. You're called The House of YAHWEH. Yahshua says to you, write down this Scripture, we won't go there, Yahshua says to you in **Matthew 6:33** seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness. You can find that in the *King James Version* also. The only thing, you won't find the Name because the Catholic Church took it out and they admit they took it out and replaced it with words such as lord, which means rabbi. They're worshiping dead rabbis. It also means pope. So they're worshiping the dead rabbis and the dead popes. That title is not a title of Yahshua nor of YAHWEH. Those are facts.

29 Seek first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness. **Deuteronomy 12:5** says seek the Place where He chooses to place His Name. How do we know where He chose to place it? It's given in detail in the Prophecies. If you had the computer Program, *Yisrayl Says...* you could type in "House of YAHWEH" and it'd give you all the details of these Prophecies. It would give you all of these Prophecies concerning The House of YAHWEH and Its establishment and the Witness who YAHWEH said, one of the Two Witnesses who would establish that House.

30 Think of the struggle, think of the struggle now that it took to bring forth Yahshua, a Man without sin. You had to bring forth His parents so they could train

Him. Yes, there was an extensive training program that took place where His parents were and where He was brought up, an extensive program that I want to show you. He had to be trained. He had to be trained to do this job.

31 If you remember when He was taken to The House of YAHWEH in Jerusalem, He knew then His job and He knew what He was going to go through already at twelve years old. And He begged. [crying] (whew, don't start that.) He begged to let Him stay. (I'll get over this crying. Yeah. Boy. I hate this. It's such a waste of time.) I want this on record. He begged His parents. He said, "I must be about My Father's business." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

32 My heart was broken for several hours when I was taking some children home and one of them was crying and begging the teacher before I even got into hearing of them, he was begging the teacher and crying because the teacher kept bringing him to be transported home. And he was saying, "But I want to stay and go to workshop." [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I told the teachers, we'll never make that mistake again. We'll go out of our way from now on. If it takes until midnight, we'll go out of our way to make sure these children can do the Righteousness of their Father. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

33 Okay. The very First Work now was Abel. It started this race with Satan to bring forth Yahshua. Now, this was to bring forth Yahshua. Yahshua was the start of this Work. He was the start that finished the Work of the calling of the Saints. This Work right here is that finish line. It tells you that in **Revelation 10:7**, I believe it is. When the Seventh Malak speaks, that's it. That's when the Great Secrets are all told.

34 These things have never been told before. Many of them have never been explained. The ones who wrote it didn't know what they were writing. Daniyl said

he was really frustrated, he even wept over it because he couldn't understand.

35 But if you saw that in **Genesis 4**, the two brothers; Abel, he was a Righteous Priest of YAHWEH. He was writing things at that time that guided the people for thousands of years. Ask at Abel they said. Even thousands of years later they were still saying it. They're still saying it today because of the Work that that man did in the beginning that actually brought forth Yahshua. How did it bring forth Yahshua? Yahshua read it. His parents read it before Him.

36 But Cain killed Abel and killed off the Righteous Work, he thought. The Foundation was laid and the Writing was there, taken on the Ark by Noah and then it was taught after that again at Abel, at the great city of Abel, which wasn't nothing but a wide place in the road. But that was where they came to worship YAHWEH and learn of His Ways, learn of the Way to the Kingdom of Heaven and how to get in this race and start running it against Satan. That's what Abel was doing but YAHWEH allowed Him to be killed and allowed Cain to take his race forward and it looked like it was just wiped out. It looked like the Work of YAHWEH was wiped out.

37 Well, we come down to nimrod's school that was fathered by Cush. Nimrod is not the name of a man. Nimrod is a school of terrorists, training of soldiers, training of the ranking soldiers, the generals that make generals and high ranking in the army business. This was what the nimrod system created. They terrorized the people and forced them into a slavery situation, just like we have in the United States today, where men and woman are forced to work to pay bills. And if both of them don't work, they lose what they had their hearts set on which were material things. And they get caught up, as Yahshua said, they get caught up into this deceitfulness of riches. That's exactly what was created by Cush and it

was called nimrod which means, the word nimrod means *he rebelled*. He rebelled against Righteousness, the Righteous Laws that Abel was teaching.

38 And Abel got killed, well there came forth a time period then when no one was there to teach anything else and stand up against an army like they had to do in order to fight nimrod. So they were scattered then. YAHWEH allowed them to be scattered.

39 Then we come on down to Samuyl after YAHWEH brought the Children of Israyl out. That one family, remember He dealt with that one family as Amosyah said. "You only have I known of all the families on the earth and you are going to bring forth and do exactly what I say. And I will allow what I will allow and then I will bring forth what I want brought forth," Who is Yahshua in these Last Days.

40 But the elders of Israyl, that's in **Samuyl**. Nimrod is in **Genesis 10**. Write that down. And then **I Samuyl** is where the twelve tribes of Israyl, that is the elders of the tribes of Israyl, I guess I need to read that to you quickly, but they turned against Samuyl openly. Samuyl was teaching the Laws of YAHWEH to Israyl. He was the judge. He had people all over Israyl who were also teaching but they were being persecuted by these elders and then persecution picked up after this.

41 This was in around 1112 BCE. And YAHWEH says in **I Samuyl 8:4**, **Then all the elders of Israyl gathered together and approached Samuyl when he was at Ramah,**

42 Verse 5, Saying to him; You are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Appoint us a king to judge us; just like all the other nations.

43 Verse 6, But these things displeased Samuyl...

44 They took it to YAHWEH and YAHWEH said in **verse 7**, **YAHWEH answered Samuyl, and said: Listen to all the words the people speak to you, for they**

have not rejected you; they have rejected Me... Well here it looked like Satan won again, right? Here were all the elders of Israyl. They didn't want YAHWEH ruling over them. They rejected YAHWEH. So that put an end to YAHWEH's Work, right? No. No! But YAHWEH allowed it, see. He allowed them to do this. ...**they have rejected Me that I should not reign over them.**

45 **Verse 8, Just as they have done to Me from the day I brought them out of Egypt, to this very day, they are now doing to you--they are forsaking Me in order to serve God(s); Elohim!..** If you write down with that **Genesis 3:5** you'll see Satan says serve the Gods. This is the desirable way.

46 Of course fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy, they make them appear to be desirable. They're not desirable once you find out the truth in them and you start losing body parts in the hospital. You start dying at a very young age. President Obama, did you hear about his daughters? They could die at any time right now. And because of this, he's got an investigation going, a big investigation going. He wants to find out if global warming is causing this huge increase in sickness and disease. Yes. Which means there is a huge increase in sickness and disease throughout the world. And his daughters have come down sick and he knows that they could die at any time. That's the president. These diseases get a hold of everybody in the world, some more and some less. You can't get away with it. You may think you have but you can't.

47 The point is, serving the Gods is what brings forth sickness and disease. Sin brings forth sickness and disease. Sexual sins bring forth STDs that are plaguing the world right now. They're also plaguing the atmosphere as you all know, especially if you've read our article *The True Cause of Global Warming* (06/07 *Prophetic Word*).

48 Now, this same group here took the temple by force. Look over to **Daniyl** and you'll see. I'm skipping through this now but write it down so you can study it later and put this whole thing together and you'll see YAHWEH's Hand in it.

49 In **Daniyl 11:31**, he says, **And the army will stand on his part...** This is the army led by the kings who took Jerusalem, who took over the land of Israyl. By the time that King David took the land there and Solomon built the temple, these people were still in large numbers. And immediately they moved in and they took the temple by force. Yahshua said, evil people, evil. Remember **Genesis 3:5**. Evil Gods, be like the Gods, evil. Don't be like YAHWEH. Don't search for His Righteousness but be evil like the Gods. YAHWEH said, "They've forsaken Me so they can be evil like the Gods." That's what He was telling Samuyl.

50 Well here, **And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of Strength...** That was The House of YAHWEH that stood on Mount Zion. They did this with their army. The history of it is in **Acts** how they arrested the people. The Apostle Shaul, being a Roman soldier, was one of them. They gave a great example there of the Roman army used by these people. That same group was called later the "holy" Roman Empire, described by **Daniyl 7**.

51 Look back to **Daniyl 7** and look at what YAHWEH permits here. **Daniyl 7:10**. You're gonna see this come into play. They're being called in by the pope right now and you're going to see this Prophecy in **verse 24** fulfilled. It's been fulfilled already. **Revelation** said they will receive power one hour with the beast. And then this same group here that he is calling in is actually going to be the ones to destroy Rome, burn Rome with nuclear burning.

52 Now look at **Daniyl 7:25**. **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** You

know that's going on here in America too. We are the most hated organization on the face of the earth. I'm the most hated person on the face of the earth. And again I remind you they proved that in court. They proved that in their own courts. It's a matter of history. So this is gonna be our history to use throughout all Eternity. I'm the most hated man on earth, even more than Al Capone and they mentioned his name.

53 And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times; YAHWEH's Feast Days, and Laws... Who keeps the Feast Days? That's another Prophecy for you there. You know YAHWEH's People keep His Feasts. They keep His Laws.

54 Seek the Place He chooses to place His Name and there go three times a year and keep His Feasts. If the place be too far, go anyway He said. If it be too far, go. No, I'm not gonna build you another one there where you are. This One is the One. Go to It. And there, find you an assigned job, assigned job. Do what the Priests tell you and there do it with all your might. Why? To prove you will, yes, that's why, to prove yourself to YAHWEH.

55 Well here it says he does this. Well, he comes out against the Name. In fact, they made it a law that you couldn't even use the Name YAHWEH. It was a death penalty they said because the Name was too Holy to mention. The Prophets didn't do that. The Apostles didn't. Yahshua didn't. But the Catholic Church did and they admit they removed the Name and replaced it with words such as Lord and God. There's your Prophecy right there and they did it.

56 Notice something very important here. **...and think to change times...** That is the Feast Days. **...and Laws; and they will be given into his hand...** He couldn't have taken this if YAHWEH had not wanted him

to or not allowed him to. If YAHWEH had not allowed the priests, the elders to rise up against Samuyl and rebel, history wouldn't be the same. If YAHWEH had not allowed this to take place right here, *The Book of YAHWEH* would not have disappeared for 1,500 years. The temple wouldn't have been destroyed. These are the fathers of the children that destroyed the temple right here. And Daniyl prophesied it would be the fourth great beast of this family of ruling people that He had already shown you back in **Genesis 49**.

57 But notice, **...they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...** When did that start? 1993. I wrote about it in the Book *The Mark of the Beast* with the signing of the seven year treaty. Rabin signed a seven year peace treaty that started this time period. That's the time too if you remember that The House of YAHWEH started growing like crazy and we started reaching out more and more. 1993. 1993. This building here was built in 1991. In 1993, September 13, 1993, this seven year time period here started. And YAHWEH is right in the middle of it and He's guiding every bit of it at this time. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

58 Did you ever notice the Vatican built schools? Remember the nimrod schools. Did you ever notice in history when the United States, for instance, the Catholics sent gobs and gobs of Catholics here when they so-called "discovered" the United States in 1492? The Catholics started sending their people here. And they started building schools and trying to force the people that were here to enter those schools. Those who didn't enter, you know what they did to them? Read the history. It's not that old. The history of Oklahoma is not that old.

59 Read about the Oklahoma run, the land run. It was very recent, just before I was born in fact, a little while before I was

born. All of this stuff took place according to the Prophecy. Why did YAHWEH hold this land back as the last one, the last land, the ends of the earth that would be developed? YAHWEH's Hand is in it. I'll show you more closely than that now.

60 Now, the one thing that shows YAHWEH's Work, His Name is just exactly what the Savior said. Seek His Kingdom and His House. That Kingdom is The House of YAHWEH, by the way, set up by Mosheh. That's what He called it, the Kingdom, Kingdom of YAHWEH. And then He says in **Isayah 8**, if you'll turn there and read that, this sets the stage so you won't be deceived when you're hunting these things.

61 If you'll get that *Yisrayl Says...* Program, I know there are other ways of showing that. I think there are ways where you can actually get a disk and you can play that with a cheaper thing than a computer. But set your heart into getting that thing. The *Yisrayl Says...* Program.

62 **Isayah 8** is what we're hunting. **Isayah 8:20**. And remember what Yahshua said. You're a fool if you don't believe all the words that the Prophets have spoken. **Isayah 8:20** sets you the stage for finding The House of YAHWEH and His Work, then joining in this race against Satan.

63 **To the Laws and to the Prophecies: if they speak not according to this Word...** If they're not prophesied in other words. If I couldn't show you myself in Prophecy or The House of YAHWEH in Prophecy, I'd be a liar. You see that? If they don't speak according to the Laws and the Prophecies, **...it is because there is no Light in them...** That Light itself means Laws.

64 There's no Law in them. Even their laws that they have in the world today, they pass laws and they say, "Well this law is ridiculous. It's not working." "Well, let's pass another one to take its place." So they pass another one that's as ignorant as that one was to begin with. And this goes on

all the time. They've got so many trillion laws in the United States. There's no way they even know what they're doing. But YAHWEH's Laws give Light to those who choose His Way and guide them. He'll give Light to you.

65 **...if they speak not according to this Word...** To the Prophecy. If they're not prophesied to speak it's because YAHWEH didn't send them and because there are no Laws in them, no Righteousness in them. No Light in them as it's called here.

66 And it goes on and says, **verse 21**, they're gonna hunger and thirst and go into bitter darkness and so forth.

67 But look next to **Isayah 9** and look here, **Isayah 9:6. For unto us a Child is born...** Children being born all over the world, yes, many billion of them. But here He says, this Prophecy said, **For unto us a Child is born...** Where is this foretold? Where is this foretold? Look at what He says about that Child. **...unto us a Son is given...** So it's a male Child. **...and the Government will be upon His shoulders...** The Government.

68 Now, if it's not prophesied, here's a child but it doesn't mean anything. Hold your place right there and look back to **Genesis 49. Genesis 49**. And look at this wonderful, wonderful Prophecy. Remember the words in **Hebrews 1:2**, in the Last Days, **Hebrews 1:2**. It sets the stage there. This Book is for the Last Days, **Hebrews** is for the Last Days. So is **Genesis**.

69 That Authority. That Authority He said in **Genesis 1:26**, "I'm gonna make man in My Image and My Likeness and I will give to Him Authority. That was fulfilled in Yahshua. He's the Only One Who was ever made into YAHWEH's Image and Likeness at this time. Only One. This was looking forward to Yahshua.

70 Well, He died and now in **Hebrews**, written for the Last Days, He says He's the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH.

Well, The House of YAHWEH was destroyed six years after **Hebrews** was written. After the **Book of Hebrews** was written, six years later they destroyed The House of YAHWEH. So that stopped the Work of YAHWEH right there, sure, right? Yeah, like it did with Cain. Yeah, it sure put a stop to that. [laughing] Well, Satan was hoping she could. She even had all the children killed. Yes, she had all the children killed of that age thinking she'd kill the Savior right then and there before He could do His job. Remember Herod killed all the children.

71 Well here **Genesis 49** you see the last two words of that **verse 1**? Look at that. **...Last Days...** Isn't that beautiful? In the **Book of Hebrews**, the race that is set before you in these Last Days, with Yahshua as the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH is also written for you, the Last Days. "In the Last Days I will establish My House." That was said. How was it said? The Work was destroyed, was it not? [laughing] Oh boy, it's beautiful. When you get this, when you get all this sermon in your head, you're gonna run around here rejoicing for weeks to come, maybe even to the next Feast. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

72 You'll learn that song then. You'll learn what that song actually means. That song of rejoicing, that was inspired. YAHWEH talked about it in the sky as you saw this morning from the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins. And the sermon he brought before that. The writings were there. The numbers were there. The harness, the harnessing, the harness, who would know what harness is in today's world? Is it found in Walmart in their push button section? Well, I don't think so. It might be if they have a dictionary!

73 Harnessing the mules and horses, tethering them to the branch, the donkey and to the donkey's colt. Tying them together, harnessing them together to run a race, a race with Satan, who YAHWEH

let way ahead of us. He's let Satan way ahead of us but I tell you, her houses are crumbling. They're closing doors. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

74 And we've got commercials out telling the people why too. They're coming very soon to *The Prophetic Word Program*. You'll also find them in the *Yisrayl Says...* Program. You'll also find them in the newspapers and the television programs if you'll watch closely because I'll be writing Newsletters on this very thing. Why are they closing churches, why are you closing your doors? Some say, "Well, it's so cold, the bills are so high. We can't pay the bills and people, it's too cold for them to come to church." Never got too cold for our people! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] You're in the wrong place! You're in the wrong place! You need to come here! The doors are always open. It's nice and cozy in here too. YAHWEH has seen to it that it is.

75 Well here now in **Genesis 49**, the last two words, He wants to show you what's going to befall you, this family. "I've dealt with no other," He said. "This family only have I known from all the families I brought out of the land of Egypt and I'm going to take you through this. And in the Last Days you're going to see this." Well, remember what we read over here now in **Isayah 9:6**. He said for unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given and the Government will be upon His shoulders. So here now is a Prophecy of Yahshua. I'll tell you that in advance.

76 And over here is a Prophecy of Yahshua in **Genesis 49**. Look at **verse 10. The Scepter...** This is the Authority spoken of in **Genesis 1:26**, the Scepter, the Ruling Scepter, the Lawgiver. Did you know that the Law has never been taken out of Yahdah's hand up until now? We're taking it out bit by bit. Yes, that's our job.

77 We're running a race with Satan and we're removing her laws, these laws that

create wars, the laws that create sickness and disease because they create sin. Yes, they have laws, still have laws against using the Name and secretly they enforce those laws. Secretly, the pope runs the United States. The Vatican City, the “Holy See” as they call themselves, yes, they guide. They run the United States.

78 You can teach their doctrines of foolishness, of lies. You can teach the doctrines of Santa Claus, the doctrines of rabbits laying eggs, which is the worship of the Easter Goddess. Look up Easter in just a desk encyclopedia, a desk dictionary, it will tell you that this is an Easter Goddess. An Easter Goddess that they worship. How do they worship? They tell more lies. Tell lies to get people away from worshipping YAHWEH. “Oh come hunt these Easter eggs with us.” On Halloween they worship the dead also. On Christmas they worship a Santa who went around giving gifts to children. Didn’t say anything about sodomizing the children or anything, just that he gave gifts to the children.

79 Well, schools are created. Sodomites are put over them and we have people coming and filing charges against those sodomies today. They said there’s no way, if they started today there’s no way they can cover all these cases they’ve got. They’d have to have a billion judges, I guess, to cover all these cases of sodomy where they’ve sodomized these children over the years. That’s the wickedness that we’re fighting and we are winning the battle. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

80 There are a lot of people out there who don’t want their children to be taught sodomy. There are a lot of them who want their children to be Righteous. They want their children to be taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and we’re finding them by the thousands all the time now. And it’s growing. Even from Egypt, far away places like Egypt and

India, they’re wanting their children taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Yes! We’re chipping away at this block right here. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

81 Well, Yahdah was the one that was given the Law, Yahdah, the tribe of Yahdah. If you don’t know who I’m talking about, look it up in the dictionary, look it up in the concordance or pull up “Yahdah” in the *Yisrayl Says...* Program and read all this stuff that I’ve brought there on this Yahdah. He was given the Law. His brothers will praise him YAHWEH says, him, if you’ll read **Genesis 49**. And he will hold that Law until Yahshua is ready to take over. How long will that be? YAHWEH said, “Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool.” That’s when the Law will go forth from Yahshua to this huge, huge gathering.

82 Well, it’s started now. It’s started out right now and soon that service will be taken totally away from the Roman Catholic Church who are all Yahdahites, Yahdahs, of the tribe of Yahdah. All of these twelve tribes that came out of Egypt but they’re all following these laws that come forth from the seven hills of Rome. That’s what your Scripture says. They’re the leaders of the kings of the earth. Now, those who don’t want to, which there are a bunch of them who don’t, they’re going to wage war. They’re being forced into waging war.

83 But here is the Prophecy. ...**The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah nor a ruling staff...** That is a lawgiver. ...**from between his feet until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** How does He get that? This **tribute**, this **tribute** here actually means, (if I can turn this to where I can read it) it means *something given or contributed voluntarily...* Which Yahshua did. He volunteered to do this job and to die. ...*as due or deserved, a gift or service showing respect, gratitude or affection...* That’s what

YAHWEH is giving to you if you perform this job of being Righteous and learning to rejoice.

84 You would think people would want to learn to rejoice, wouldn't you? No, that comes with Righteousness. It only comes with Righteousness. You can't rejoice in sin. How could you possibly rejoice in murder? How could you possibly rejoice in seeing all the murders take place throughout the world right now? Well, you're selfish if you do and that's what YAHWEH says the world is going to be in this time period, lovers of self, lustful lovers of self more than YAHWEH.

85 Well, notice it's going to be given. **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah nor the ruling staff... That is, the lawgiver. ...from between his feet... Yahdah's feet. ...until He comes to Whom tribute belongs..** So He had to prove this. We're all tested. He was too. And He proved Himself. He proved it and He lived it and He went through it, and He rejoiced all the way, as we read the other night; for the joy that was set before Him. For the joy in the future, through Prophecy, that is set before Him.

86 **...Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His...** "Sit here at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool." That's what we're doing. We're making His enemies His footstool.

87 **Verse 11, Tethering his donkey...** That's harness, that's what the Great Priest was talking about today. **Tethering his donkey to the vine...** Harness him to the vine. **...tethering his donkey colt to the choicest branch...** That choicest branch is given in **Zecharyah 6**. Yes, **Zecharyah 6** where He shows Yahshua as High Priest and the Branch that will branch out and build, establish, The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days. And notice again **Genesis 49:1**, the last two words, **Last Days**. This is for the Last Days, the Last Days.

88 Well here now in **Isayah 9:6** He says, **For unto us a Child is born, unto us a**

Son is given; and the Government will be upon His shoulders. And His Name will be called the Wonder of the Counselor, the Judge established by the Mighty Everlasting Father--the Prince of Peace... Well, that's what He earned. That's what He earned. Tribute belongs to Him. He earned it. He qualified for it because He kept the Laws of YAHWEH.

89 Well, Satan comes along and says, "Did YAHWEH say..." Yeah, you better believe He did and He means every word that He says. That should be your answer to everything that takes place. Don't let the world pull you away. It will very easily. You'll get out there in the world and Satan will start working on you.

90 I can't wait to bring you the rest of this. It becomes more exciting. The further you get into it, the more exciting it gets because you can see the Hand of YAHWEH working in everything we're doing and has worked in everything we've done to bring this forward the way it is right now. But I'll prove all that to you and YAHWEH will show you the miracles in heaven as He continues to do so. This is so beautiful that He was here with us that night as He promised to be. Remember, He says, "My Eyes and My Heart will be there." On the very night that I sat down up here and took the microphone, He put that same picture in the clouds. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 And we got the picture. Due to the increase in knowledge, we've got cameras that can actually take pictures. They didn't have those hanging on the tails of the donkeys at the time **Genesis** was written. But since knowledge was increased, now we have backup history pictures to prove that YAHWEH actually celebrated that day with us. There's no telling what's gonna go on, there's no telling what's going to go on from here to sunset. Be prepared for anything. Look up! Look up! Your redemption draws nigh. I love you!

Afternoon Comments and Closing Prayer

92 If you'll stop, [congregation in a chorus of Praising **YAHWEH**] we'll have prayer and thank **YAHWEH** for all of this. This is the most beautiful Feast I've ever attended. Wow! You talk about joy. I've never seen joy like this in my life. All through the Feast, seven days of Perfect Peace. I'd like you to keep this joy up now.

It's only next month, 25th of next month is Pentecost and if you come on Friday, the Feast is on Monday so if you come on Friday we'll have three days of Feasting. Be prepared for that. Yes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] If you'll all raise your hands to **YAHWEH** Who made this possible for us.

Our Pastor And Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins Prays:

93 Our Father in Heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Heavenly Father **YAHWEH**, through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. He was prophesied to be so and fulfilled the Prophecies brought forth, Father, by Your Prophets in the land of Galilee and spent His life there training and teaching His People especially twelve Apostles. These twelve became Disciples and Apostles and became leaders, Father, and writers for us at this time explaining to us things that You inspired them to write. And now these things are being fulfilled in Your House in these Last Days through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**.

94 We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge that we see in the Holy Scriptures. We see that no other person, no other being could bring this together like You have. And in these Last Days establish a House that will actually teach Peace in the world of sin and suffering and death. It's so amazing that these Prophecies are being fulfilled at this time by this tiny group of people. We bless You and praise You for this, Father.

95 We have a lot of people here from



other states and long journeys to go home... to their place of work. This is their home. I'll be glad when they can stay and I'm hoping You'll make it possible soon. We ask You, Father, Your Protection and Guidance upon all these people. Don't let them forget Your House, Father. Keep them in touch with Your House and bring them back for the Feast. Guide them back, Father. Inspire them every minute.

96 We thank You, Father, for the cleanliness here. We know that out in the world it's unclean. The sicknesses and diseases are going everywhere. The government now is investigating to see if global warming is causing it because everyone is suffering. The diseases are increasing and they see death rolling in on them and they don't know what to do. The churches are closing their doors. We praise You for that.

97 We praise You and the Work that you're doing in these Last Days and seeing Satan fall behind in her efforts and seeing her people that she is inspiring falling behind like blind men groping in the dark.

98 We know, Father, that the world is full of uncleanness so we ask You to guide Your People who are still living out in the world, Father, and can't be here to eat the healthy foods, the healthy, nourishing foods. We ask You to help them there, Father, to be very careful and keep themselves as clean as possible and anointed with the oils that will kill the bugs, having the honey, the raw honey and the clean butter, the clean milk of all kinds, the clean cheeses of all kinds. The diets are so important, Father, for them as You show in the Holy Scriptures and the honey-butter balls to keep them, Father, to choosing Righteousness in their lives and eschewing evil.

99 We know that You have provided all of this for Your House in these Last Days plus the ash water of the red heifer that is guarding us from the dead bodies and from the things that float in the air after death is left unburied. We thank you for this. We ask, Father, Your Protection upon Your People. Without it, they won't make it back to Your House. We're asking Your Protection. We're asking Your Inspiration so they'll stay in touch with you, guard themselves, keep

themselves from sin. Bless them, Father, in every way. Get them ready to move here permanently.

100 We bless You and praise You. We ask this and give You thanks and praise, all in Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**.

101 Well, one more time, I'd like to jar this roof! I know **YAHWEH**'s hearing us. He's been here. He's been here and He's shown us that He's here in many different ways. I was just told about some more pictures that were taken, I guess it was today or yesterday evening, of a tree. It's here on the 44, somewhere out about the cafeteria. That's a very popular place, even for **YAHWEH** and Yahshua! A very blessed place. Anyway, we'll keep you posted on all of this. Next Sabbath I'm going to try to finish that sermon of the race we're running with Satan. It's beautiful what is shown there. And then come Pentecost if you'll be here, I'll try to put more time into teaching. I'll try to be freed up to where I can put more time in there for those three days. So plan on it, okay?

102 Let's hear it one more time now and really great. Come on! Get them hands up! Get to cheering! One, Two, Three...

HALLELUYAHWEH!

103 Thank You Father **YAHWEH**! Thank You! I love you! May **YAHWEH** bless all of you!



Chapter Nine

The Kingdom Of YAHWEH Is Being Preached Today In The World To All Nations In This Generation. The Kingdom Of The Gods Has Been Preached Since The Time Of Cain.

04/25/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on now! Let's hear it now! **YAHWEH**, make them cheer! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] **YAHWEH** heard that! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The things that you saw there on the news, man, this is really great. The last part there, the Vatican getting worried; they're afraid they're gonna be burned. You know where they got that message? They got that message. They never read the bible and we brought it to them. You're going to see a lot of this. You're going to see a lot of this not only this but in business.

3 Now, pay close attention to what I'm going to read you here. You saw the news. Yahshua said there were going to be the worst un-natural disasters. That word

earthquakes in **Mattithyah 24**, that we translated **earthquakes**, it actually means any unnatural disaster such as hurricanes and so forth. I know if you've seen any news at all, you've seen the amount of tornadoes, hundreds of tornadoes and hail damage. Like Abilene received \$400 million in hail damage because their preachers put a sign out in front praying for rain and their God didn't know the difference in rain and hail. I guess! [laughing] He sent hail, didn't send much rain but sent hail.

4 The fact is, The House of **YAHWEH** is taking this Message of the Kingdom. Now, I hope you got that last week about the Kingdom but I'm gonna rehearse it because I know you didn't. But we, ourselves, are running a race. We are the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** that is being led by Yahshua



the First, the very First to make it into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Even though it was promised long before this.

5 I'm getting ahead of myself here. Let me read this first. *Armed Forces Would Not Be Necessary If Biblical Laws Were Followed Says Yisrayl Hawkins...* Now, this right here, the total headlines, when they called me this morning on this, the total headlines were 56,538. Just for curiosity, I called them later. I called them three hours later and it came up 3,000 in those three hours. So it's coming up about a thousand an hour on this. That doesn't seem like many with the big numbers that I've given you here lately, but it is. This is how it makes a difference.

6 They listed me four. They gave me just four of the 56,538. They listed four. One of them, this should ring a bell to you, is Bloomberg. Bloomberg. If you remember, let me show you a picture of him. I think I've got one here for you. Y'all ought to recognize this guy. [showing on monitor] Bloomberg. New York, New York Major, New York Mayor. Okay.

7 *Michael Rubens Bloomberg (born February 14, 1942)...* He's eight years younger than me, I do believe. *...is an American business magnate, politician and philanthropist. He served as the 108th mayor of New York City, holding office for three consecutive terms beginning with his first election in 2001. With a new worth of \$40.8 billion...* I can't even imagine that much money, \$40.8 billion. *...he is the 10th richest person in the United States and the 13th wealthiest in the world.*

8 Now, his religion is reformed Judaism, which sits on the seven hills of Rome. Now, this reformed Judaism, they started out--now listen to me again--they started out as the elders of Israyl. And **YAHWEH** says, "I will make you a Kingdom of Priests if you will keep My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments." Strictly keep them. Well, they

didn't. **YAHWEH** found fault with them and they didn't keep them.

9 Well, they went from that to being called the priests of the temple. They persecuted **YAHWEH**'s Prophets all down through the centuries, trying to wipe them out, trying to get them to stop preaching in the Name of **YAHWEH**. Those priests of the temple would not keep the Laws. The Laws were given unto them by Mosheh. **YAHWEH** gave them the Laws through Mosheh and said, "If you will keep these, you will be a Kingdom of Priests unto Me." But they would not keep them. They rose up against Samuyl as the elders of Israyl.

10 Now, they came down to Daniyl's time and you remember what they did to him. At that time, their kings now were fighting wars. They were taking captives, all of them trying to build a kingdom. And out of this mess comes four great world-ruling kingdoms. The last or the fourth kingdom being a combination of four kingdoms put together. All their powers combined with one spokesman which turns out now to be a pope. They call him pope now. They used to call him the chief priest. If you remember, the Apostle Shaul went to the chief priests and got permission to go out and raid these cities and bring back **YAHWEH** worshipers to be judged. And he would cast his lot against them at their death, the ones they put to death. The others were sent to Rome and Babylon, Babylon.

11 Well this right here, it shows now who's interested in these articles the most and this is one of them. Bloomberg Corporation. The Bloomberg family, the rich people that Malachi Martin spoke of that could throw out millions of dollars or billions of dollars and they could say what nations stand and what nations fall. Now, you've got to keep this in mind to understand what we've got to learn in the next few weeks here concerning what's going on in today's world.

12 Why would they be interested in The House of **YAHWEH** articles? They're terribly interested. It's probably mostly to make money because we have foretold the future. The Catholics, the Vatican was not worried about anything hurting their city because they have allies, big allies to take care of them. They have the best armies in the world to take care of them including the United States. But now they're saying, all of a sudden, they're scared. Why? Because I told them they're going to burn. That's the reason.

13 If they had read **Revelation 17-18** and **II Thessalonians 2**, they would know that this is speaking of them. But they put that aside and they read the gospels, as they call them, the gospels that were written by dead rabbis and dead priests. The ones that Yahshua said, your traditions that you have brought down, your traditions that you have brought down, you have made void the Laws and the Prophets by your traditions and this is what they read.

14 When the pope speaks of the gospels, he's not speaking of the Writings of Yahshua. If he was, he would repent as the Disciples told him to in **Acts 3:19**. But he's speaking of their own writings that they write and they put it in as if it is "Holy Writings." "Are we not all holy?" Who said that? Do you remember that? The Korahites, remember?

15 Okay. Well the Bloombergs now and many others like Yahoo Finance. What would a financial corporation be seeking or so interested in what The House of **YAHWEH** puts out? The Bloomberg Corporation reaches many. I'm gonna give you their attendance. We have 56,000 of these right now that are seeking our material. They're even wanting more. They're wanting shorter articles, to the point articles, but they're wanting articles from us. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 This one now, there are 56,000

of these news agencies. The Bloomberg Corporation has a 7,786,647 audience. So you multiply that by 56,000. Now that's only one news agency that is wanting this material and puts it out there for their people to read.

17 Their people probably wouldn't pick up an *Abilene Reporter News*. They're not interested in that kind of stuff. They're interested in mega-bucks, mega-bucks. And when I said hurt not the oil and the wine, that got their attention and they're wanting to know more. They're seeking this and they've got people watching. Right now they've got 7 million of them watching to see where they can make more money but then they will get interested in other things too.

18 Yahoo has a 55 million audience, 55 million audience. Multiply that by 56,000 and you've got one huge number. Reuters has a 28 million audience. *Market Watch*... Market Watch, another financial institution, has a 22 million audience. So you can see that we are doing our job. We're reaching these people.

19 And the pope is worried because we hit it right on the nose. They learned if they look up the history, they learn that we predicted the seven year peace treaty before it was signed, several years before it was signed. And told who would sign it and then what would take place with it. And over the years now, I've brought much, much more in different places.

20 I brought some about Yahnah and I left you hanging last week and somebody got wise and they went to YisraylSays.com and they found it, they said, in seven minutes. Well, they found part of it but there's a lot more to it than what I brought out at that time. But it will amaze you what all stands behind this one man and his Prophecies.

21 But what I wanted you to see is **Mattithyah 24:14. Mattithyah 24:14.**

Notice what the Savior here is saying. I'll let everybody get that Scripture. I know you know it, but you really don't. And you've got to remember all these things in order to understand what the Savior is saying here in this simple verse when He says, **And this Message of the Kingdom...** This Message of the Kingdom, not a kingdom.

22 Now, the Catholic Church they say, "We have the keys to this blood, so we are the kingdom of God." They don't say **YAHWEH**. Of course, the Gods can't give this information because they don't understand it and they didn't when they died. They were still without understanding and now they know nothing. They knew less than they did when they were bringing forth the hand-downs. They said they heard Moses say this so they're just handing it down to us now. Well, it kind of got lost along with the brainpower down through the centuries. But this was the kingdom that they formed and it's now on the seven hills of Rome and they're still in ignorance concerning the future.

23 The Kingdom that Yahshua is talking about here, He's talking about a certain Kingdom. If you'll keep that in mind, then keep in mind what He says in **Mattithyah 6**. Turn there. **Mattithyah 6**. The Message of the Kingdom is going to be preached in all the world in the last generation. Remember? That's what **Mattithyah 24** shows. **Mattithyah 24:14** shows this Message of the Kingdom is going to be preached in all the world, then The End will come. And Yahshua says that's the Last Generation. So it's got to be preached, the Message of the Kingdom.

24 Yahshua was the First to make it into the Kingdom. There haven't been any others who've made it. He's High Priest over the start of this Kingdom that was promised to our ancestors, those who left the House, those who rebelled against Mosheh saying,

"Are we not all Holy? Can't we just make up our own minds what is right, what is Righteousness?"

25 But see the Savior said in **Mattithyah 6:33**, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** So this is a Message about a Kingdom, about a Kingdom that **YAHWEH** said to our ancestors thousands of years ago, "Keep My Laws, Statutes and Judgments and I will make unto you a Kingdom. I will make of you a Kingdom." And then He had already told them before that, "Here's the way it's gonna come about." You remember where He told them that? Much earlier now than Samuyl. **Genesis 49**. This is the way this Kingdom is gonna come about. Through Abraham and his seed and the Person Who gets this Scepter. It's going to be a Scepter of Righteousness like the order of Melchizedek. Find his genealogy for me right quick in your Keys of this Blood book. It's not there! [laughing]

26 Melchizedek was a Righteous Priest, and the Scepter of Righteousness was made on the order, which Yahshua is the Image, made on the order of Melchizedek, who was a Righteous Priest and he was also a Righteous king. But Yahshua's the First One to make it. There have been no others. He's sitting at the Right Hand of YAHWEH right now until His enemies be made His footstool.

27 We're going to be the first of all who lived to enter that Kingdom and to receive the Authority to raise the dead. And we will raise the dead of all of those who died before this generation. Eventually we will. We'll raise the dead quickly of those who actually qualified for the Kingdom. None of them made it. None of them made it. Only Yahshua made it. He's sitting right now as High Priest over The House of YAHWEH in this generation.

28 It was us Yahshua was talking to in **Mattithyah 24:14** when He said the Message

of this Kingdom is going to be preached. By who? By the Last Days' Witness whom **YAHWEH** called the Branch and He said he and Yahshua would rule together, yes, with a House of **YAHWEH**, a small remnant, He said, working to bring this Work forward. So we're all working together with Yahshua, in Unity with Yahshua, to bring forth this Kingdom of Unity.

29 Got to be Unity or it won't last. It will be like the Catholic Church, "Well, let's just worship all Gods. Aren't we all holy? Can't we all do our thing and then still work together?" Well, they're working together and they've formed many, many enemies as you can see what is forming there now. But the fight that I wanted you to see, it's not made so clearly here but it will be in the coming weeks of these films and the news. But it's to show you the fight is the oil and the wine, the riches, the mega-bucks that make up the Bloombergs and a lot of other mega-corporations mega-dollars. He was the thirteenth richest. But think about those who are richer than him and look at the billions of dollars he's worth right now and think about he's thirteen on the list or something like that. That pushes him on down quite a way.

30 Now that was the Message of the Kingdom, the Kingdom. And Yahshua says in **Mattithyah**, don't get behind now. Stay with me. Yahshua says in **Mattithyah 6:33**, seek you first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. So we know this is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** He's speaking of here that this Message is going to be brought of in the Last Generation. Well, the Last Generation,

Yahshua says in Mattithyah 6:33, seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH.

remember, **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days, in the Last Days I will establish My House."

31 Are you listening? Did you get anything I said when you were playing with that pen? Now get your mind on your work, okay? Get it on that Scripture. Read it! Read it right now! **Mattithyah 6:33. Mattithyah 6:33. But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** You remember **Genesis**? You remember **Genesis 3:5**? "Be evil like the Gods. Did YAHWEH say to do this? Don't do that! You're passing up all the fun." Remember **Genesis 3:5**? "Be like the Gods, evil. Don't be in Unity with YAHWEH. Don't humble yourself to Abel. Abel is just feeding you a bunch of baloney."

32 Abel was the one who was teaching the Kingdom that day, yes. He was trying to get them to wake up and try to understand what the Kingdom of YAHWEH was. And YAHWEH showed you the other kingdom of the Gods and what did you see with Cain? "Why are you so angry, Cain?" You see the contrast between the two kingdoms here? What do you see when you turn that news on and see the world? It's war, fighting and hatred.

33 Three homicides in a small town like Abilene in one weekend. And the chief of police saying, "Lock your valuables up. Take them with you. Don't leave them at home. We don't have time to work these home burglaries. We don't have time to work car burglaries. Don't leave them in your car. Put them in the bank."

34 Well, the bank was robbed right here in Clyde! Not only that one, but there were two robbed this week that I heard of. I don't know how many of them got robbed but one of them, they took a bit that drills through concrete and they drilled through what looked like on Scott Pelley's show, a four-foot thick concrete well. Yeah, a hole that they could crawl through, take their

money out of it, gobs and gobs of money and leave without getting caught. I don't know if they've caught the man that robbed the Clyde bank here or not.

35 But where do you keep your valuables? Well the chief of police said, "We don't have time to work car burglaries. We don't have time to work house burglaries. We're too busy working more important killings that are taking place." Homicides in Abilene!

36 When I came to Abilene, it was just a wide place in the road, by the way, in the seventies. And it started to prosper and now due to their prosperity, they have big mega-problems because their three universities are saying, "Oh yeah, it's okay. Pass up what YAHWEH says. Do the evil of the Gods and we'll cover it up. We'll cover it up. When the women get raped in the dormitories, we'll see to it they don't file charges on the football players because we want them out there bringing in the mega-bucks."

37 This is what's going on in today's society. Boys get raped, that's the same. "We'll protect our priests. Go ahead. Have fun, but don't keep the Laws of YAHWEH." That's what Satan teaches. That's the kingdom that is ruling this world today. The Roman Catholic murderers that have been murderers down through the centuries, killing, persecuting the Prophets.

38 Then when they were called Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, they were still persecuting the Prophets and killed Yahchanan for saying, "It's not right for you to do this. It's not right for you to commit adultery." Do you hear the preachers telling them that today? Nobody but The House of YAHWEH. "I will establish My House in the Last Days and It will bring My Message to the people, My Laws and My Prophecies." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

39 And then Yahshua said this Message of this Kingdom of YAHWEH would be

preached in all the world in this generation. How could He possibly know that? How could He know that earthquakes are going to be the worst ever in history? You just saw it on the news, earthquakes, the worst ever in history. How would He know the tornadoes were gonna be the worst ever in history? How did He know the famines were going to be the worst in history in this generation? No, not just some generation, but no, this generation when the Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH is being preached. How could He possibly have known this?

40 Try telling me what you're going to do tomorrow. Try telling me what's going to happen in the world or in Abilene tonight. You can't. It's impossible, but YAHWEH can. And this is what Yahshua was saying in this time period. After 70 CE, a few years after 70 CE, The House of YAHWEH was wiped out. And it didn't exist anymore at all.

41 The Apostle Kepha was the last one who had his name, I think, over his door saying "House of YAHWEH" and he was condemning then the ones who had the Laws given unto them and would not keep them. And he said, "You're like a bunch of hogs that wallow in their own mire. You're like a bunch of dogs that eat their own vomit. This is what you are." That's what Kepha was saying to them and they say, "Oh, he was the first pope."

42 I don't hear any popes teaching things like that today, do you? They're teaching rabbits lay colored eggs. They're teaching to worship the dead, memorials to the dead. They're teaching eat swine's flesh, eat swine's flesh. There's a bunch more to that you need too in this same sermon here. A bunch. I would I could cover this all in one day.

43 Let's cover a couple more points here. Let's go back over now to **Isayah 9**

but remember what the Savior here said. And pay close attention to these Scriptures. These Scriptures you need. You've got to know them or you can't believe them.

44 In **Isayah 9**, now in **verse 1**, He says, **Nevertheless, the gloom will not be upon those who were in distress, as when at first He lightly esteemed the land of Zebulun... Zebulun.** You've got to remember that name. I've brought quite a bit out on it before. **...and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more grievously afflicted her by the way of the sea...** Do you remember in **Genesis 49**, **Genesis 49**, do you remember Zebulun? Do you remember where YAHWEH actually said in **Genesis 49**, where the tribe of Zebulun that came out of the land of Egypt now, after staying there four hundred years would be located. You remember where it said they would be located, Zebulun? Well, I can tell you now but it was Galilee where the Savior actually did all of His Work.

45 But He told them. How would He know? The person who wrote **Genesis 49** tells about these twelve tribes and exactly what they'd be in the Last Days, in the very Last Days. Then he tells where he's gonna be settled, where these twelve tribes who would have the land divided to them after they came out of Egypt. They went down into Egypt and stayed four hundred years. They multiplied, got up in the millions of people. Something like three million people, I figure, came out of the land of Egypt. How do I know that? I'll tell you since you asked! [laughing]

46 They had a certain amount of soldier boys at the age of so and so and so and so. Now those who know how to run a calculator, and I enlisted a little help in this, but to have that many people, that many soldiers at the age of so and so, there'd have to be over three million married families. That's how I know it. If there'd been any less, there would have been less soldiers.

47 Now, notice, He says, **...the land of**

Zebulun... and afterward more grievously afflicted her by the way of the sea... This is talking about the Sea of Galilee, by the way. **...beyond Yordan, in Galilee of the nations.**

48 **Verse 2, The people who walked in darkness have seen a great Light; they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death...** Yes, they were being persecuted, all the time being persecuted by kings who were wanting them to join them and be a part of the Roman army, the roving army as it was called then. **...upon them the Light has shined...** Light? How could you know what Light is unless you know another Scripture that goes with it.

49 Now, look on down to **verse 6**, these people of Zebulun, people of Zebulun, **For unto us a Child is born...** Remember where Zebulun, where he was said in **Genesis 49** where Zebulun would actually receive by lot his location; received by lot. They cast lots to see where Zebulun would be located and it was in that land. The land of Zebulun took in the land where Yahshua did His Work, where He was born. Yes. And YAHWEH said, "Here's a Prophecy now of Yahshua." He wasn't born yet. This Prophecy here was written, I can't remember exactly, let me look. Isayah, this Prophecy here was written in around 787 BCE. You know when Yahnah was written? You know when Yahnah lived? Yahnah probably taught Isayah. Yahnah, the Prophet Yahnah, he had a House of YAHWEH, a Mighty House of YAHWEH. How do I know that? Maybe in the next sermon! [laughing]

50 Brethren, I want you to know and keep in mind, you've got to get all of this. You've got to get it in your head. We don't have long and the more you should put to this; the more effort you should put to learning this and what you're serving, what your goal is here, the race we're running. We're gonna win this race. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

51 This Kingdom of YAHWEH is pecking away at the kingdom of the Gods right now. The kingdom of the Gods is going down. It's getting worse every day. Rome is now getting scared which means they're probably gonna try to build that temple real quickly and move to Jerusalem because it doesn't show it being burned.

52 That might be one way they're gonna hurry and get out of Rome. They're gonna bring all those treasures back to Jerusalem where they stole them from to begin with. They really had no rights at all to do what they did in 70 CE when they sent Titus to destroy the temple and where they say it accidentally caught fire. Somebody shot an arrow on fire and it went through a window and burned all them big old stones. Nineteen foot long stones, burned them to the ground.

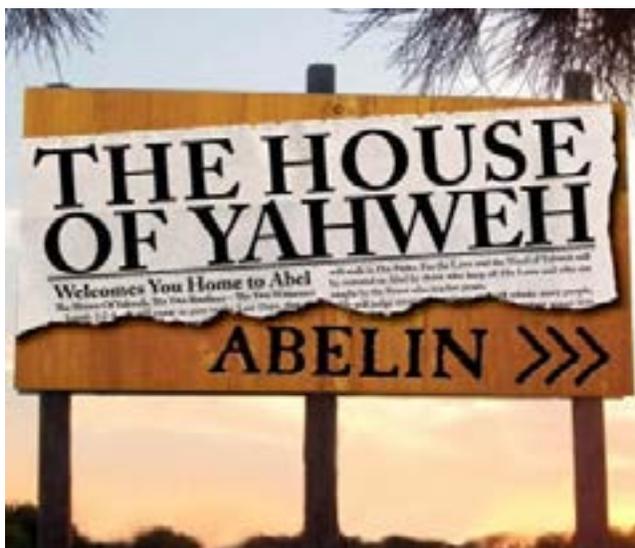
53 Did you ever try to burn a stone? You see what kind of stupidity they want you to believe? But there wasn't left one upon another that was not thrown down. And those stones were made. They were nineteen foot long and I believe they were four feet wide and four tall. Four by four by nineteen, I do believe. That's by memory, could be bigger than that. But we know that they were huge stones and we know

that you can't burn them. Even by pouring gasoline and oil on them, which we have today. You know the "fossil" fuel. That's another lie, but anyway it burns. The world is full of lies.

54 But Truth, we're bringing forth from The House of YAHWEH. And this Truth, this Light, this Light, we'll start off with that maybe next week, but the Light that Zebulun received was coming from a House of YAHWEH. Zebulun, yes, it was coming from a House of YAHWEH. Well where was it operating from at that time? Well we'll see next week.

55 YAHWEH bless you. Don't forget, now don't forget to look in *Yisrayl Says*.com. Look in that Program and get what you can. Study it. Yes, please. You'll learn the Program because this stuff I'm bringing now will be in that same Program very soon. We're gonna try to stay ahead of the printing with it and get it in this Program where you can actually look it up from this Program. And maybe by the Feast of Tabernacles, this that I'm bringing this week will be in that *Yisrayl Says*... Program. Get it! Get it and go to work on it. Learn to operate it.

56 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



**This Kingdom of
YAHWEH is pecking
away at the kingdom of
the Gods right now. The
kingdom of the Gods is
going down.**

Chapter Ten

Two Religious Powers Are Being Played Out In The World Today. This Time The Righteous Will Win Out!

05/02/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, you're looking great! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! They're all Yours, **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. [child calls out, "We love you Pastor!"] I love you too! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Everything is looking up. This war in heaven, who would have ever thought that? The ones who read the Holy Scriptures, they're the ones who knew it was coming!

3 I would like for everyone to really pay attention today because this news, you've got to keep in mind what we're bringing, we're not just showing it for entertainment. We're showing it to show that these Prophecies. (can you hear me now?) Pay close attention. Don't be talking, playing with your fingers or anything. Just get everything I say, every single thing I say.

4 The reason we show this is to show that these Prophecies are coming to pass

one by one. Now, if a Being is smart enough to foretell the Prophecy and you're smart enough to listen to the One Sent who explains this to you, you will make it into the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 If you don't and you don't pay close attention to me, you will let things bother you. You'll let things bother you that you should have had in your mind already from the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, how to have calmed that situation down. But instead of calming that situation down, you'll let Satan pull you deeper into it. And pretty soon you'll be picking up sticks to hit somebody with or hit them with your fist or maybe you'll be thinking about a gun. "How could I go get a gun and kill this person?" These things will start entering your mind.

6 This you've got to overcome. Remember? Remember! Remember Cain? "Why are you angry, Cain?" Because you



haven't got sense enough to listen to Abel. That's why you're staying so angry, Cain. That's why you would pick up a stick and hit somebody, right? Slap them. Hit them with your fist. Shoot them with a gun. That's what the world is doing. That's what Satan has led the world into. Right. Agree? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 This is a Sabbath bread sack, such a beautiful message. *These classes...* Now, these are the classes that started this week or last week and I've heard nothing but great reports on these. It says it all right here. *These classes are inspiring and bring us great joy. They are better than any new toy.* [laughing] I like that! I like that. I like the message that is going out. It's a beautiful thing what we're doing, what **YAHWEH** prophesied we would do. See, that's the thing. We're here according to Prophecy. **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." And we're it.

8 Right now we need someone who can speak French or can proofread it for us. Is there anyone here who fits that bill? French. I told them I speak Okie, would that be fair enough? They said no, that won't do. We need somebody who can read and interpret French. I guess we're gonna have to go to another source.

9 The ultimate showdown, that's what one of our five year olds spoke on this morning. *The Ultimate Showdown Of Righteousness Versus Evil Being Played Out Now...* It's being played out right now. This is **YAHWEH**'s doing. This is a Prophecy that said this was going to take place. The audience that we're covering right now, today, while I speak, we're covering 222,637,500, that's what it says. 222,637,500. Wow! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 Fox News alone has 4,420,893. The NBC audience has 3,845,993. These are people we're reaching right now.

International Business Times View Release. Type: Online News and Business. Location: New York City. Audience: 1,699,366. NBC. Type: Television Affiliate. Location: Indianapolis, IN. Audience: 5,073,465. Now, that's the one, *The Ultimate Showdown Of Righteousness Versus Evil Being Played Out Now*. Do y'all have that thing for proofreading yet, that one? No? Okay. Well, you'll get it soon. You'll get it soon. It will be out very soon.

11 *The Ultimate Showdown On Righteousness Versus Evil Being Played Out...* This is the number two report from a totally different location now, global and so forth, and this is 17,600,000. You can add that to that 222 million. That's another one.

12 What you'd see if you were there looking up in New York, in Times Square, you would see this right here. [showing on monitor] Can you make that out? It's better in color, but they haven't got the color one to me yet. But that is in Times Square reaching a bunch of people, a bunch of them. *The Ultimate Showdown Of Righteousness Versus Evil Being Played Out...* And that is the picture too you will see on this article. ... *Says Yisrayl Hawkins. Pastor of The House of YAHWEH writes new publication this week showing how Prophecy says there are two religious works.... Got that? ...going head to head and what the outcome will be...* That's in this article.

13 ...*Yisrayl Hawkins, Pastor and Overseer of The House of YAHWEH has written a new article this week that outlines a spiritual showdown. He says, Bible Prophecy will be fulfilled. Yisrayl lays out the key players in this showdown and gives proof of how he knows exactly who they are. Those two powers are the Tree of Righteousness of YAHWEH and the tree of evil like the Gods... And Eve, Cain and the nimrod system. ...by means of murder, violence, force and continual war...* That's

what picking up a stick, that's what it leads to. That's what hitting with your fist leads to.

14 Parents, don't teach your children to fight. Teach your children, do not fight. He who lives by the sword, remember? These're the Savior's Words. Teach them to be like Yahshua. He's our Example, not some idiot that doesn't have sense enough to resist a fight and use the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to say, "Hey, calm down. This is not the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Use your brain instead of your brawn." But teach your children this. Teach them to obey the Peaceful Solution that **YAHWEH** offered, the character education that **YAHWEH** is offering.

15 You remember I told you about the Great Kohan Yahodah Hawkins who rejoiced because the man spit in his face? Now, he could have gotten mad about that and killed the man, couldn't he? But he didn't. And I said, man, I would that would have occurred to me. I felt such joy that he resisted it. And I said, I would I had that chance. And I got it! Same man. [laughing]

16 Be that way. Be that example. What did Yahshua tell you? Somebody gets mad and slaps you? What do you do? Turn the other cheek. I know you think you can't. You think you can't. You think you're not man enough, don't you? It takes a very strong man to do this, like Yahshua Himself. Well, the next time you'll have this sermon in your mind. Maybe that will help you, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 We're not like the pope. We're not like the Gods. No, we're not out here to hurt. We're here to help. And these people that maybe they did slap you, maybe they killed you, but one of these days they're going to be worshiping at your feet, begging for the information you got here in **YAHWEH**'s House and you practiced

that information and then you'll become a Priest in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. In His Great Kingdom which was offered from day one; **Genesis Chapter 3**, in the beginning.

18 *...brought forth the tree of evil...* That's what Cain brought forth. That's why his brother got killed in his hands. Cain brought forth the tree of evil. The tree of evil, what is it? He just told you there. It's full of anger, fighting, continual war. That's what we're looking at. All this news that we gave you here, that's where it's coming from. Is anybody winning the battle? No! It just keeps getting stronger and their sticks keep getting bigger.

19 *...tree of evil which has peaked in this generation, Yisrayl says, with weapons of mass destruction. That was their choice and the choice of the world today, Yisrayl says. He says there are more than just symbolic trees. They are actually groups of people with leaders. In his letter he names them and gives Scriptural reference for each. He shows the history between these two powers and how it has led up to the ultimate showdown.*

20 *...Yisrayl says that in the past evil has been allowed to triumph over Righteous groups and has reigned supreme for quite some time now. But, he says, their time is almost up and YAHWEH's Righteousness will prevail and never be defeated again...* That's you if you don't turn to fighting and war. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 *...Although this might sound like some Hollywood feature film set to be released soon, Yisrayl says this is a real life scenario being played in real time with all activities foretold in advance. This is not a fictitious story. It's real and it's taking place right now. You've got to know who these two powers are, what they are doing, who will win and how you fit into the full picture, Yisrayl added. To read this post, go to... And it gives the websites, which there*

are several in here that you can go to, to read that whole Newsletter that was written.

22 The tree of evil, evil like the Gods, here's part of it. *Tennessee students fed 6 year-old pork...* This is really hilarious now. It's been frozen for six years. Let me read you this other one. It says, *Meat dating back to 2009 was reportedly served to students in one Tennessee school district.*

23 ...*Students in Hawkins County...* Tennessee. If you remember I told you that my great, great grandparents, when they came fleeing for their lives from Europe, they settled in Tennessee. They got off the ship and went to Tennessee and I just found it out. I said it was either Tennessee or Kentucky, but we found out yesterday from another source before I saw this article here, by the way, that it was Tennessee.

24 But my ancestors migrated then to Texas. And when they came to Texas, they said, one of my uncles said when he came to Texas, he said prairie grass, the blue grass was so tall a cow had to raise her head before you could see her when she was out there grazing. Now, this was the grass that our forefathers in Texas wanted to get rid of and they got rid of it. The same grass that people in Kentucky, back the other way from where the Hawkins came from, Tennessee and Kentucky, that area, they took it to Kentucky and the blue grass from Texas became their state grass.

25 Anyway, ...*Students in Hawkins County were served a 6-year old pork roast that had been frozen and then thawed, according to WCYB.*

26 ...*USDA guidelines...* This is their law. Now, this is just some of the many laws that are passed. But, *USDA guidelines state that uncooked meat should not be frozen for more than 12 months...* So what did they do when they told them? Go ahead and serve it but keep it a secret.

27 Remember **Isayah 65:5**. **YAHWEH** shows that this evil religion that follows

Satan, the evil of the Gods, they serve pork. They eat swine. Remember that? They eat swine and this affects their brains as we've brought out in some of the works that I've brought out, the writings on microorganisms. These microorganisms from the trichina in pork actually get into the brain. This will affect you now. This will affect you and make you angry. You'll be filled with anger, and this was actually scientifically proven and there are scientific reports given on this.

28 Well, **YAHWEH** says don't eat pork. That's one of **YAHWEH's** Laws. He says don't eat swine's flesh. So the world, some of the people that come partially out of the world, they don't know what they're eating. They don't listen to the One Sent so they're buying food on the market that has pork in it but thinking they're living a pork-free life when they're actually not. Neither do they have their own butcher shops so they do what they can.

29 They also have unclean servants come in and take care of them, like the Jews in New York. They call them "Jews." I don't call them that but that's what they're called in the papers. The Jews in New York who brought in housemaids, who ate pork and handled their dishes, washed their dishes and cooked their food and therefore passed on the trichina to the groups of Jews living in New York.

30 Well, this is changing due to our efforts, the Work we're doing. And the reason it's going out to the news media is because of **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** has made a change here to where the news media has latched onto this. I think due to the fact that **YAHWEH** raised me up and made me the most hated man on earth and got the attention. "Well, is that Yisrayl Hawkins who they were just saying they had a ten million dollar bail bond on the man? Worse than Al Capone."

31 Well, why was I worse than Al

Capone? I taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** and there is no racism in this group. In fact, we have every one from every nation here. No hatred here either. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well here's another one now that's turning. *The God of the Bible Has A Name. It is not Allah. I have said that I thought Allah came from allah, who was the moon God of Mecca. Others have said it is Phoenician, but the God of the Bible Has A Name. The Psalms say, O give thanks to...* And he puts "Lord." ...*for he is good and his mercy endures forever...* You know that it says **YAHWEH**, for He is Righteous and His Mercy endures forever.

33 ...*We have it translated 'unto the Lord'...* He says. Now get this. This is a well-known preacher and he's saying, ...*We have it translated 'unto the Lord' and his name is in Hebrew, 'he who causes everything to be.' That's what He is. The God of the Bible is the one who caused everything else in the universe to be...* Now, He's right about all of that. Yes. He's right about it.

34 ...*He is the creator of the entire universe and his name is YAHWEH...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The man that wrote this is a very well known TV evangelist, has been for years. I've known him for years. His name, from the *700 Club*, Pat Robertson. Right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And now he's confessing that the Name is **YAHWEH**. Hopefully, he'll come on through with the rest of it. He who confesses the Name **YAHWEH** must depart from evil. Remember? Remember that evil? Like what? [Audience calls out, "The Gods?"] Yes. **Genesis 3:5**, evil like the Gods, evil like the Gods. Pretty soon they'll get to noticing there is a difference between **YAHWEH** and the Gods.

35 Now, get this one. '*We will not obey*': *Christian leaders threaten civil disobedience if Supreme Court legalizes*

gay marriage... See, this is one more step down for Babylon. Babylon is falling. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

36 I can just see this! This is on Fox News and they're saying, "we will not obey." Christian leaders are saying, '*We will not obey*': *Christian leaders threaten civil disobedience if Supreme Court legalizes gay marriage...* Well, no one mentioned the Scriptures in here but they should have used some to show what the Scriptures said about it too, because they were the ones who were under the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians who all ate pork. That's as Isaiah said. They all ate pork. They were the violent leaders; the violent leaders who took over the land of Israel. They took over the temple that Solomon built. They had their God worship set up everywhere before Solomon died. And they owned the temple; that is, they controlled it by force as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 12:15**. They controlled the temple. Violent men took it by force.

37 Well, they ate pork and they were sodomites as **Yeremyah [Jeremiah] 23** said, that were trying to turn the whole world to sodomy. What are they doing today? They're still trying the same thing. But there are groups now that are standing up and they're saying, "No, we're not going to allow this in our city. We're not going to allow it in our states," and so forth. But the fight is on.

38 ..."*We respectfully warn the Supreme Court not to cross that line,*" read a document titled '*Pledge in Solidarity to Defend Marriage*'... This is their saying.

39 ..."*While there are many things we can endure, redefining marriage is so fundamental to the natural order and the common good...* They say good. ...*that this is the line we must draw and one we cannot and will not cross,*" the pledge states.

40 ...*He said that once same-sex*

marriage is elevated to the level of protected status--it will transform the face of society and will result in the "beginning of the end of Western Civilization."

41 ...*Gender becomes pointless when government adopts same-sex marriage.*

42 ...*[James] Dobson said the legalization of same-sex marriage could fracture the nation.*

43 Well, you saw what the Great Deacon brought. You heard what the Great Deacon Tovia brought out about the cyber-wars. He didn't show it but the name of that activity where they actually bombed nuclear bombs in space, guess what it's called? Rainbow. Well, if you put two and two together, you see this mark on my Tallit, the Rainbow that was given to **YAHWEH's** House. That's Satan saying, "This is what we're going to do to The House of **YAHWEH**. Look. Come and look and I'll show you what we're gonna do to The House of **YAHWEH**."

44 The commentators, and I intend to show you this but I won't have time today. But the commentators say when speaking of the Protection that Mosheh told our forefathers about and said, "If you'll come and you'll keep these Laws and be Righteous like **YAHWEH**, He will protect you." They said it was actually a sheet as the Hebrew describes. This was a commentator. And the Hebrew language describes a thin sheet that was placed over this district that was four miles, about four miles in diameter that Samuyl judged, that Samuyl actually judged.

45 From the Sea of Galilee to the Dead Sea, Sea of Galilee to the Dead Sea is sixty-five miles. This is what I've told you before. It was only a three-day journey but it took them forty years to get there. Well, **YAHWEH** is the One Who led them around and around and around but He wasn't leading them physically, like it seems to show in the Scriptures. He was leading them in Scriptures. He was teaching them

for forty years in this area called Galilee. And Samuyl was one of the Judges. Yliyah and Ylisha were two of them too in the same district. And we will see all that. And **YAHWEH** said, "Let Me fight your battles for you. I'll fight your battles for you."

46 Now, listen to me. Listen to me every one of you. This is going to be a showdown very, very soon. It's going to be a showdown. These things are not shown for no reason. This is coming from the sky. This is named. This name was inspired to be given to them, the rainbow, and they knocked that rainbow out of the sky. Well, we're not in the sky. We're down here on earth and this is where we're gonna stay in the Protected Place until we're changed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 But they say, the Hebrew words describe a thin shield that nothing could get through, absolutely nothing could get through, not rockets, not nuclear bombs. Nothing could get through this thin shield to those Israylites who were under that Protection. Well, they got shut off from **YAHWEH**. Remember that? **Isayah 59:1-2**. They got shut off from **YAHWEH**. How? They turned to sin. Remember what they did to Samuyl? The elders rose up against him saying, "We don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over us. We want to worship Gods." And that's what **YAHWEH** said, ever since they left Egypt.

48 Egypt, what religion is it? It's called Coptic. There's no difference between the Coptic religion and the one that sits on the seven hills of Rome except the name. But if you put two and two together, the Egyptians worship all Gods. Universal pronounced 'Catholic.' That's what Catholic means, universal, meaning they worship all Gods. There's no difference in them except the leaders, the priests. The priests there want their kingdom left alone. So does the one in China. They want theirs left alone too. So does the one in Russia. You don't bug

a grizzly bear about what he eats or where he moves to! [laughing] And they're saying, "We want our own religion. We don't want the Catholic religion."

49 Well, that's what you're seeing here too. You're seeing them, like they did in Israyl. Remember, Yahchanan came to Yerusalem saying to the king, "It's not right that you should have your brother's wife." Why? Because one of the Ten Commandments says so. Well why isn't the pope, why isn't the Catholic Church keeping the Ten Commandments today? They're worshiping the same Gods that were worshiped in Egypt. **I Samuyl 8** says, the first nine verses tell you **YAHWEH** said, "Samuyl, let them go their own way and choose their kings." And then He told them what would be taking place after that. But He said, "They haven't rejected you. They've rejected Me that they might turn and serve their Gods."

50 That's exactly what they're doing on the seven hills of Rome and what they're doing in Egypt. And what is it bringing them? If you've seen all the ruckus it's bringing: wars and killings and murderings in Egypt. It always has. That's what took place in Israyl when they started choosing kings to rule. Well, the king would become a little bit strong, so he'd send his army to capture this city. "Go get that city and bring it in here. I want it over here. I want those people over here. Bring all their wealth to my palace." So if he got away with it, he sent and got some more.

51 The Herodians built the mighty army of Rome, the Roman-Catholic army, the "holy" Roman soldiers who Daniyl said in **chapter 11, verse 31**, they will pollute the Sanctuary of Strength, meaning The House of **YAHWEH**. They were allowed to do this. They were allowed to pollute It. **YAHWEH** allowed them to destroy It and keep it out of sight for 1,500 years.

52 I was speaking with some of the

Priests this morning about the lawyers. They told us, "You could change your name to 'house of God' and none of this would be occurring to you." You wouldn't be suffering all this persecution. Even now we get letters saying, "If you could take Yisrayl Hawkins' name off of those teachings, off of those booklets, just take his name off, remove it, then we will take it." Well, no one's ever, no one has fallen for that trick yet. I Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 But see, this is what they wanted to do too with **YAHWEH**. "Don't speak to us in the Name of **YAHWEH** anymore." That's what they told Yeremyah. "You do this anymore, you speak to us in the Name of **YAHWEH** anymore and we're going to kill you." They did the same thing with Yahshua. They removed His Name also. Remember? So this is the plan of Satan. It's not just because of these people. They know nothing about me, but they have a hatred for me, a real stiff hatred.

54 When Kohan Banahyah first came here, he was a bricklayer and I went to talking to him about the Scriptures and he came to Services. I believe we were holding Services in the house at that time. But anyway, he was working for a bricklayer and he lost his job. His truck went down so he didn't have any wheels so he couldn't go anywhere. I had a captive audience with him and his children! [laughing]

55 But his boss, it turned out, was a man who studied with my brother in a place called Romney, not too far from here. I taught there too. I taught with him, but Jacob was the leader there. JG was his name. Everybody knew him by JG. They knew me by Bill, Buffalo Bill. That was before the name change.

56 So the man that Kohan Banahyah worked for, he found out the Kohan was volunteering for The House of **YAHWEH** and he had already had a falling out with my brother Jacob over Scriptural matters that

he didn't want to change to. The Romney group chose my brother over him as their leader. Well, he was really, really hateful. The way I met him before that, many years ago before that, I was working with Graham Mill Elevator. He came there and he wanted some whole wheat flour and no one would make it for him. And I asked the chief miller, I said, what'd that man want? He's disappointed about something. And he said, "Oh he was wanting some whole wheat flour but I'm not gonna make it." And I said, well I will. So I went running after the man and brought him back in and I asked him what he wanted and he told me and I said, well I'll make it for you. So I put together the whole wheat flour for him and that was the only dealing I had with him, that one thing.

57 But later, it turned out, he was the one that worked there at Romney with my brother. He's dead now. But anyway, he wrote Banahyah a really nasty letter about me. He didn't really accuse me of anything solid, but he insinuated. So I wrote him a letter and I said I can't remember any dealings with you except I made you whole wheat flour when no one else would and that's the only dealing I remember. But I said, if I've offended you in some way, please let me know because I want to repent. He wrote me back a very kind, repentant letter and said, "You're right." And he said, "You helped me when no one else would. I really have nothing against you at all." The letter was really great. But then later the hatred developed again and he started doing the same thing.

58 I don't think they have any control of their minds. It's like Yahshua said to the Pharisees, he said, "Your leader is so and so." You can pronounce the Name **YAHWEH** but that doesn't mean you're keeping His Laws. You can read the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, you can study it, you can sit in the classes and hear

it, but that doesn't mean you're keeping it. What you've got to do is make up your mind, your mind, your own mind.

59 Now, you can overcome anything. If the pork is still in your body, you can get it out by resisting it. If fighting is in your body, you can get it out by resisting it. **YAHWEH** said to Cain, "Sin is with you, but you've got to overcome it." Well, how do you overcome it? You're told that by the Disciple Yaaqob. He said resist Satan and she'll flee from you. Resist it. How do you resist it? Turn the other cheek. Turn the other cheek. Put a knife to your throat if you're thinking about food that you know you shouldn't be there eating. Put a knife to your throat when you sit at the king's table unless you eat that stuff that he offers you. Remember Daniyl in facing the lion's den? Was he afraid for his life? No! Well, he wouldn't eat the king's food. Why? He knew they were eating the pork and stuff that were furnished by the Gods, following after the Gods, eating swine's flesh. Worshiping the dead is also mentioned there, memorials to the dead.

60 All of these things are done by the Coptic religion. They're still worshiping dead pharaohs that haven't known anything for thousands of years. They're dead but they're worshiping them. It's like talking to a rock wall in Jerusalem. "Sometimes I just think I'm-a talking to a rock wall," he said. "I think the Lord is asleep." That's what Benedict said. So there're no answers to their prayers. And the people are saying, "We're not gonna do it anymore."

61 Christianity, Christianity, *Christians are leaving the faith in droves and the trend isn't slowing down...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the one that's standing beside me in New York on the Times Square television. [showing picture on monitor of Pope with hands on his cheeks and mouth open] They're leaving and the states in the United States are saying, "You're not going to be teaching our children this sodomy

anymore.” Some of them. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 Now, will they have the backbone to back that up or will they give in when the going gets rough? You can't give in, brethren. You're here because **YAHWEH** pulled you. He drove you here for His Kingdom, for His Kingdom. And you're offered a place in that Kingdom. You remember what He said to the Children of Israyl when Mosheh brought them out of the land of Egypt? A bunch of Coptic-Christians is what they were. They paint them up to be people who kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's what Christianity says. “Them people kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's what was wrong with them.” They hated the ones that actually did, that's for sure. But those people that Mosheh went down there and got, they were nothing but Coptic-Christians. And he brought them by promise saying, “Here's a land flowing with milk and honey.”

63 So they brought them to the place where Jethro had The House of **YAHWEH** and he trained them for forty years. He had to actually let the old ones die off in order to get new ones who were actually trying to live the Laws of **YAHWEH** and this is what Mosheh was training there for forty years. And then after that, they went to the Place where The House of **YAHWEH** was. All of them went to that place. Before that, they couldn't get near it. They wouldn't even let them get near the Place. We see all of this in Scripture. I can show it to you. It'll take a little bit of time but I can show it to you and will. I'll be glad to.

64 But these people, these people were not converted to **YAHWEH**'s Laws. **YAHWEH** gave them the Ten Commandments on, you know, the Mount Sinai? Remember, this Mount Sinai? We had some people go over there looking for that, you know? They're still looking for Mount Sinai and they're thinking they're gonna discover it one of these days. They

don't know that Mount Sinai came from two words. Now, these are the smart ones. Some of them do know that it came from two words but they can't put them together. It was actually taking you out of sin and raising you up. That's what that word Sinai means, the two words, that's what they mean.

65 But anyway, the people, they rose up against Samuyl and then started the “days of the kings.” Well, what took place in the days of the kings? War. Continual war. Read about it, the kings. Read **I** and **II Kings** and you'll see what they were doing. They were killing each other. And it was king against king, king against king. Every one of them was trying to build a strong kingdom like the nimrod system said. Well, Rome did build one. They built them a Roman army that polluted the Sanctuary of Strength, that was The House of **YAHWEH**. And then after they got Rome built up really strong and Babylon built up really strong, they destroyed them and that's where they moved to, taking all the artifacts with them. I'm telling you thousands of years of history in a nutshell, but you need to get it. The reason I repeat it, I know you're not getting it the first time. You really need to get this history in your mind and what **YAHWEH** led and showed.

66 This is the article, ‘We will not obey’. These are the Christians that are falling away. My time is up but the Christians are falling away now. Babylon is falling. You've got to keep that Scripture in your mind. What is the reason it's falling? **YAHWEH** shows that there's somebody opposing it and pecking away at their beliefs and showing what the Scripture actually says. A lot of Norahs, men and women, are doing a lot of Righteous gossiping. And the word is getting back to the pope and he is like that... [shows picture on monitor of Pope with mouth open and hands on his cheeks] He's deeply worried.

67 The House of **YAHWEH** is growing as you can see from the audience we have. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's growing every week and before this thing is over, there will be two billion people. Will they be converted? No, not until you get a hold of them. How do they get converted? They've got to go where? [audience calls out "House of **YAHWEH**"] Right. That will never change. Those are Laws. They have to go to that Place.

68 That's where Mosheh brought the twelve tribes of Israyl, twelve tribes of Christianity, all of Christianity. He brought them to Israyl, to a particular place, wouldn't let them go near it but went there and got instruction himself and brought it back to them. He went to this great high mountain called Sinai! Well, he actually went to The House of **YAHWEH**, the uplifted place, same thing that **Isayah 2:2**, **Micahyah 4:1** says. "In the Last Days I will establish My House."

69 Now, here on the one hand He says, these people, woe to you shepherds. This was Y Jeremyah. But in the Last Days, you're gonna see a gathering like you've never seen before. You remember that? **Y Jeremyah 23**. Woe to you shepherds that are feeding My People pork and lies. Then He turns and says in the very next verses there, "But in the Last Days, in the Last Days..." then He starts showing you a Work.

70 In **Zecharyah** He shows you this is the lid that Satan tried to squash. This is the Work that Satan tried to squash, but here I'm gonna show you two Women. He means the last two Eras of The House of **YAHWEH** that are carrying the Message of **YAHWEH**.

71 In **Micahyah 3** listen to this, **Micahyah 3** He says Mount Zion's gonna be plowed like a field. In the very next verses, He says but in the Last Days... Did you see that? Mount Zion's gonna be plowed like a field. Yahshua said that same thing, the temple's gonna be thrown down, not one stone left standing. But in the Last Days, Yahshua said, **Mattithyah 24:14**, in the Last Days, here's a man who's gonna be bringing the Word of **YAHWEH**, in the Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 **Michayah 3:12** said Mount Zion's gonna be plowed like a field. But in the Last Days, **chapter 4**, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Yahshua said that's the Last Generation. You see how plain this is that He's talking to you here showing you where His House is? That's where you're sitting right here, right now, in His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 It's called The House of **YAHWEH**. David said, "I will remain in The House of **YAHWEH** forever." Daniyl said this person is gonna come after the Saints and destroy



them, change the Laws, fight against the Laws, fight against the Name of **YAHWEH**. That's all in **Daniyl 7**. But he said, Daniyl said but, in the Last Days, yes, in the Last Days, these kingdoms are gonna be given to the Saints of the Most High. **Daniyl 7:27**.

74 So this Work, He's prophesied it out for you, laid it all out for you. Now, remember this: in **Genesis 49**, **Genesis 49:10** He said, Yahdah is going to be Lawgiver. Remember what Yahdah was? A stupid, violent fighter, ruthless. He became ruthless like the mighty boxer or the cage fighters. They love to fight. Like the football player that says, "I wake up every morning wanting to knock somebody's teeth down their throat." That must be a miserable way to live. Well, that's the world today.

75 But on the other hand, **YAHWEH** now has chipping at that big block, that big mountain, He has The House of **YAHWEH** as He said, as He prophesied in the days where their sticks of fighting have become nuclear. Yes, they've got nuclear. They can have war in heaven by pushing a button here on earth. And as the news said, yes, there's war in heaven. The powers of the heaven are going to be shaken. The stars of heaven, some of them will fall to the earth because of this war they're going to have in heaven.

76 And as the news article showed now, they're really getting worried. Because they know each enemy, if an enemy can knock out their satellites, did you see where that takes the other nation? Back to the conventional warfare. These satellites, they're the ones. The satellite guides that missile and can pinpoint it to the exact place that they want it sent to. It can even send it through a window as you saw in Palestine. The missile, it's so accurate that it sent this bomb through the man's window into his office and exploded. That was in Palestine.

77 Those are the weapons we're dealing with. China, as you saw on the news, as the Great Kohan Yliyah just brought out on the news, China put their own satellite up there.

And then they sent a rocket to show the United States what they could do to their satellites that guide their weapons. Well, what do you think the United States did? Repent and say, "We need to get rid of all these weapons and turn to **YAHWEH**, to His *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*"? No, he hadn't learned that lesson yet. But they will. They are going to say that eventually because of the Work that Micahyah prophesied. Isayah, Yeremyah, Yechetzqyah, all of them prophesied of you sitting here, right here, and you are going to teach the nations. Two billion of them! That's what you're training for right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 China showed them that they could knock that weapon, that satellite out of the sky. Think about that. That satellite is orbiting the earth and here they sent one rocket, just one rocket and it hit that thing dead on. Think of the odds. People who know how to shoot a gun at a moving target know how hard this is. This guided that missile right to it and knocked it out of heaven. And they said the debris is still causing trouble from that one satellite that they exploded. The debris in heaven is still causing trouble.

79 Well, what we're facing now, right now and what you're training for is this Great Power. But if you're not right with **YAHWEH**, you're not going to receive His Power. And you won't be protected either. You might be among the group and get protection in some way, but eventually you'll slip up and go. You really need to repent and you need to convert. You need to get all these lessons in your mind totally that we're bringing now. This is a wonderful thing that **YAHWEH** has put together here in His House both for the men and the women. It's the best toy you could play with right there!

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Eleven

Babylon Is Fallen, Is Fallen. They Are Leaving The Roman Catholic Church In Doves In Fulfillment Of Revelation Chapters Seven And Twenty-Two.

05/09/15

Kohan Benyamin C.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! We got a beautiful crowd here today! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Beautiful! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 There is a lot more on these rainbow bombs. You really need to try to learn it. Now we've got the cosmosphere that coincides with this rainbow bomb thing that they're calling it. Our micro-biologists will be teaching that because it will also help you to understand. If you remember *Star Trek*, I hate to call your attention to this but those boys did some studying about the atmosphere. But they used that word cosmosphere. In fact, they used several of these words.

3 What they're using that rainbow bomb for is Satan's way of 'peace'. She's on trial and what she does and what it brings, what she hopes to bring is destruction of

mankind while she's pretending to the people that she's going to bring peace with this power of force. This rainbow bomb, that's what it is. When they exploded that tactical nuclear weapon, they were in hopes of destroying the earth. If you'll look at this picture right here, if I can get it to where you can see it. [showing on monitor] Now that's the earth on the left. They exploded the bomb here and they were in hopes with using this magnetic field that **YAHWEH** made to protect the earth, she was actually in hopes of destroying the earth right then and there. But it didn't work. They couldn't do it.

4 But this team, the American team and Russia's team were trying to use this to set off a bomb in their country. The power comes up and it's taken by the gravity shield that shields this earth and comes back down on the other side of the earth where they could actually direct it and destroy nations



with it without them even knowing where it came from, see. This bomb they'd be thinking it's coming from heaven, which it was, it would have seemed that way. There's no telling how much damage they did to the earth at that time.

5 But anyway, the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins, he's going to be bringing you more information on that along with the studies in the school because I want our young Priests to learn this but I want everybody to learn it. I've got gobs of stuff that has got to be covered on this subject and then you will understand how the atmosphere works. They learned a great deal about it when they exploded that bomb.

6 But their rainbow, that created a rainbow of three colors. The rainbow that **YAHWEH** gives us is four colors, Praise **YAHWEH**. And that rainbow of four colors is to bring Peace, Perfect Peace throughout all Eternity. It's not force. And it won't be brought, as he just brought out, it won't be brought with force. It's going to be brought in Love and the Love that is shown by keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. If you love your neighbor, you won't steal from him.

If you love The House of **YAHWEH**, you won't steal from The House of **YAHWEH**. I remember one of the Prophets spoke of that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 They sent me a colored picture. Now, that's what's going on in their world. Remember that. It's being brought forth by the religious leader. This is a colored picture of what I showed you last week. [showing on monitor] If you look at the bottom, it's pretty well crowded right there and I forgot how many hundred thousand people viewed this and it plainly says there on the big sign, *The Ultimate Showdown*. You're gonna have to remember this. I've been telling you about this showdown and I've been leading up to it because you've got to understand a gob of stuff, a gob of Scriptures, history and so forth before you can understand that we're actually seeing this played out. We're part of it. We're playing it. The only thing is, we're not playing. We're sincere! The pope is playing. He's horrified right now but he's playing because it's come down to the big test. Satan knows this and I'll show you where she wants to try to stop it.

8 *The Ultimate Showdown of*



Righteousness Versus Evil Being Played Out Now Says Yisrayl Hawkins... They are, the people are reading it. Here's one that says *Ultimate Showdown*. This was one source that brought forth 86,770 viewers and these are big names in news. *Before It's News*, I know you've heard that one, almost 4 million there that clicked on it. I don't know how much they read.

9 *Wave*, that's another one from Kentucky; 1,800,000. One from Lufkin, Texas and Tyler, Texas, getting pretty close to home here. I understand they've got some signs, rather some billboards down that way that say "**YAHWEH**" on them. That one went out to 1,885,000 already. Another one from Las Vegas, Nevada, you just saw that place is drying up. That one is 1,231,000. Maybe they'll start taking this Prophecy here and running with it. Here's the big one from several viewers including those overseas that we're reaching this with, *The Ultimate Showdown*, 17,661,000.

10 *Let Us Teach The Children...* That one is climbing rapidly now; 922,123. So is our mailing list. I can't believe the size of that mailing list right now. Man. Huge! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 Zebulun that we keep mentioning, Yahnah, he had to bring forth a work right there for Yahshua, for Yahshua's Sake. Yahnah, if you want to start studying about that along with all this other, Yahnah was a Great Priest of The House of **YAHWEH** at that time who actually showed Zebulun; that is, the tribe of Zebulun, the Light. That was predicted that they would see the Light, if you remember. Well, Yahnah was the one who showed them, who taught them what we're teaching today.

12 Yahnah didn't know what we know today. I don't think any of the Prophets did. I don't think any of the Apostles did. Yahshua didn't talk about it much but I'm thinking He did. I know He does now because He's the One Who's running the

show right now! And I really, fully want you to understand that because it's going on right now.

13 Well, we've got the evil which is going on in the earth, which has always been force and that's how they got all their members. The Roman Catholic Church, they started out in Israel as a very small group, the number one beast, a very small group but they had an army that grew big and took over the known world at that time. Then it became another one, the second one, which was even stronger. Then a third one and then it came into the fourth section where **YAHWEH** allowed there to be a vicious horn. That's a religion. The horn is a religion, ten of them. But this one had this great mouth that opposed **YAHWEH**.

14 Well, we're opposing Babylon. We're opposing him right now. And this horn and the ten horns are all shown in **Revelation 17** to be that city that sits on seven hills. Now, that pretty much sets it for you. That part of it should be pretty much familiar to you at this time. And that is the one that Satan is using to battle or make war against Yahshua and against those who are with Him. Meaning those who follow with Him meaning those who **YAHWEH** says are Righteous Saints who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and have the Testimony of Yahshua. And that's the reason we're with Him.

15 At this time now, we're just seeing the little teeter-totter of the Roman Catholic Church that stood strong for years but the strength wouldn't stay. As Daniyl said, it's like clay mixed with iron. Clay can't hold together with iron and he described that beast fully. Well, their own members, I brought this last week but I want to read it to you again to familiarize yourself with what we're fighting and what's fighting against us that's leading the whole world.

16 This is one of the things that shows that they're leading the world. They're

leading the world into God worship, the evil of the Gods as shown in **Genesis 3:5**. Be like the Gods, evil and that's the tree that sits on seven hills with ten religions that were shown to begin with and then the smaller horn or smaller religion that actually led the army and had the voicing part that was the top of the crop. Well the top of the crop is pushing war at this time, but he does it secretly of course. You wouldn't know by what he says that he's pushing sodomy but the man is pushing sodomy into all the schools, trying to get it into all the churches, all the schools. But now it's breaking down because there's this voice that's crying in the wilderness and we're making a showing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 And his people, these are his own people now, saying, "We will not obey. We're not going to obey you any longer." *Christian leaders...* These are the Christian leaders. Remember, these are the daughters of the great whore. That's what **Revelation 17** shows. Here's the sentence of the great whore and her daughters in **Revelation 17**.

18 *Christian leaders threaten civil disobedience if Supreme Court legalizes gay marriage...* The Supreme Court itself is brought forth from the Roman Empire. I'll bring that out in writing. I'm bringing it out in a letter now. But the Supreme Court was brought from Rome, the Roman Empire. And it was set up here in America and this is how they get their dirty work done, see. You select their people. Well, who introduces you to those people? People that they already have in office. And the ones they have in office are pushing these people and bragging on them and they're bragging on themselves, of course. And they're secretly working, waiting on the place that the pope wants to put them or the Vatican. The pope does very little but the Vatican, the city, the whole city, is built, geared, governed, and trained for thousands of years to run this show right now. And as Malachi Martin

said, to destroy those who won't worship Mary.

19 Well, you see the wars taking place now and everyone knows now that it's a war of religion, or religions. And they're trying to destroy every one who will not submit to the Catholic Church. Malachi Martin says, "who won't worship Mary." Everyone who will not worship Mary. They mean submit to the Catholic Church, to the pope, the Vatican, the city that sits on seven hills.

20 Well, the Christians are threatening. This is one of the ways, bringing sodomy into all the schools, all the churches. It's pretty much there. When it went out on television this last year and I guess it went before that, but it increased on television shows and then they started bringing it out on the news. And you hardly ever see a bit of news that's only thirty minutes long but yet you see some of this being advertised. The Hollywood minute, Follywood minute, it's the idiocy of this world that is gullibly letting the Vatican push sodomy down their throats, into the minds and hearts of the children, making them think this is the desirable way. And they're doing it. They've got it being taught. It's being taught in all the schools now in America.

21 But now the Christian leaders are saying, "We're not gonna stand for it anymore."... "*We respectfully warn the Supreme Court not to cross that line,*" read a document titled '*Pledge in Solidarity to Defend Marriage*'... Pretty strong words here.

22 ..."*While there are many things we can endure, redefining marriage is so fundamental to the natural order and the common good that this is the line we must draw and one we cannot and will not cross,*" the pledge states.

23 ...*He said that once same-sex marriage is elevated to the level of protected status--it will transform the face of society and will result in the "beginning of the end*

of Western Civilization.”...Well, if you’ve studied, if you’ve seen what occurred to their armies and the leaders of those armies who were brought down with this very thing. They died of diseases in their own camps and the way they spread it there was through rape. And that’s the way they’re spreading it in the army today, in the armed forces today. They’re spreading it with rape and it’s going on in the schools.

24 I don’t know if we saw the news article on chlamydia. Did we see the one today on chlamydia where they shut down the school? Great. Praise YAHWEH. Now, this is just one. The others are keeping it secret. But it’s throughout the world, these things are. But they shut down the school and it’s like a blind man groping in the dark for an answer here. Shut down the school, how’s this gonna help? Are they gonna keep it shut down? Is this gonna cure the boys and girls who all have chlamydia now?

25 You know, I warned against this chlamydia and I warned the doctors and scientists that this was a dangerous STD because it causes lesions. Wherever this little bug goes, it cuts a pathway like a rut a tire would cut in the mud. And this opens it up for every STD.

26 If you’ve got the picture at this time, I’m explaining this in letters too, but this affects the armies. Like the great Roman army, now that fell because of STDs and the leaders died. Many of the men died. It became a ghost town, a ghost camp. We think of it as just a big ball of soldiers. It wasn’t. It was more than that. It was almost like the United States today with its many camps. But every one of them had trouble.

27 But to get this thing understood like we see in **Revelation 16** where it shows us the plagues that they’re experiencing now that are going to grow to the worst ever. But before you can get a plague, it doesn’t just come with the beginning of spilling blood on the land. It starts there. But to become a

plague that will kill thousands, like it did in Europe in 1818 and 1819 where they were sending out their wagons pulled by horses at that time, every day into the streets and there were men saying, “Bring out your dead. Bring out your dead.” They did it every day. And they filled the wagon with dead people that had died from this plague. This was the Black Plague.

28 Another one came later, the Bubonic plague. There were several others that came after that, but that little *Yersinia pestis* bug, this bug, it wasn’t something that was created instantly. It starts with eating unclean meat and that trichina goes to work in the person’s body.

29 Now, if you add to that, say syphilis, then you’ve got a cross there between pork, your body’s dead and crippled cells and syphilis. Now if you add to that, how many thousand STDs do they say now every year, new ones? Now, see, we’re building up to where they’re gonna have the best ever. They’re gonna have the biggest one ever.

30 But in the times of the Roman empire when they started getting sick and dying, they had been committing this, mixing sodomy with blood that cried out a curse as is shown in **Genesis 4** with Cain. That started before that with pork. And there’s no telling how many diseases went into Cain’s body in just a short time that actually started causing him to be angry and hurtful and wanting to hurt someone else. If you got that problem, get rid of it.

31 I told a man the other day, I saw him on the job and I walked up to him and I said I love you. But if you’ll take that sweater off and burn it, I will give you a new one. I’ll buy you a new one that says *Peaceful Solution*. On that sweater was a picture of a wolf’s head with fangs sticking out like this. And it’s built for war, hatred. That wolf was showing the attitude of the world today. That man looks so joyful now with that new sweater! Couldn’t believe the change

that came over him overnight. Overnight! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

32 Well, anyway, this is what Cain brought forth but how did it come? It came by bits and pieces. And today we have these thousands upon thousands of diseases and now comes the bloodshed in Europe, around the Great River Euphrates. Which started, by the way, if you still don't believe it, it was 2007 when this started. And our Book, *Birth Of The Nuclear Baby* is absolutely, 100% correct on that date that was given in that Book. I'm bringing it out again in a letter and showing General Falon who single-handedly stopped the nuclear war, showing the tactical nuclear weapon which was the first strike on the very date given in that Book, the very date given in **Revelation**. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Well, it's all gonna be in letters really soon and go out to all the news media to show when this war started.

33 I called last night or a few days ago for some research because I couldn't find Hillary Clinton's statement. I thought it was Hillary Clinton, where she said a war doesn't start with the dropping of a bomb. The war starts when there's an agreement signed to drop the bomb and after that plans are made and so forth. Well, there's an agreement made right now to bring forth the plagues of **Revelation 16**. And it's in the works. There's a Prophecy made to that effect and YAHWEH is going to allow it to take place in your life. You're gonna see this. In fact, we're living it right now.

34 We're bringing forth the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That rainbow virus is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*! Their rainbow is destruction, it stands for nothing but destruction.

35 Well this thing now that we're seeing that's gonna bring forth these plagues, it's got all the diseases. They've got millions, I think, of STDs now. It was an astronomical

number that I saw just last week of the amount of new STDs, new ones every year, by the thousands. I can't remember the number but I'll try to get it and read it to you.

36 But they've got these STDs. They've got the unclean meat going to all the soldiers, to all the churches. All the people, they're born with it. When the children here go to the army, they're set up for this plague right then. But then they send them, some of them, to this place where they pick up more of this and add into their body and add to these microorganisms, making new microorganisms inside their bodies. And they're ready to kill.

37 If you notice, some of them in Iraq, there was one man that went out on a shooting spree and he just killed everything he saw, men, woman and children. Well, I don't know what they did with the man. By their standards they should have given him a medal of honor. Like the pope is wanting to do, this is another objection, he's wanting to deify another person, another pope that killed millions of people. And everyone knows this. And they're objecting to it but that's his big thing right now. He probably won't do it because they're throwing too many objections and he likes to carry the majority of the vote before he passes a law. And that's the way democracy is. Well, the Supreme Court is set up that way, much like your body is and it's overloaded right now with the evil like the bodies in the world.

38 So they send them to where the slaughter is. So here is the blood now, the blood that's also mixed with a suitable amount of microorganisms and when the two get together they start forming this plague that you see or plagues that you see in **Revelation 16**. Now, those are what the Savior said were gonna be the worst ever in the history of mankind.

39 If you read about the past plagues and you think about this being the worst

ever, you can see a pretty bad picture being painted, a scenario that we can stand on the side and watch and actually be protected from this. Yes, YAHWEH knows how to protect His People and He knows that we're His People because we appear before Him practicing His Laws. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

40 Now, the Christians on the other hand are bucking up against this Supreme Court's decision, which came to the Supreme Court via the Roman empire that sits on seven hills.

41 ...*Gender becomes pointless...* They said. ...*when government adopts same-sex marriage.*

42 ...*[James] Dobson said the legalization of same-sex marriage could fracture the nation.*

43 ...*to be clear--the men and women who courageously signed this pledge...* Who say, "We're not gonna do it." ...*did so knowing the hell storm that is about to be unleashed on them--and their families.*

44 ...*An Oregon bakery is facing a \$135,000 fine for refusing to make a cake for a lesbian wedding and a Washington State florist faces fines for refusing to participate in a gay wedding.*

45 ...*Dobson said there's no doubt that LGBT... That's Lesbian, Gay, they call them gays. They used to be called queers. Gays, they are called dogs in Genesis. Dogs. You can't bring the hire of a whore or the price of a dog into the Sanctuary of YAHWEH. Bisexual, Transgender. ... Dobson said there's no doubt that LGBT activists are targeting Christian business owners...* Well, they've got a gang of soldiers there that are going out with their lawyers and bringing lawsuits against businesses and they're trying to pass other laws.

46 Now, keep in mind they work through the Supreme Court. They work through the municipality system in every city. They're all set up the same. They were

set up according to the Roman law, even the police. I wore a badge that was the exact replica of the Roman shield for the armed soldiers in Rome. This is still being worn. It hasn't changed. It's all over the United States.

47 Well, the people who are falling away, they're screaming and saying, "We're not gonna do it." And they're leaving the church. *Christians are leaving the faith...* That is, the Catholic faith. ...*in droves and the trend isn't slowing down...* And the pope is like this. [showing on monitor picture of pope with hands on his cheeks and mouth open]

48 Now, at the same time we have Christian leaders, these are Christian leaders that are bringing this, at the same time when a man like Pat Robertson with the *700 Club*, confesses *The God of Bible has a name...* He said. *The God of Bible has a name. He is the creator of the entire universe and the name YAHWEH is Hebrew for 'he who causes to be'...* Or **YAHWEH**, which means 'He causes to be.' He's the Only Being in the universe Who's ever claimed creation. None of the Gods has ever claimed creation. If they did, they'd have to prove it.

49 And **YAHWEH** said in **Isayah**, "I set the kingdoms in order." You know now due to the work that **YAHWEH** has shown us on microorganisms. He said, "I commanded them. I commanded them." Science knows that by law, these microorganisms do their job. So He commanded them like He commands man to keep His Ten Commandments. He commanded them. And that's the reason they're doing their jobs. That's the reason that shield, that magnetic shield, made up of microorganisms, kingdoms of microorganisms, that's the reason it's there. Satan is trying to find a way to destroy it but she can't do it or hasn't so far, but she would like to. But that's the war in heaven it speaks of that we're witnessing right now.

50 *...it is a verb 'to be' and it is 'he who causes'. He said that my name, he who causes everything to be, is not Allah. I am YAHWEH...* I don't know if you can read that or not but there it is to read if you can. [showing on monitor]

51 Well, that's the reason you're going to see this great showdown, the ultimate showdown of Righteousness versus evil. I know you don't understand it yet but you will when I get through these next three sermons.

52 *Pastor of The House of YAHWEH writes new publication this week showing how Prophecy says there are two religious works going head to head and what the outcome will be...* You need to get that newsletter and read it if you haven't already. It's a lot of information that's brought out there.

53 Now, the problem with these people falling away is they're seeing the injustice in "justice." If you remember **Isayah** said there is no Justice in the world today. That's the reason, He said, "But in the Last Days, I'll establish My House. I'll create My House. I'll establish My House." No Justice. Well, the only Justice you see in the world today is coming forth from The House of **YAHWEH**.

54 Now, get this. These people that are falling away, they're wanting this and they don't want to make their move yet because they know they're going to be persecuted big time if they turn to The House of **YAHWEH** right now. They'll overcome that fear pretty soon. **YAHWEH** will bless them with the means. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 But right now you see the iniquity. You see the iniquity and injustice brought forth by iniquity. You see this in the Supreme Court that's making these decisions, first, to put sodomy in the schools. Well, before that what did they do? The Supreme Court should have been screaming to high heaven when they saw what was going on, on television in the forties.

56 When the television sets came out in the forties, Satan was allowed to go into every home and start advertising the bodies of mankind to create illegal lust, create illegal lust. But that wasn't her ultimate plan. Her ultimate plan was to create STDs that would destroy people's bodies, destroy the minds, get the mind to where it can't think. And now here recently, the Supreme Court who is the one who said "No marijuana," now it's saying "Marijuana. Oh yeah." And the babies are being born now with defects that they know are caused by marijuana, by the parents smoking marijuana. But they're hooked on it and they can't quit.

57 Well, the democracy of the beastly system now, if you'd just look at it and study it just a little bit, you'll see they put these men in office who are supposed to represent the majority of the people. But they don't. And once you get them in office it seems they've forgotten all they've said; like the man I saw the other day. I noticed a commercial on the news the other day. He had an advertisement. And he was advertising, I think he was wanting to run for mayor or a city position of some kind, maybe the chamber of commerce or something like that. But he was out there patching holes in the street. And he said, "Are you fed up with the city and the holes in the street that you can't get fixed and you're tearing your car up and causing your tires to go flat and all of this. Well, vote for me." As if he can go in there and single-handedly get all these holes patched in the street.

58 Well, if you know anything about democracy, you'll know that he's just one voice in many. And like Barack Obama who wanted to close down Guantanamo Bay, is Guantanamo still in operation, yes or no? [Congregation says, "yes".] It sure is. And President Obama, who truly wanted to do this, he said, "Well if you know anything about government, you know that the

president has a say but he doesn't have all the say." So no matter who's in the president's office, no matter who's in the pope's office, it's all run the same. They tell the pope what to do. And then if he doesn't want to do it, then they start bringing things.

59 Like if you noticed what occurred to Rick Perry when he put down one of their organizations, did everybody see that? Well, why weren't those charges ever brought before? They save them until the right time. And the person they don't want in office, they've got the majority of the vote to get that person out or to bring charges against him and put him in prison. And there have been presidents who have had charges brought against them so it makes me think those men were trying to push something forward that the pope didn't like.

60 And one of them got killed. President Kennedy, if you remember, he didn't go for some things that the Vatican was wanting. All of these things if you'll just watch how they work you'll see it. They are leaders of the kings of the earth and they're governors. They rule by force. And if they don't like someone in office, if they don't like a religion that's legalized in the world, what do they do? Some of them the FBI is sent to take care of them. Some of them, they bring false charges against them. Whatever. There are thousands of means here through this democracy system that they themselves set up in order to govern the earth. And they've had thousands of years here to do this. They've arranged it.

61 And just like Satan is doing the atmosphere, she's doing to your body. She's doing in the courts. She's had her way all this time. It won't be for long though now. We're shown in **Daniyl**. Daniyl showed this Last Days' system shown in **Genesis 49**. Now, remember that. I'm gonna try to take up where I'm leaving off today so try to get all this in your mind for next Sabbath because I want to start up without any

having to explain this and rehearse it.

62 But Daniyl showed what was in **Genesis 49**, what was told to him in **Genesis 49**. And **Genesis 49**, you see before this now, you see this man bringing forth his twelve sons and saying, "This is what you're gonna be like in the Last Days, what you're going to..." what do we call it, evolve to or devolve to? "This is what you're coming down to in the Last Days."

63 And this Zebulun that the Great Kohan was speaking of this morning, he said, "You're gonna live by the seaside." How could this man know? This was 1,600 years before Yahshua, almost 1,700 years. And they had to go down into Egypt, stay 400 years, come back, train for forty years and then start going into the land **YAHWEH** told them to go into. And he said, "You're gonna be by the seaside."

64 He told Yahdah, "Your brothers are going to bow to you." How could he know that? And then he said, "You're going to be the lawgiver." He wasn't speaking to the people right then who took that up in Mosheh's time because that's when it was given to them and then allotted in Yahshua's time, Yahshua ben Nun's time. And yet this man was telling about it in **Genesis 49**. Well think that one over. Anybody with a brain can figure out there's a High Power here Who's leading this.

65 Yahseph's coat of many colors, you want to see part of it? [holding up Tallit with four-color rainbow stripes] Oh the commentators have struggled over that one for years and years. One of them, I think this was a dictionary, maybe an encyclopedia that I read, it said Yahseph was a Priestly man and he was so perfect. Well, he proved that in Pontiphar's bedroom chambers. He proved that. His brothers though, when they saw that Holy Garment, remember, they didn't bow down to him. In fact, they became very angry, jealous and hateful. They sold him to the Egyptians as a slave. You remember all these stories that

YAHWEH brought you? Well, that's what they're for, to show the hatred that's going to develop.

66 Of course we're hated. I'm hated worse than any man on the face of the earth. How did the Prophets know that I would be hated more than anyone on earth? How could they possibly have known that? How could they possibly know that I would be standing by the Side of **YAHWEH**, the opposite Side of **YAHWEH** from Yahshua and **YAHWEH** was assigning us, the two of us, a job to oppose Babylon. That's what's taking place in these Last Days. That's what's taking place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 The showdown is about to come. It's in progress right now. If you don't have those sermons, I tell you what you can do. There's a Program out, a computer Program out right now that you can get. We had to make a few technical changes but it'll be out and completed and finished and corrected. And those who got a misprint where there were some t's that weren't crossed and i's that weren't dotted and apostrophes that were left out, it'll all be perfect, **YAHWEH** willing, by this Feast, Pentecost. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

68 But you can look up 'hand'. If you just typed in 'hand' in that *Yisrayl Says...* Program, it would bring it up. A few days ago I said I need this article where Hillary Clinton said the war doesn't start with the dropping of the bomb. It starts with the first plan being signed and they go from there. Well, they looked and they looked and they couldn't find it. And I said, have you looked in the *Yisrayl Says...* Program because I know I mentioned it. Five minutes later they had it for me, five minutes. But it wasn't Hillary Clinton that said it. It was Condoleeza Rice! The Program had it right. I thought it was Hillary Clinton, that's my mind.

69 See, when knowledge increased, it wasn't the mind up here that increased. It was the computer system. There was your

increase in knowledge that started in 1934. The same year I was born. The same year the nuclear bomb was patented. Remember? 1934. All of it together in 1934. Deny that, why don't you? [laughing] You can't. You can't deny it.

70 Well, Daniyl shows the end of this. **Genesis** showed what it would be like and then Daniyl a little further down, a few hundred years down, he showed how **YAHWEH** was allowing this thing to take place. And then he says, the people who're going to take over the nations of the world are not this beastly system. It'll be the Saints of the Most High. They're going to take over the world. We're going to take over the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 And He said by another one, how's this gonna come about? It starts with His Plan. His Plan. In the beginning was the Plan. Well, His Plan is shown throughout the Holy Scriptures that we, The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period, would do a Work. And if I wasn't in it, I'd be begging to get in it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I would take every minute of my time to study the past Works of this House and see how beautiful this is what **YAHWEH**'s put together to actually oppose Babylon. And we're going to. We're chipping away at it right now. We're pulling its strings one at a time. And they're falling away. The people are waking up and falling away, leaving the Catholic Church. And pretty soon you're going to see them come over to us. That's what **YAHWEH** said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 They will come over to you, to the Protected Place. It will no longer be said **YAHWEH** lives Who brought the Children of Israyl out of Egypt, but this is the last one. **YAHWEH** lives Who brought the children to His Protected Place. This is it!

73 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twelve

The Falling Away From The Fourth Beast Is Taking Place Now. The Man Of Sin Is Being Revealed By YAHWEH's Last Days' Work.

05/16/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Man! What a full House. Wow! Praise **YAHWEH**! They're all Yours, **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The Catholic Church has fallen! has fallen! And The House of **YAHWEH**, we're gonna have to start thinking about building another Sanctuary. We were talking about turning all this south side into a parking lot and building a second Sanctuary and split it just halfway down the road, a mile or so down the road. We'd start with 20,000 and then have a building that we could expand to where it would actually wind up reaching this building. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 We'd have to have monitors but we could see with binoculars the other people on the other end! [laughing] You remember that dream I had where we were

walking down that long aisle? Well, that was **YAHWEH** Shammah in my mind but I could see Abel at the other end, way down at the other end.

4 Well, anyway, today the pope, he looks like this [showing picture on monitor of pope with hands on his cheeks and mouth open] because of this taking place. (Where do I want to go here?)

5 I need to give an announcement here first, they said. For all women in the Back To Basics class, we're asking that those in the sewing machine group, please bring your sewing machines, if you have them. If you don't, come anyway if you want to learn to sew. Come anyway, right? Praise **YAHWEH**. Bring your material too if you want to make a bonnet. You know I had that bonnet. I still remember how my mother's bonnet was made. It's not made like the ones you see in the catalogues today. If you



buy one of those, you're buying the wrong one.

6 But it was made with slats and the slats, she made them out of shoe boxes or any kind of cardboard. I would like, if we can get enough sewers where we can make enough bonnets for everyone. Let's see, if someone could bring me that bonnet that's laying on my table upstairs, if someone could bring it, I'd show it to you. But it's made with slats, cardboard slats that go inside. You could actually change the slats because when your bonnet gets wet, the paper will deteriorate and let it start sagging. So you could take that slat out and put in a new one when you dry your bonnet.

7 And mother would never go outside without first putting her bonnet on. She kept it hanging by the door and she'd put her bonnet on and go outside. And a man could not see her face from any direction if she had her head down a little like this. They'd have to get down here and look up to ever see her face. When she went to town, she had a hat that was similar to this that she could actually pull down and tie under her chin. But it was a wide ban. It's still sold today, I noticed.

8 In the 1928 picture of a city, I think it was Amarillo, they all gathered together to see the first train come through this area. This was just a little ways north of here.

9 Here we go! [being handed bonnet] Ask and you shall receive! All right. That's actually a bonnet. And there's your pattern right there. The slats, here's one sticking partly out. See, they just slide in like that and you can change them. But when you put that thing on, it comes out like this, see, in front of your face. So if you hold that down, you can't see my face, can you? So that's what they wore right there and this part draped down over the back. It also shaded their faces; which the women were very protective of their faces back then for their husbands, their husbands only. This was a

great thing, kind of a veil also.

10 But anyway, that's what you're gonna be working on here in this sewing class. Back To Basics covers a lot but this is going to be for the bonnet and the dresses that were worn by those people back then.

11 But in this 1928 picture of Amarillo, this was the first travel that was coming besides horse and buggy. This was the first motor driven and this was by steam, the steam engine. In 1928 it actually came to Texas and there were 1,500 people waiting there to see that train. And you can see the women, every one of the women had these bonnets but they had started to shorten at that time, more like a cap than a bonnet. But they all had bonnets on or hats, those big brimmed hats that they could also cover their faces with, used as a veil. Beautiful picture. I'm gonna bring it and put it in the Sanctuary where you can see it for the Feast.

12 (Let me see.) *Pope...* Now, this is the statement of the pope. *Pope: God will judge you on whether you cared for Earth. Pope Francis warned the rich and powerful on Tuesday that God will judge them on whether they fed the poor...* A Christmas turkey or a Thanksgiving turkey too now. You've got to get two of them. ...*fed the poor...* That's what they do.

13 They give them Christmas turkey and the guy comes back the next day, if you remember, and says, "I wonder if I could get another meal." "Oh, no, no." "Well I got one yesterday." "Well yeah, you won't get another one until next Thanksgiving." "Wow, well what am I going to do between now and then?" "What's that to me? Why do I care? What do I care?" Well, if you don't take care of the poor, like in Yemen. You see how fast he got in there and stopped that bombing and killing in Yemen? Wasn't that what he did? [laughing] Well, it's pretty easy what he's got his mind on here.

14 ...*fed the poor and cared for the*

Earth... You know, we have written I don't know how many articles showing how STDs are defiling the earth. His own bible says this. His own bible, even though they changed it up, it's still got those words in there in **Deuteronomy** and also **Leviticus** showing how man's activities and it's not burning coal or wood or gas, it's sexual activities, illegal sexual activities that are defiling the earth. I don't know of the articles that have come out but he's saying this thing right here.

15 Well, they're leaving him. They're seeing the stupidity in what this man is saying and what all Christianity is putting out, a bunch of lies, like "Santa comes down the chimney," "men with men is the pleasure of God," and "God didn't write the bible." That's what they put out this week. God didn't write the bible. I'll talk more on that in just a little while. That's the pope's doing. But they won't pay any attention to what really is defiling the earth.

16 What we're doing and the reason he's falling is we're reaching people by leaps and bounds. If I can pull this up, you know Google is a big organization. I don't know of the people that have written sarcastic articles and put them on the news about The House of **YAHWEH**. They haven't hurt the House. They're fighting a never-ending battle or a war that they can't win when they come against The House of **YAHWEH**. There's no way you can beat **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

17 If there was a way to beat **YAHWEH**, Satan and her Gods would have already done it. They're the most powerful beings under **YAHWEH** and they can't do it. And many of them tried and went against the Kingdom of Heaven and they all failed. And that's the way it's going to be always. You're part of a Kingdom that's going to last forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 I wouldn't be allowed to be standing

here saying this if they could beat **YAHWEH**. They would have taken me out a long time ago. I'm the most hated man on the face of the earth because I'm exposing their sins, the same as Yahshua did.

19 Anyway, Google is a big news organization. And to be even recognized or recognize the articles that I would write would be something unheard of. But let me show you something. We're number three on the list right there, number three in news, number three. [showing on monitor] Now, this is a list of thousands and we're up close to the top. Now, you can't see this, I know, in this picture, but I'm going to pull it up and then I'll show you the picture. But can you see that a little? I'm in the middle and around me are some things that the pope is saying we need to care for but never cares for and never does anything to stop it. And we've shown him what's doing this to these children.

20 The article, the way Google puts it is *The House of **YAHWEH** Releases New Article Addressing...* Let me see. It says eight hours ago. *Texas Pastor says a pill is not the solution for STDs and explains that...* And then they go to another line. ... *He hammers on the real cause of STDs that he says are on the rise...* Well, they're on the rise. There are about 110 million of those things right now. Here's the picture that is condensed there on Google. You can see that plainer there but here you can see the picture that they put there that is reduced. Let me back the camera up here where you can see. [showing on monitor]

21 I'm weeping too but not for the cause of fallaways. In fact, we're talking about building new Sanctuaries where we can actually take care of two billion people. And that's what the Catholic Church can look for. The same thing that's taking place here is taking place throughout the world.

22 These news articles, here's one.

This is not Google. Google, I don't know how many million that reaches. If I had it, I'd read it to you. But I think it's the largest news organization on the face of the earth. I do believe that. It's global. But total attendance for audience for this one is 17,965,000 per day of what I'm going to show you here. That's besides Google. These right here are (Let's see.) I've got some. They just sent me some of the biggest ones.

23 *Telegram.com, Denton Record Chronicles, Dallas News, Health Technology Net*, now, this right here, there are a bunch of these that want our articles. They've even tried to get me to write for them and I said no, we have a mission. We're not doing this for money. You couldn't pay me enough to leave this job and go to you. "But we can double your wages." I said, I don't get any wages so double nothing would be nothing! [laughing]

24 *Foreign Press Association, Angels Care, Sadness & Truth*, and these are all big news agencies, *North Star News*. As a result of that, I couldn't believe this mailing list total for all these, but we are now a count of 1,926,695 on our mailing list. You got that?

25 They try to say, the Christians are trying to polish this over and say, "Well, these are just young people that don't have time because they're caught up in their jobs and caught up in television and telephones." And I said, well that doesn't make any sense because a lot of these are studying material from the Muslims and they're actually going to join armies so they had to study that and had to make up their minds. These people are even devoted to giving up their lives by suicide. And they left the Christian families because they didn't want it.

26 In fact, this college I was just told, I didn't get that news, the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins got it, but the young people who rose up against this cardinal in

New York that was coming to talk to them, those were young people, college students. And they said, "We don't want this man in our college" and they rose up and threw a fit about it and they didn't get him in the college. He was coming to promote the same thing that Francis is, that's sodomy. He was coming to promote sodomy and they said, "No, we don't want him here. We don't want that trash in our school."

27 Well, apparently they're not out of time. They had time to make up their own minds. So all of this is a big lie. The reason they're leaving you, Christianity, is because they see that they've inherited nothing but lies. Nothing but lies and it's falling. It's coming to an end. Your days are numbered and it's gonna end with nuclear war that you've already got planned. Depopulation.

28 This one here, here's 166,876,000, man. Now these are people who are receiving *The Prophetic Word*, yes *The Prophetic Word*, the Newsletters, the preaching here live and so forth. You can get this on your computers. You can get it on your computers anywhere in the world. If you're online like in Africa where I know they have internet, you can do this. If you have a computer, there are stores where you can go to of an evening and you can actually plug your computer in and watch us online at the time we will give you if you'll just contact us and we'll tell you how to do it.

29 (Let's see where I want to go from here. I don't want to go too far here because I've got a lot to cover.) *House Of YAHWEH Releases New Article Addressing STDs From A Biblical Standpoint...* Now, that's us.

30 This is what the doctors are saying. *Swipe Right for STDs. Doctors say hookup apps are increasing the rate of STDs in women by 700%...* Now, this is the trash that is coming forth from Follywood due to the teaching of the Catholic Church.

The same thing going on in the Supreme Court and you're supposed to accept all of this now. This is what the pope says. You're supposed to accept all of this without question or they'll treat you like Burke, Cardinal Burke. You're familiar with him. He's the one that was talking about the sodomites in the Catholic Church, and he condemned them totally. And he was a high-ranking priest in the Catholic Church and Pope Francis put him to washing dishes in the sick children's hospital. That's how much they accept a different view.

31 Do they accept the Muslim view? No! But they're saying you're not merciful if you don't accept this evil that's coming forth from their pulpits pushing sodomy. Sodomy is the very thing that produces the strongest STDs that are defiling the earth and the atmosphere. Here recently there were some tests taken on some fish that were unisex and they were alarmed about it because the male fish had eggs inside their bodies which they're not supposed to have. Females are supposed to have that. Ten percent of them had eggs inside their bodies. They were males that couldn't reproduce. And they're saying if this increases it could wipe out the fish population. This is defilement of the earth, Pope Francis.

32 And **YAHWEH** tells you in **Revelation 18**, it's sin. It's your sins. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** tells you what sin is. Sin is causing this in **Revelation 18** that's defiling the earth. You care for the earth, stop sinning! Start preaching against sin, not promoting it.

33 *Stranger Danger: Dating App Linked To Rise In STDs...* And that's what the doctors are putting out. Will anyone hear that? Will anyone preach it in the Catholic Church? No! No! They want you to get diseases because this promotes, this promotes what is shown in **Revelation 9** and **verse 20**. They still won't repent.

They still won't repent of their drugs that they're selling. Yes, that's what it means, pharmaceuticals. Witchcraft they called it then but they were drugs, pharmaceuticals. They're still being sold.

34 In fact, the stuff is going into the drinking water, the tap water coming out into the people's drinking water and they're drinking these drugs that have been given to someone else for AIDS or diabetes. Now, that's what some articles are showing that one doctor tried to show them years ago that you cannot strain this out. You can't kill it with what you're putting in the water. You could if you put 90% chloride, she said, but you can't drink 90% chloride. And that is what you'd have to have to kill AIDS she said. And you can't strain it out so it's going through all your filtrations and coming out in your tap water. And they know this. No one will stand up there on the screen and drink it but at the same time their minds are blurred. So they'll go to Walmart and get a bottle of water and you saw where that's coming from, from the tap water!

35 We've known this for years and it's just now coming out on the news. "Hey, this is dangerous!" Well, at least we're getting some attention because the people are checking it out. And other news medias are running this in their newspapers showing what we taught them, what, twenty years ago? We told them this twenty years ago or more.

36 *STDs lead to 'most distinctive' cause of death in New York...* Death. And these two leading to most of the deaths in New York are chlamydia and gonorrhea. I told you about chlamydia when we still had the stage over there. I don't remember how many years it's been. But also the ones that are following that, the diseases that are following that are syphilis and septicemia. I'm not familiar with that one. I'm gonna have to look it up. (Let me see.)

37 Distinctive causes of death. Syphilis is one of them and well, they've got a whole list of them there so I may as well pass it on and read it later there. I'm running out of time here.

38 *Yisrayl Hawkins Says...* Program search results for STDs. It will show you that we started publishing this in 2005 and it shows the articles we published showing that they defiled the earth, the atmosphere and the water that is being drank right now by most of the world.

39 Now, the Catholic Church, the Catholic priest said and this is on record now. It's out for everyone to see. *Catholic Priest Says Homosexuality Is Gift From God...* I told you that many years ago that they are following a God that says it's all right to rape children. Yes, these are the evil minds of the Gods, evil minds of the Gods. He says, *...And That The Bible Is Not The Word Of God...* This is quoting from a Catholic priest. *...And Then Pope Francis Kisses His Hand And Praises Him...* So he agreed totally with this man that said that homosexuality is a gift from God and that God did not write the bible. Of course, I've told you that God didn't write the bible but the Catholics weren't listening. They all had their ears closed to it.

40 Well they're listening now. They're getting what I'm preaching because they comment on it so I know they're listening to me. And we get comments almost daily

YAHWEH says, "This is My Plan, My Plan only. There were no Gods with Me when I created the heavens and the earth and they won't be with Me at the end of this thing."

from these where they're trying to refute what I say. Well I'll show you some of their refutes because they don't make any sense either.

41 But he doesn't use the Name **YAHWEH** here. If you notice, he stands clear of the Name **YAHWEH**. And this wasn't the God that wrote the bible. It wasn't God that inspired the bible. It wasn't any of the Gods. None of the Gods had anything to do with this and that's the reason **YAHWEH** tells you, "This is My Plan, My Plan only." And then in **Isayah**, He said, "There were no Gods with Me when I created the heavens and the earth and they won't be with Me at the end of this thing." It's **YAHWEH**'s Plan totally. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 In **Genesis 3:1-5**, I guess we should read that and then this other Scripture right quick. **Genesis 3**. And then I want to compare this, especially for the radio listeners. But **YAHWEH** gave His Commandments, the Tree of Life in **Genesis 2:9**. He also allowed the tree of Righteousness and evil, of the Gods of evil. It says Righteousness and evil. He had already given the Righteousness and then He allowed this other one to come in and start bringing evil.

43 He did it to test mankind and He had a Plan that was 6,000 years in the making that He was going to fulfill knowing full-well that man was made to sin. He was made with this intention to sin and as He told Cain in **Genesis 4**, He said, "Why are you angry, Cain? If you do Righteousness, you'll be acceptable." You'll become acceptable only if you do Righteousness. Well, He doesn't perform that until this stage right here. This is the only time, the only time right here that people have the opportunity to join The House of **YAHWEH** and receive this Power promised to those who are first. The ones who are alive are going to receive this Great Authority that He promises in

Genesis 1:26. The ones who come after can still have Eternal Life but will never receive the Great Positions being offered now.

44 Well here in **Genesis 2**, after He gives this, He says in **verse 17**, **But of the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil you must not eat...** The next part, word-for-word translated would read **dying you will die**. Now, I went to extremes to explain that in Hebrew. **...dying you will die...** Speaking of the micro-kingdoms in your body.

45 Once you sin, any small sin, it will start that micro-kingdom to dying. It will put parasites in your body that will start tearing down, breaking up and murdering, mutating with them and so forth. Well, that's what we got now where sin is at its peak and they can't find enough drugs to stop the diseases that it's causing. 110 million cases now per year of STDs.

46 Well then you go on down to **Genesis 3**, **YAHWEH** warned them now, dying you will die if you accept this evil into this Righteousness that I've shown you. The Catholic Church, the Roman Catholic Church was first Pharisees, Saducees, Essenes and Herodians, before that they were the elders of Israyl which came up against Samuyl. And **YAHWEH** said they brought this, they brought this sickness, this evil with them from Egypt. This is where they got it. Yes, they didn't come out of there as Righteous people. Please get that in your mind. Mosheh was given the job for forty years of teaching these people and didn't accomplish much with them. They died off and he did more with the younger generation then. But he did enough to bring forth Yahshua which we're gonna see here in just a moment if I don't run out of time.

47 But here in **Genesis 3:1**. **Now the serpent was more subtle...** If you get that word **subtle** and you look at the Mystery Babylon that you see in **Revelation 17**, you will see that they're both the same. **...was**

more subtle and crafty than any beast of the field which YAHWEH had made. And she said to the woman; Has YAHWEH indeed said: You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

48 **Verse 4**, **And the serpent said to the woman; You will not surely die.**

49 **Verse 5**, **For He knows that in the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened, and you will be as Gods...** Evil like the Gods, not Righteous like **YAHWEH**. And that separates **YAHWEH**.

50 Well that's what this priest, I think the man knows that **YAHWEH** created the heavens and the earth and He wrote the Holy Scriptures; that is, He inspired them to be written. But He's right in saying the Gods that they follow, the Gods they follow are not **YAHWEH**. Never do they mention that Name **YAHWEH** except when they get caught in a trap like we put them in their own trap. We sprung the trap on them when I got the book the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*. And I brought that to all the world to read, where they got rid of the Creator's Name, **YAHWEH**.

51 You know we had people who had had that book in their house and had never seen this. They said they'd read it but they never noticed what I brought out in that book until I brought it out. They never noticed it. It's like the Holy Scriptures. They read the Holy Scriptures but they never see these things until they're brought out by the One Sent. Isn't that something? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Well, you'll be evil like the Gods. And then in **Deuteronomy 30** now, if you follow this up and you can put this by the side of **Genesis 3**. But compare this. **Deuteronomy 30**. Got it? **Deuteronomy 30:15**. He says, **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness, and death by destruction...** Also. Dying you will die.

53 Well now the destruction, He says,

He prophesied that for the Last Days. That was in **Deuteronomy 28** where He showed that this nuclear bomb fallout would actually come down as dust. They called it dust. And the color and everything are given in that word. And He said it will come down upon you until you be destroyed. Well, that's the last part of this Plan of **YAHWEH** to allow you to destroy yourself if you want to join the evil Gods, be evil like the Gods. And that is what the Roman Catholic Church has chosen, the great Mystery Babylon that we see in **Revelation 17**, throughout Daniyl and Isayah. All the Prophets spoke of this group.

54 **I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness... Only. ...and death by destruction...** That is shown to be in the Last Days in **Isayah 24**. That's when it comes to the end, the destruction.

55 **Verse 16, In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH...** You know the Savior said that was the Greatest Commandment. What did they do with that Commandment? Pope Francis is too busy speaking about loving the sodomites than he is to speak about loving the Creator Who created heaven and earth and all things. And they know that **YAHWEH** did this. They know that **YAHWEH** created the heavens and the earth and they know He wrote the Holy Scriptures. He inspired the Holy Scriptures. But they're still saying like Korah, "Are we not all holy?" That's what they're saying. "Are we not all holy." And then they name this damnable sickness, sodomy. No, it's not a sickness. Actually, it's a choice according to the scientists it's actually a choice that you can force upon people.

56 **In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father...** That's the Greatest Commandment of all and the second one is likewise, love your neighbor as yourself. Yes, those are the two Greatest Commandments. You won't find them in

the Ten but the Ten back those up. The Ten Commandments back those up. Love for **YAHWEH** and love for your neighbor.

57 If you love your neighbor, if you show love for your neighbor, you won't be molesting his children. You would be adding to the teaching of Righteousness to the children more than you would even think about molesting their children. You wouldn't be causing all these wars that you've got going in the world today.

58 Everyone knows that the Catholic Church is pushing these wars. That's the reason we have young people that're leaving and even going to religions that they don't know anything about. If they could just read the Scripture and understand it, they'd see that these people too have accepted the wars, the death and destruction just like the Catholic Church has. They're in the same boat. They're fighting to defend themselves but that's where they gave in. They gave in to destruction. What did Yahshua say about this? Turn the other cheek and look to **YAHWEH** for Salvation. You've only got a few days on earth to prove this to **YAHWEH** and to be along with Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob, even if you die before the Great Authority is given.

59 **Verse 16, In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father by walking in all His ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments, so that you may live...** So that you may live, yes.

60 Look at **verse 17**. Here's the clincher now. **But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** This is exactly what He told them in **Genesis 1-2**. If you follow these Gods, you're going to die. Dying you will die. The evil of the Gods, if you follow this evil, **...to worship them by serving them--**

61 **Verse 18, I declare to you this day**

that you will surely perish; you will not prolong your days in the land which you cross over the Yordan to possess.

62 Verse 19, I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you... These two things. ...Life and death, Blessings and curses... And the curses He says in Revelation 18, come out from among them. Don't participate in their sins so you won't receive these curses that are coming upon them.

63 Now, I've led up to this, been leading up to this for quite some time. By the way, Pope Francis, he just officially recognized Palestine as a state and he's meeting with Abbas today, by the way, meeting with him today. So they apparently got them beaten down, Israel has got them beaten down to where they can join them and bring forth the Vatican's will there in that land.

64 Injustice, we got up to this part in the last sermon. The injustice that is being

Don't let any of this junk fool you and come between you and YAHWEH. YAHWEH foretells your future. He shows the Plan that He has for you. And everything in the Holy Scriptures, everything in the history of man, everything in the history of mankind down to now have been in fulfillment of that Plan. It hasn't even varied. And Satan has tried over and over to spoil that Plan of YAHWEH but she can't do it.

brought forth in the world today, that's what's causing the wars. And they see that they're not being loved, where they're taking their wealth, stealing their wealth and letting people go hungry, some of the people have their pockets full. Those are the ones that work with this beastly system and they sell out. There's no love brought by the leaders there. And they sell out and they get rich themselves while they let the people starve. This right here is the product that's being taught by the Catholic Church. It's not True Love that is being taught.

65 Now, Daniyl shows this Last Days' system that's shown in Genesis 49. If you remember Genesis 49 he shows what was going to take place in the end of the days, in the Last Days. That's our time period. Yahshua said it's our generation. This is the generation that won't pass away until you see all of these things including nuclear holocaust take place. And He said that generation will not pass away.

66 And that's what I've been harping on, showing you this is the generation. It started in 1934. It started with the increase of knowledge. It started also with the patent to create the nuclear bomb. They could not have done it, it would not have worked if the knowledge had not been increased. Daniyl said in the Last Days the knowledge would be increased. You can't deny these Prophecies. You can deny the Gods. The Gods didn't write the bible but they can't foretell your future either like YAHWEH can. YAHWEH is the Only One. Yes! And He has. So get that in your mind.

67 Don't let any of this junk fool you and come between you and YAHWEH. YAHWEH foretells your future. He shows the Plan that He has for you. And everything in the Holy Scriptures, everything in the history of man, everything in the history of mankind down to now have been in fulfillment of that Plan. It hasn't even

varied. And Satan has tried over and over to spoil that Plan of YAHWEH's but she can't do it.

68 Well **Daniyl 7**, let's go to that Scripture. **Daniyl 7**. I don't know if we read this the last time but let's read it right now. **Daniyl 7** and look at **verse 9. I beheld until the thrones were set in place, and the Ancient of days did sit...** Now He just showed you these four beasts here. Now this was a Prophecy that we have seen come to pass and this was prophesied long before these nations, these empires here. He showed four empires that would come to pass and they did. They were world-ruling kingdoms. The last one, the fourth one was the "holy" Roman Empire. That was the fourth one. It split. It never did disappear. It split into four that are called the Quartet today. They're still called the Quartet, the four, today. And that's what we see in **Revelation**.

69 Now, in **Daniyl 7:7**, He said, **After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and broke in pieces...** He's trying to show you the strength that this beast has over the others before it. Like nuclear, like nuclear. Well, that's only part of it because some of the other nations have nuclear also. In fact, Russia was ahead of the United States in producing nuclear missiles for quite some time. But the United States in its richness, in its power, in its petrodollar kept putting more money than Russia did and finally advanced, past her, but Russia still has enough nuclear bombs to destroy the whole world, Russia, just that one nation.

70 And they're talking now, they're so idiotic, this is such idiocy. It's beyond imagination that they would even think about using nuclear bombs, knowing that the whole world would, could be wiped out.

All life could be wiped out. And they have no way to reverse it once it starts.

71 **...it devoured and broke in pieces, then trampled the residue with its feet...** It makes you think of this pope that dug up the bones of a man that actually had a printing press and actually put out the bible to the people. And years later this pope dug up his bones and burned them and crushed them, pounced upon them and jumped on them with his feet. He took enough of the powder to put in their little wafers so they could give it to certain presidents to eat and all that kind of stuff. Like Circes who fed YAHWEH's People to the pigs.

72 **...It was different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns...** It ties this beast in with ten religions, ten religions right here, ten religions.

73 Now, in the very next verse it shows you, **verse 8, I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** This was another religion and that is your one that moved to Rome and set up headquarters there.

74 You know, a person finds it shocking when I tell them that the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians moved to Rome. They find that shocking. But you see that in the Scriptures themselves. That's where I saw it. That's how I knew this was the same religion. But you see it in there. And if you remember the Apostle Shaul, remember he was arrested. He was arrested. Where did they take him to, do you remember? Rome! Why would they take him to Rome? They arrested him in Jerusalem, why didn't they try him there? They took him to Rome. Well, he confused them all with some truth and they set him free, the first emperor. So he took off and here comes another emperor and had him rearrested and brought back. He was brought back to Rome where they killed him eventually.

75 I think they killed Timothy there

too. They have records. *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* has records that I think eleven out of the twelve were killed there. The Apostle Yahchanan is the only one who we don't have a record of his death. But he was in prison. Where at? In Rome!

76 **...little horn...** This little horn before them. (Let me see how far we want to go.) **...before whom there were three of the first horns...** Religions. **...plucked up by the roots...** And that's exactly what you see in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. The Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes were plucked up by the Herodians and taken to Rome.

77 **... and behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things...** and that's what you see in the world today.

78 **Verse 9, I beheld until...** This was until. This comes right up to our day, this generation. You see that? You see that verse there? It comes right up to us. These ten religions here plus the other religion which is the Roman Catholic Church, that's where they said, let's call ourselves the Catholic Church. Catholic means *universal*. This is where they worship their Gods. They take all Gods. They don't worship YAHWEH now.

79 So the pope is saying here or the Catholic priest is saying here, *Catholic Priest Says Homosexuality Is Gift From God...* He wasn't talking about YAHWEH and he knows this. He knows they're not worshipping YAHWEH. They're universal. They worship all the Gods but YAHWEH is not a God. YAHWEH condemns the Gods. There's a bit of YAHWEH in Cardinal Burke and where did they put him? He was a high-ranking priest. There are a lot of others. There are a lot of others coming behind him and they're saying the same things.

80 These students from the college in New York that you just saw on the news

there today, you remember that? You all saw that, right? Those students, there's a little bit of YAHWEH coming out here. Yes. Yes, they're falling away and they're saying, "No, we don't want this crap in our college. We don't want him to come here." And there were some threats going behind that.

81 Well, he's saying, this is what's leading up to this right here. He says God didn't write the bible. Let's turn over because this should bring **II Thessalonians** to your mind right now. **II Thessalonians**. First off, we've got a falling away, right? And this is what they're upset about. This is what they're all upset about. They're worried but they don't know what to do. They're like blind men groping in the dark again, trying to find an answer. Well, we got the answer but right now they don't want to take it. They've got to wait and see. It's always this wait and see game. Well, Prophecies have been foretold and come to pass already. We got the nuclear bomb in this generation and it was prophesied in 578 BCE, I think. 578 plus 1934 and it didn't come to pass until 1934, starting on my birth day. I was born in 1934 and on that same day the nuclear bomb was "born" and the increase in knowledge was "born".

82 Now, all of that and you still say you're too stupid to believe? Spell it out another way. How do you spell cat? How do you spell chicken? You saw what's taking place too with our earth. This was defilement of our chickens. Where did it come from? Yes, it started with sodomy, sodomy, STDs and now it's in chickens and could wipe out the chicken population. How would you like that for starters? Famine is also broadcast for you. This is one of the plagues that you're going to see and not just partly. This is going to be the worst famine ever. I keep telling you that.

83 How would it be if the beef industry

got the same thing? Or your pork industry got it. It would really be something if you were forced to eat pork and that was the only meat you had to eat, right? Your fish are all defiled too which means your water is defiled which means you are defiled. Surely even a dumb pope could see that. As stupid as they want to be, surely they could see that.

84 It looks to me like a five-year-old could see that. And I know a five-year-old because I know one who's preaching it. I know a bunch of them who are preaching that. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

85 **II Thessalonians 2:1. Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him...** That is what he's speaking of. That's what the Apostle Shaul was speaking of right here. No, Shaul was not a Catholic. He wasn't a Christian. Shaul brought forth the Laws of YAHWEH and said are you idiots? I don't want you to be an idiot concerning this thing, he said. Do you not know? Do you not know this? How did he know? From the Scriptures. Because Yahshua told him, you've got to believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

86 And he said, don't you know that the sodomites are not going to make it into YAHWEH's Kingdom? Well they think they got a God with a kingdom that's going to give them eternal life that's led by Satan. They don't want to admit it, this Mystery Babylon, and they've hidden it all this time.

87 But now, there's somebody out here who's opposing Babylon and they're knocking at the doors of all their listeners. They're reading the news and they're saying, "We don't want anymore of that. We don't want anymore of that in our lives." They haven't come here yet, but they will. Two billion are prophesied to come to YAHWEH's House and go through this thing in flying colors rejoicing, yes,

rejoicing. That's what you learn at the House. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

88 **...and our gathering together to Him...** Well, the Apostle Shaul knew that this was going to be several years in the making.

89 And he says, **verse 2, That you not be soon shaken in mind, nor be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as if from us, as that the Day of YAHWEH is at hand...** Well, they kept seeing these Prophecies. They didn't understand them like in **Yahyl** and **Mattithyah** where the bombs were talked about and so forth. And they thought, how could this ever be, destruction of the whole earth, the whole earth burning with few men left? They knew this; that is, the ones like the Apostle Shaul who talked directly with Yahshua and was trained by the Apostles.

90 **Verse 3, Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day will not come, unless there comes a falling away first...** Falling away first, falling away. We've got a falling away right here that's spoken of along with this man, this evil system, the Mystery Babylon that sits on seven hills as described in **Revelation 17**.

91 **...falling away first...** And they're looking at the people. They're looking and they all got this look on their faces. I've got to show you that, the look on their faces. There's the look on his face right now because he sees his kingdom crumbling and I'm trying to get him to repent. [showing picture of pope with hands on cheeks and mouth open] I'm not saying this sarcastically. I'm saying this with love, Pope Francis. Yes, I love you and I would like to see you change and be a servant in the Kingdom of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

92 Well, you've got the falling away first and that's what is on all the news now, the world news. **...and that servant**

of sin is revealed: the son of perdition... Destruction. I set before you He said in **Deuteronomy 30:15**, remember, I set before you Life but I also set before you death and destruction.

93 Well, this is the one this is speaking of in **Revelation 17**. And **Revelation 18** shows you the destruction this is speaking of, the great burning, how could it come? It couldn't have come back in this time. They didn't have the nuclear bombs that will burn the whole earth. With the radiation, it will also darken the sun and bring this destruction to the whole earth.

94 There's only one Protected Place. And since I mentioned that years ago, a great number of people have been moving to Texas. Now, they haven't come to the House because they haven't got guts enough to face the propaganda, the evil propaganda from the evil beast and the persecution that comes with this.

95 We are getting letters now. I was called. They call me quite often here lately but this guy sent a letter or an email one and said that he had been following me in my sermons and through *The Prophetic Word* and the Newsletters. And he said, I so greatly admire you because of the problems you have faced and gone through while bringing this Great Truth to me. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

96 Well, this is just an example of that and I told the one who was dealing with this to write him back and tell him certain things and invite him to the Feast, which he did. And then he wrote back and said, I can't believe that I'm communicating with YAHWEH's Last Days' Witness. He said, it's overwhelming. Well, like I said, these are just a few of the people who are learning about this right here in this generation and coming. And YAHWEH willing, we'll see him here this next weekend.

97 **Verse 4, Who opposes and exalts**

himself above all that is called God... That's Elohim in Hebrew. **...or that is worshiped, so that he as the almighty...** That **almighty** right there was added. It's not there and I don't even know why we put it there. **...so that he as a God (el), sits in the temple...** That other part should be left out. *...He as God...* is the way the *King James* put it but it's not in the original, not in any of the manuscripts. **...sits in the Temple of YAHWEH showing himself that he is the mighty God.**

98 Well, this position, if you remember now all the stuff we've brought from **Genesis 49** that Yahdah, which sits on the seven hills of Rome today still holds the keys of this blood, the scepter. He still holds the scepter. Now, Yahshua has qualified for it as Prophecy shows that He would but she's still holding the scepter sitting on the seven hills of Rome. That's one of the Prophecies I went to extreme to show you. I hope you remember it. I'll try to cover it again if you don't.

99 But YAHWEH said that Yahdah, that the scepter will not depart from Yahdah. Well, Yahdah is now in Rome and she's holding this scepter as lawgiver to all the world and all the world, **Revelation** said, will worship her. That's what **Genesis 49** said. Your brothers will bow down to you. They will praise you. That's exactly what's going on in Rome. They still hold that scepter as lawgiver. Yahshua has qualified for it and it will be taken but only, YAHWEH said remember, "Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool." Yes, those are enemies. It says they will make war with Yahshua. That's how they're making war right now with deception trying to refute what The House of YAHWEH is bringing out. But they're losing ground. You can't fight against YAHWEH. You can't fight against Truth. You can fool a few people part of the time

but you can't fool all the people all of the time and this is what's taking place.

100 Well right now they're holding the keys and all the world is following them as **Revelation** showed. Come and I'll show you the sentence of the great whore which sits on many waters. Those waters are multitudes, nations and tongues, who sits on many waters. Well, she's the one that's got them all believing in depopulation and she's gonna bring forth her deal on global warming. She'll never admit the truth but she'll bring forth her thing on global warming.

101 I just read another article this week saying, "Yes, we need depopulation." And then she said, "Yes, I am serious. We need to depopulate the earth." Well, that's exactly what they're going to do. They're gonna get caught up in it and they're going to be burned, themselves.

102 The only ones who are going to be left alive at that time are the ones shown by all the Prophets. Now, we're ending in **verse 5** of that today. But the only ones who are going to be left alive when this thing is over are shown by the Prophets. If you remember, **Malakyah** says they're going to be burned up. Those who do wickedly, they're not going to come to the Place of safety and they are going to be burned up. That's a fact. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

103 There is a Protected Place. YAHWEH prophesies there is a Protected Place that you must go to. Yahshua said to seek it. Seek first the Kingdom of YAHWEH; that is the Protected Place, Its Name. He said it would be established, where it would be

established and when it would be established in this generation. This generation started in 1934. We were preaching this Work by about 1962. I believe that was the date that Jacob and I had the first radio broadcast in Eastland, Texas, not too far from here.

104 Texas, Texas. I was born in Oklahoma but YAHWEH had a place for me somewhere else and He named it. West of the original Abilene, Israyl. And it's named after Abel. It's not practicing Abel yet. It's not practicing what Abel taught but there's a certain showdown and a pressure that's coming that shows that yes, this is going to be given to The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

105 There are going to be some changes in attitude, great changes take place that you're going to see. You're going to see the Quartet also, what's left of the Quartet, bow to YAHWEH and bring glory to His Name instead of defying Him. Right now they're being forced. Yes, they're being forced. If a leader doesn't do what they tell him to do, it's just like Cardinal Burke, they're taken out of office. This is what occurred to Rick Perry and he knows it. You don't hear much from him anymore, do you? But yes, these things were brought against him too.

106 There are a lot of people suffering this but this was prophesied. This is all prophesied and every one of these Prophecies will come to pass. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. **Isayah 34:16**. Not one of these will fail, not one.

107 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Thirteen

Barack Obama Talks Of Crusades. The House Of YAHWEH Shows When They Will Stop. #1

05/23/15

Extended Feast Of Pentecost

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Man, where'd y'all all come from? We've got a full house! Praise **YAHWEH**! All the way back to the back too. Let's go! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I would hate to be in the pope's shoes right now, poor thing. All of his people are leaving him. It's gonna get worse. The great falling away. If anyone wants to read about it, you can. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH**'s clapping hands too up there. Did you hear that? Praise **YAHWEH**! We recognized it **YAHWEH**!

3 I had world military spending, it's not going down either, \$1.7 trillion. I think our Great Deacon Tovia Grynewicz Hawkins has got more on that for you. But it's \$1.7 trillion now in warships and nuclear bombs and you name it.

4 I don't want to get ahead of myself

here. I've got some announcements I've got to do. Let's see. The popularity of The House of **YAHWEH** is growing. (if I can find it here. I think I've got it. Maybe it's covered up here.) We were about three on Google last week. We were down to six before this article came out. This news article that we released this week, *Yisrayl Hawkins Calls On All Religions To Wake Up And Make Drastic Changes To End Suffering In Newsletter. Pastor at The House of YAHWEH...* And so on. We were down to number six and then somebody sent me another one this morning and guess where we are now? You see that? [showing on monitor] We're number one! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Pope Francis, you need to change religions. (Let's see, do I want this? No, not right now.) But I thought that was pretty neat and **YAHWEH** is opening the doors to the people.



6 The people are finding out that the names Jesus and Christ, they're finding out these are false Gods that came from Egypt. The people were actually brought out of Egypt and then their hearts turned back to Egypt. But these two Gods were worshiped, the sun and the sun God in Egypt, and of course the Queen of heaven, who they now call Mary, trying to disguise her too. They try to hide everything in their religions to keep anyone from finding out about it. So this is making them look sick now because the people are finding out there are nothing but lies there in the religions.

7 And when you get people like Pat Robertson who has the *700 Club*, I've never advertised that before but I think I will now! [laughing] He actually confesses that these names are false and the Creator's Name is actually **YAHWEH** instead of God.

8 If **YAHWEH** is willing and I think He is, we're gonna have three days of Feasting. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Which means we need help at the Cafeteria, by the way. If you've got an hour or so or two hours or whatever, check in with the Great Kohanah Riyyah Shekinah or one of the many volunteers over there and give us some help, give us a helping hand.

9 I hope to cover, in these three days now, I hope to cover some very timely information. The President, if you noticed, the President is also speaking the same thing we are. And he's suffering some flack. I don't know if you saw that or not but there are a lot of news articles trying to justify Christianity and its murders down through the years. And if they search a little and search the history of Christianity, they're going to find out some Truths that are going to shock them, because the same things are going on with Isis. They're kosher killing some people, I guess, from what they say on the news with a knife and if you know anything about kosher killing, you know it's

pretty much painless except for that first sting.

10 The Christians, they fed them to the lions. They fed them to tigers and things like that. Circes came in and got the dead bodies that were leftover from the great kills. That sister Circes, she's quite a woman now in mythology. She actually has great power according to their mythology, which is a big lie. She had a pig farm, much like Jody Sparland had in the land of Purcell.

11 I would I had taken pictures of that, moving pictures. He took every dead animal he could pick up. All you had to do was send him a letter and say, depending on what time the postman came and how long it took to get this letter, the animal will be so many days old and he's dead out here in my field. Come get him. Jody Sparland would go and pick him up in his winch truck. That was one of the first vehicles that was started due to the knowledge increase, gasoline vehicle. And he'd pick these animals up, take them to his pig farm, like Circes did with the wagons, and feed them to the animals. Just dump them off and they were eaten.

12 This was still going on in Graham, Texas up to just a number of years ago, a few years ago. And the pigs will eat anything. They'll even eat a buzzard. Dogs won't eat a pig but pigs will eat a dead dog. It kind of shows what they were actually designed to do, to clean up the earth. That's what they were designed to do.

13 Well, Circes helped them along and Circes means church. That's where they got the word church, congregation, gathering, a gathering up of dead bodies. And she'd take them. And now mythology says she turned her enemies into pigs. Her enemies were House of **YAHWEH** followers. They were ones who were following Yahshua and His Disciples and they were killed by the thousands. Some historians say billions were killed.

14 The Muslims who came later from the Scriptures, the Muslims, they had a little bit of knowledge, still do. And several other groups besides them had a little bit of knowledge. I was reading about one this week. The difference between them and the Catholic Church, the Catholic Church hated them because they believed in a resurrection. They believe in Righteousness versus evil and death. With the Catholics, you never die they say. That's a lie that Satan told in the beginning and the Savior called her a liar and says she lies about everything. And she does.

15 Christianity is full of lies. Santa Claus comes down the chimney, that's the number one lie. No, that's their number two lie. They've got a number one lie that is actually topping that one and that's Halloween that the pope wants to name Holy-ween, Holy-ween now. Maybe they'll name it Holy-Weiner and put some pork wieners in there for the children to get a hold of to give them some of the spirits that are inside of them. Wow, what a treat, huh? [laughing]

16 Well, the history of religion now, it's being brought out by the President about the crusades. And he's bringing out some. He didn't bring out much. We have covered much more than he had and he's suffering some of the hatred that we have suffered because of telling this truth. But everything we put out, we can back up with history and they know it so they don't challenge us. Because if they challenged us, we would present in court, in their courts, here's where we got it right here. They wrote most of this themselves.

17 Well, when did all this persecution or crusades start? They started a long time before they admit it in history. They say 410-430 CE. Well, they're lacking a few thousand years there getting their history in. Why did it start and what will stop it? We know and we're going to tell it, **YAHWEH** willing.

18 I was supposed to mention about the raw peanut butter. They're saying on the news that it's great. The raw peanut butter, I don't know if you've seen it on the television or not but they're advertising that it helps you to lose weight. I don't know of anyone here who needs to lose weight but if you do, they say instead of eating that big steak of a night before you go to bed, try a little bit of raw peanut butter and some crackers. It kills the appetite. You sleep like a baby. Your stomach doesn't have to fight. Your stomach doesn't have to fight what you put in it before you went to bed. It takes this readily.

19 And don't forget to take your honey immediately before you go to bed. Your liver, if you take a tablespoon of honey before you go to bed, your liver will latch onto that honey. Honey and butter you shall eat. Remember that. And salt. Take salt and sugar, sugar, yes! That's what the doctors give you when you get rid of those things out of your body and you go to the hospital. They start supplying you with a solution of salt and sugar. Don't forget the sugar. Don't forget the honey.

20 But your liver will latch onto that honey if you take it the last thing before you go to bed, just a tablespoon full. And it will heal itself with that honey. It uses it to heal itself. Most people get trouble because they get cirrhosis of the liver, of course that cirrhosis of the liver is caused by... you should know this by now... STDs! Yes, they're actually bringing this out now, the scientists are. Proving, yes, it's caused by STDs. So is cancer. What did I tell you forty years before they told you? This is a wonderful thing.

21 I was trying to think of a man's name, Lester Williams. He was a member of The House of **YAHWEH** and he came here when we were still in the old Sanctuary in town on T&P Lane. He was ninety-something

years old and to see him dance around with the Great Kohan Banahyah's music box, you'd think he was much younger than that! But he sold me on this raw peanut butter because he stayed at my place and I took care of him. He just went around picking up rocks and cleaning up land and he just did what he wanted to do. I didn't care. I was just glad to be around the man.

22 But he wanted raw peanut butter and we couldn't find it in Abilene and I finally found it down east of here on 36 at a peanut mill, a peanut co-op. And I told the guy I wanted it just raw. And he said, "I'm not sure if he'd eat that just raw. Don't you want me to roast it?" I said no, he said raw. So he said, "I'm not sure how long that'll keep." And I said, well he keeps it a long time. He keeps eating it for a long time and he didn't even keep it in the refrigerator. But it kept for a long time. It had all the ingredients that protected the peanut or protected the peanut butter.

23 Anyway, I said the man is ninety-three years old and that's his number one food. And the guy said, "I don't think we can argue with that." So he went ahead and ground the raw peanuts. Well anyway, we have it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Ask for it at the Cafeteria or the general stores.

24 If you remember last week where I left off, the opposing Babylon. That's what's bringing them down. They're falling. They're falling. And the Catholic Church, if you remember, it doesn't fall easily. The people of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua's followers tried to bring it down years ago. Yahchanan came out and tried to change it. You remember he said it's not right for you to have your brother's wife. They say that that was Christianity, that John was a Christian? They called him John. What Christians today tell you that you're not to commit fornication or adultery? The pope encourages that, along with sodomy.

25 Now, the pope was in charge at that time too. He carried a different name and they carried a different name for their religion. They had four of them, by the way, Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. Well, John was arrested. Yahchanan, his true name was Yahchanan. And they cut off his head for telling Herod that he was gonna go to hell if he didn't repent of his sins. And that's what he was saying.

26 These were his sermons. Repent! I'm telling you myself what he said. But he said there's One coming after me Who's going to carry fire with him. And this is where you're gonna be burned because He's gonna be your Judge. That One is now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, He's Yahshua Who was prophesied of. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Yahshua was actually prophesied in **Genesis 4**. **Genesis 4**, again in **Genesis 49**. Oh, we'll get to it. I'll show you. But Yahshua was prophesied and He still hasn't received the position. If you remember, I showed you how Yahdah is lawgiver. Yahdah, the Levites, they're the ones it was turned over to. Remember? The Levites. I'm a Levite. My mother and father both were Levites. They trace back to the tribe of Levi. Several others here are Levites. Many of you are Levites.

28 Yahshua, He actually was bred, born and lived a sinless Life. Now get this. Listen closely to me. He lived. He was born. He was bred to be sinless by a mother and father who taught Him before He was born because the Scriptures were read to Him while He was yet in the womb of His mother. The same with Yahchanan, but Yahshua lived a sinless Life.

29 Now, **YAHWEH** didn't have to pull Yahshua out of sin but He showed that we, you and I, can actually have in the future, we can have children that will never sin. That's

what He was showing you. That's what He was proving to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 And you children here, when you get married, a man shall leave his father and his mother. Let me repeat that. A man shall leave his father and his mother. Can you hear that? And he shall cling to his wife. And they too will be in Unity. They too will be in Unity with **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Well, that is possible. It's possible to do and they can bring forth children who are in Unity. **YAHWEH** showed us that.

31 Now, **YAHWEH** also showed us another Levite. Remember Yahshua was a Levite. Remember? Well, some people don't know that but yes, He was. Well, He was sinless. **YAHWEH** also showed us another one that He pulled out of deep, dark sin. Remember that song? Deep, dark sin. Another Levite, but **YAHWEH** pulled him out. So **YAHWEH** proved two things there. He can bring a person out of the world any time He wants that person. Now, He can let him go back into the world if that person chooses and He shows that throughout the Holy Scriptures.

32 He would rather you would stay, study the Word of **YAHWEH** until you memorize it. Until you get the whole *Book of YAHWEH* in your head and that takes some doing. You will be, if you practice hard enough, you'll be given your subconscious mind and it'll be an easy thing to do at that time.

33 But the one who opposes Babylon is a sinner who was pulled out of deep, dark sin. That sin was partly responsible for the Catholic Church following Satan. And what we're seeing today is, we're seeing Crusades today the same as it was back in early days in history. It started in **Genesis 4**. That's where your crusades started. It's plain as day. Anyone who taught Yahshua, who was Abel, was hated with an automatic hatred that came from Satan herself.

34 **YAHWEH** showed the two genes there, the many genes that were brought forth, and they were both in Adam and Eve, both of them. And they came out in two different men there. And people think well these were just boys. No, they were a hundred and forty-something years old, a hundred and twenty-eight years old or so. They'd been living and having children. The earth was pretty much, that land area there, was pretty much populated. And yes, the children were being born by leaps and bounds by healthy people who lived long ages at that time too.

35 But in the crusades, if you remember, the Catholic Church, they were going down at one time and then they started a force, a real force. They created them an army as Daniyl showed. This was the roving army. And it was in the days of the Prophets and Stephen said to them, the Deacon Stephen, a Deacon, this man was so up to date with the Scriptures that these learned lawyers could not stand up to him. But they didn't study the Scriptures.

36 These learned lawyers, if you remember, they studied the same thing that Gamaliel taught to the Apostle Shaul. It was a different set of traditions that were taught and one of them was you couldn't use the Name **YAHWEH**. So when they heard you using the Name **YAHWEH**, it was automatic in Shaul's mind that you were blaspheming and he did his God an honor by killing you. Yes, God was used then and Lord. Not knowing, the Apostle Shaul didn't even know that these words were titles of men.

37 Lord, like *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says is a title of the rabbis. The well-known rabbis, they were called Lords. And when they died, they deified them. What do they do to the popes today? What did they do in the Coptic religion in Egypt? There is more being told, you notice, about the Coptic religion now, the Coptic Catholics they

call them. Well, that's where this religion came from, Egypt. And in their hearts they turned back to Egypt to worship these Gods and the Queen of Heaven, as the Prophet Yermayah said.

38 Well, today, now the Catholic Church is going to make a big move. She's being forced to and she's saying to the world leaders, "We need to resurrect the Roman empire." Well, why? They're making it look like their spiel is great and they have a selling form of propaganda that they're dishing out to these nations. There are some articles I want to read but I don't have time to read them today.

39 But Russia now, the pope is going to visit Russia. And he's going to try again to persuade Russia. If you remember, Malachi Martin said they were gonna have trouble with Russia and China. And he said Russia is a teddy bear right now but she could turn into a grizzly overnight. Well she has. And Putin said, "Don't mess with Russia." And then he said again, "A grizzly does not have to ask permission." And they were wanting, the pope, the Catholics, the Vatican, to be asked permission before Russia acted on anything, to do what the Vatican said. Well, he turned them down on both accounts.

40 Well now the pope is trying again. And they may give him like the, I forget what they even call them, the gangsters that go and say "We'll protect your place." The mafia. They're much like the mafia. They'll give him a deal that he just can't turn down. And they'll show him what's going to take place like they've shown many politicians here in the United States and in other countries. "If you do this, we're going to put you out of office." And they've put them out of office. They bring charges against them. They have it all set up in advance to do so.

41 They won't go down easy. Babylon will not go down easily. They're going to use the Quartet as the Scripture shows. They're

already using it right now. The United States, why do you think these trillions of dollars are being spent on weapons of mass destruction? And why do you think they're being sold to certain nations like Saudi Arabia and Israel? Now they've got others that they're including. Why? These people have become the allies. What for? Great wealth.

42 Well, now the news media and the intelligence from other countries are saying, what is it that's going to profit? What big organization is going to profit by the Palestinians becoming a state? See, this was the latest thing. The pope recognized Palestine as a state. It doesn't exist yet. But it will. But why? And the intelligence, they want to know, what big business is going to profit from this? Because they know what it's about, hurt not the oil.

43 Well, if you remember they discovered a huge oil field right there just off of the Palestinian state that didn't exist on any of their maps. It's a huge underground oil system that could supply the world for so many years.

44 Well, this is also included and the petrodollar is included and all of these are shared like the Crusades. The Crusades, they were put on for money. And the popes would say certain things. This is history. I'm not lying to you about what it says in history. I've corrected a lot of history but this is true history because too many people say the same thing, too many historians. The popes would come out and say, "Stop fighting among yourselves," meaning there was fighting among their own selves.

45 If you remember in Israel this went on, the tribes, when they left Samuyl and got kings. They wanted a king. Well, all of them didn't want the same king so others got kings to fight their battles for them. They all wanted to be protected or to build a tower so they wouldn't be scattered, so

this particular group would not be scattered. They'd be their own group.

46 Well, they're finding out now that didn't work. All they created was a bunch of continual war among the kings in the nation of Israel. Well, as Israel spread to other nations as **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis 49** it would spread to other nations and take this profanity to all the world, to all nations. And then He said I'm going to spread you out into all countries, there I will scatter you. Well, it wasn't Him. He was just predicting this is what it's going to be.

47 And that is what sets **YAHWEH** apart from the Gods. The Gods cannot foretell the future. No God has ever been able to foretell the future. The only Gods that were able to were the ones that a Prophet of **YAHWEH** told the future and they went and told it to someone else. But they can't foretell the future and neither could they tell what makes you sick and die.

48 Satan says, "No, you're not gonna die." Apparently she was too stupid to know that they were going to die and this would put her to shame. But nobody remembered it. Why couldn't they remember that Satan said that? Why do they forget everything that Satan said and her lies? Because the world is full of lies.

49 When they go to the Catholic Church, why do they forget the lies that she's telling right now? There are the lies of Halloween that are condemned in **Isayah 65:5**. There are the lies of Christmas that are condemned in **Jeremiah 10**. There is the Queen of Heaven that is condemned in **Jeremiah 44**. I'm telling you the *King James Version* names because there are many who still have the *King James Version*. I urge you to get *The Book of YAHWEH* and then you need the Program, *Yisrayl Says...* and you can type in any subject and in five minutes you can have the answer to your question. Yes, it's that easy. Even I can do it and I

don't even know anything about computers! But it's very helpful. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 But they forget. They forget the bible. They can read something and hear the lies that are told but they soon forget them. And the next generation doesn't remember anything about the generations before them. And in this generation, they're telling us now and this is a true test, but they say man's attention span, that is the children, the younger generation, is shorter than a goldfish's. That's right. Their attention span is shorter than a goldfish's and they proved this and showed the goldfish's I believed went up to six points attention span.

51 But the younger generation now that's pushing buttons and going through these things trying to find something they want to look at, their attention span is like four, two points less than a goldfish's. Try studying the Holy Scriptures and you'll improve your attention span. If you'll just study out these subjects, yes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

52 Well, we're in a generation now where they've got the people so weak that their attention span, I've already lost you, right, some of you? And I have to keep pecking on the table like that once in a while to get your attention again. I know I've only got it for four seconds on some of you! No! [laughing] Hopefully it's longer than that with you, all of you.

53 Well anyway, today, remember the one opposing Babylon. You're the one opposing Babylon. You're the creation of **YAHWEH**, the Called Out Ones to oppose Babylon. You're a small group that **YAHWEH** said is going to become the largest group that He's ever called. And we've got the High Priest Yahshua Who is with us. That's all. He's High Priest over just The House of **YAHWEH**. He's not judging the nations. He's not helping or

condemning the nations. He's holding up and witnessing, testifying for each of you. Now, He's well aware that you're here, Yahshua Himself. He's your Judge. He's working with you day and night.

54 There were some things troubling me here a while back. When people get sick in the House, I get terribly upset. And my sleepless nights come and I'm hunting for answers. And this was bothering me plus some other things. And then about a week ago on a certain date that the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins will bring to your attention on the Last Great Day. Yeah! Pentecost! That's the Last Great Day of this extended Feast! He'll bring this to your attention.

55 But on a certain date, **YAHWEH** sent me a dream and I knew it was of Him. But the last thing before I woke up and I woke up just a little bit before the alarm went off. But I had this dream that I was in a car driving, I was in a van and I had a lot of people in this van with me. And we were in a hurry for some reason. I was going pretty fast. And I saw this intersection coming up with a lot of cross traffic, a busy intersection, a lot of cross traffic. And I mashed the brake to slow down and had no brakes. Well, if you were in that particular situation, you'd know you were helpless.



*Yahweh can foretell
the future and He
is in full control and
He's going to
bring His House
through. He's going
to protect you just like
He said He would.*

It's a helpless feeling that you have when you are going too fast to slow down and everything is right in front of you.

56 Well, I could also see a bunch of posts. They were posts about as tall as this podium and they were large posts like you see on the coast. Those posts, you had to zigzag to get through them, which I did. And then the cars got out of the way at the intersection. I went through this intersection and then here was concrete, where the concrete was level and the ocean began and here I was going seventy miles an hour. And all of a sudden, the car started slowing down and stopped. And in my mind as I woke up were the words, "I'm in full control." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 Of course, I knew what **YAHWEH** was talking about because I knew what I had gone to sleep with that night that was bothering me so and I had a restless night. And when I got that, I said, okay. And I didn't worry anymore. I've been more joyous ever since. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 Well, **YAHWEH** can foretell the future and He is in full control and He's going to bring His House through. He's going to protect you just like He said He would. And just try to tell yourself if you want to see how Great **YAHWEH** is, He prophesied the increase in knowledge for this time period. He prophesied the nuclear bomb for this time period. He prophesied a nuclear war for this time period that is going to darken the sun and that's what the pope is relying on right there. And they're talking nuclear war right now, nuclear war with China. And even some of the news media are giving reports from politicians saying that the United States is trying to provoke them into, that is Russia, into nuclear war, into a nuclear fight. And Russia is standing calm.

59 President Obama is not having

anything to do with this provoking of Russia. President Obama is hunting a Peaceful Solution for everything. I like the fact that he was wearing a kippah when he said that. Did y'all notice that?

60 But also, he is hunting peace. He brought on a lot of criticism on himself when he made these statements about the crusades being like they were in the days when the Christians were killing all the people with these crusades. The popes would say, "Come on. Let's go kill this group over here. We'll take their wealth. We'll take their land and everything and we'll collect all this wealth and you'll all be rich." And the highest percentage of that went to the pope, went to the Catholic Church, the Vatican. And she started gathering her wealth and she became stronger. Her army became greater. The great Roman army which was already great became greater than that.

61 Well, she's gonna try that again. That's her hope of turning the Quartet into the great Roman empire again where they kill off all their enemies. Now, they know they've got to do it this time. They can't do it with this sword turned upside down that they call the cross. They can't do it with the sword anymore. "By this you shall conquer," remember? And they held this sword upside down and it looked like the cross. That cross didn't represent Yahshua. It represented their son of God that mythology said died. The son of God that died in Egypt who they worshiped.

62 These two Gods, Hezeus and Krishna that they translated Jesus and Christ, the pope says, the Catholic Church says, *The Catechism of the Catholic Church* says, "We changed the Name to these two Gods. Constantine chose these two Gods and said, "This is the God you're all going to worship." He couldn't even count to two. The Catholic Church still can't count to

three. They're still saying that the Savior lied when He said He was going to stay in the grave three days and three nights. Remember Yahnah.

63 Now, there was also a picture taken of a whale and you've got to remember all this. It's a whale blowing stuff out of his blowhole or whatever that thing is called on his back! But he blows this cloud out and my picture is in it and one of the Priests got this picture or one of the news got it and sent it to us and it occurred on a certain date that the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins caught. He caught that date. And He sent it at a certain time with my picture and some numbers. That's all gonna be brought on the Last Great Day. Don't miss it. It's great information.

64 And at that same time I was bringing a sermon about Yahnah. I haven't finished that sermon yet. There's a lot of information there about Yahnah. He was a wonderful Priest of **YAHWEH**. And he had already prophesied and it had already come true in several places and **YAHWEH** sent him again and he didn't want to do it. He knew that **YAHWEH** was going to change His Mind.

65 You know I had these same thoughts back when I named the nuclear baby and gave the date when this was going to start. Well I gave the date and many criticized. But it came true. That Prophecy came true. It actually did start at that time, the very date that we gave. Yes. And we've got the news articles to prove it too. They come with the Book, *The Birth of the Nuclear Baby*. Now, the news articles prove that it actually did begin right on the edge of the River Euphrates as **YAHWEH** said it would, the great River Euphrates. He even named the spot.

66 And then a general single handedly, the newspaper said, stopped the war. It didn't go any further than that. He didn't

even know it was **YAHWEH** Who did it, but we know it was **YAHWEH** Who stopped the war.

67 Well, **YAHWEH**'s Prophets prophesied against those who spoke by the authority of the Gods and Lords. We see that in **Yeremyah 23**. If you will turn there we'll get started in this sermon before tomorrow. Don't miss tomorrow. I've got a lot to show you tomorrow. But in **Yeremyah 23** now, you remember they told Yeremyah, "You prophesy anymore to us in that Name, in the Name **YAHWEH** and we're going to kill you." That's in the first three chapters where they're threatening his life and almost killed him many, many times.

68 Well, he went ahead preaching anyway. There wasn't anything that stopped a Prophet of **YAHWEH**. The One Sent, **YAHWEH** gave him strength to go. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

69 In **Yeremyah 23:1**, He says, **Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture! says YAHWEH...** Two things I want you to notice here; **who destroy** and also the word **sheep**. Remember that. It's very important later to understand where the persecutions, the inquisitions started.

70 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says...** Now, He's the Father of Israyl and He shows you who He's talking about here. He's talking about the twelve tribes He brought out of Egypt. These twelve tribes have come down now to 598 BCE, if you want to put that there by **chapter 23**. That's in Yeremyah's time, when he wrote this Book, that's the date, from there on, 598 BCE.

71 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says...** Now, they took the Name **YAHWEH** out if you remember. The *Catechism of the Catholic Church*, they admit it. They took the Name **YAHWEH** out and replaced It

with Lord. Well that's confusing, a little bit confusing. But you can still, even with a *King James Version*, you can tell what they did before you ever find out the actual proof that they did it.

72 **...says against the pastors who feed My People...** These pastors that He's talking to here were feeding the twelve tribes. So it shows they were in charge here, see. They were in charge. They were in charge of the city, the temple, everything. Everything, they were in charge of it. These were Levites, Levites. **YAHWEH** put them in charge of everything.

73 **...You have scattered My flock...** How did they scatter them? Remember they wanted a king and then another group wanted a king and another group wanted a king. They wanted a mean king, one that didn't have sense enough; one that didn't have sense enough to keep from fighting.

74 Did you know that anyone who strikes someone else with their fist, it demonstrates the lowest mentality, even lower than a goldfish? A goldfish will attack. Isn't that something? A sheep won't but a goldfish will.

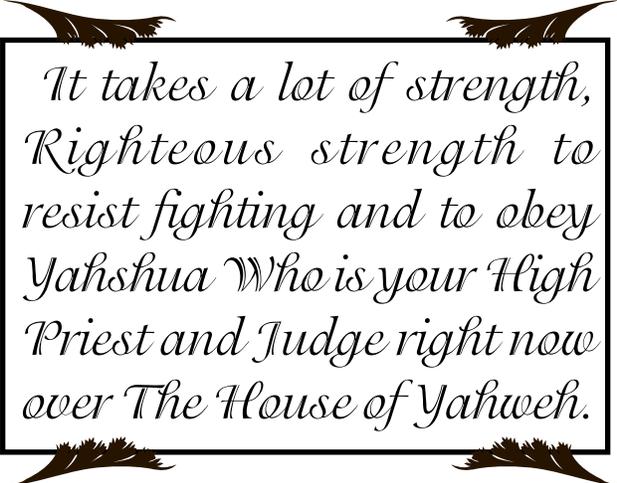
75 Do you know what it takes to be like Yahshua told you to be? Are you listening? Yahshua said turn the other cheek. He also said don't ever hate anyone. Now, you can't hit someone without hating them and this is the lowest mentality on earth when you start hating your brother. It takes you down to the lowest level where you're right at Satan's stage when you're wanting to hit someone or when you actually hit someone. Even wanting to hit someone, you're in danger of burning in hell.

76 If you teach your children karate, what do you think you're teaching them to do? And this is the world's mentality. You see how far it's come down? It's almost ironic that they'd say they're following the Savior. Well the popes know they're not

following the Savior. In fact, they've cast Him out years ago, Him and YAHWEH too. They know they're following a sun God and they know that he held up a sword and the Queen of Heaven who led him, held up a sword upside down and said, "By this you will conquer." And that's what killed.

77 The crusaders took swords and they killed and they killed and they kept murdering and murdering and murdering until the plagues almost wiped them out from it, along with the Catholic Church and their army. And their diseases, their diseases that they picked up along the way were because they were practicing sodomy all this time. The soldiers that ran these crusades were almost all sodomites, if not totally one hundred percent.

78 Back to **Yeremyah 23:2**. ...and driven them away, and have not visited; attended to, them. Behold, you are going to be called to account for the evil... You remember this word evil? Be evil like the Gods Satan said. That's what the pope is doing. Be evil like the Gods. That's what the Vatican teaches. Satan said to Eve in **Genesis 3:5**, "Be evil like the Gods. You won't die. Your body might die but you won't die. You're just gonna float on to heaven and get that everlasting place in front of your Father and the Queen of Heaven." Those are the lies she told and is still telling these lies.



*It takes a lot of strength,
Righteous strength to
resist fighting and to obey
Yahshua Who is your High
Priest and Judge right now
over The House of Yahweh.*

79 Well, these are the Gods that the Vatican is following. Well, some people in the world besides The House of YAHWEH know better than this because they've studied the Scriptures. The original start and history of civilization show you the two trees. The House of YAHWEH, the Righteousness of YAHWEH versus the evil of the Gods. And that's why we're opposing Babylon at this time. The Vatican is bringing forth the wars and fighting and you join Satan if you lift your hand to strike someone. If it even comes into your mind, you're joining Satan. Why don't you stop right there and just test yourself and see how much strength it actually takes to resist and tell Satan to get behind you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

80 Are you strong enough to do that? It takes a lot of strength, Righteous strength to resist fighting and to obey Yahshua Who is your High Priest and Judge right now over The House of YAHWEH. He's your High Priest and King. And He tells you no, don't hate your brother. Love your brother. Love YAHWEH with all your heart and your neighbor as yourself. And you let hatred enter in? You need to try to stop right then. Stop right then. Don't go any further. Don't touch the person and see if you can actually do it.

81 I'd rather slap myself than someone else. Why don't you try that? The next time you want to slap your brother, slap yourself. Slap yourself hard enough to remember it. Not too hard! Don't knock your teeth out or anything! [laughing] I'm just trying to get you to think!

82 But notice here now, YAHWEH's speaking to you. He talks about these shepherds here that are shepherding the land of Israyl who moved to Rome and moved all their stuff to Rome and sent their General Titus to destroy the temple in 70 CE. He destroyed the temple, removed

all the stones. That was prophesied too. **YAHWEH** actually prophesied that and said Mount Zion's gonna be ploughed like a field. Yahshua prophesied and said there won't be one stone left upon another. You think you could do that? No way! But the Prophecy is there. The history proves it True and we have **YAHWEH** as our Father. That's us right now. Who called you here? The One Who can foretell your future. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 And here, He's talking about you, that He's gathering you. You thought you got here by accident? No, far from it. Like Yahnah was in the belly of the fish by accident? No! No! **Verse 3, But I will gather...** Now, He's cast this group here aside and said, "Now, here's what I'm going to do in history." This will be your next history that you're going to see.

84 **Verse 3, But I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them, and bring them back to their folds; homes, and they will be fruitful and increase... Fruitful.** Remember that word too now. It has to do with the original Prophecy of Yahshua. Be fruitful and increase. Well, that's what you're doing now.

85 Where did you come from? You weren't in this land always. America wasn't even discovered until 1492. Where did your ancestors come from? I will gather you from all the nations where they have scattered you. He did that! He gathered you to the Place that He prophesied The House of **YAHWEH** was going to be established. Think of what a wonderful Prophecy that is there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 I told you about my ancestry and where they first came to; Tennessee or Kentucky. I didn't know for sure, I just knew it was one of those states. And I don't know if they told me that as a child or what but I do remember that part of it.

And then I remember tales about my uncles or ancestors who settled that land. They owned slaves at the time and they treated them like brothers and sisters. I remember it. They came to Texas with them when they migrated to this country. So a little bit of Righteousness had to be in my bloodline somewhere.

87 This is one of the things that separates people. Of course everything separates the world today. Color. The language. The way a person combs his hair. The way a person ties his shoes or whatever or the way a person speaks and the things he brings out. All of these separate people. You can find many thousands of things, like Barack Obama is finding out. Don't mention Christianity and the crusades or you'll find out the hatred they still have and now they want to kill Barack Obama. It won't surprise me if they don't try.

88 Well, that's the hatred in the world. You can't have that hatred. You've got to love one another. And you all came from the sons of Noah, Noah and his sons. Noah was the one who built the ark. Remember. You all came from that place. You were scattered into all nations, you, your ancestors I'm talking about. But you were gathered and that's what **YAHWEH** says He's going to do here.

89 **Verse 3, But I will gather the remnant of My flock...** Now, that's speaking of a certain time period. You see that? I just told you America wasn't discovered until 1492. The House and the one who would establish the House wasn't born until 1934. So He gathered your ancestors here. He gathered you and He tells you when He did that. ...**I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them, and bring them back to their folds...** Speaking of The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period is the only thing you can get out of this. You see that? *Jeremiah* or **Yeremyah**

23:3. Isn't that a beautiful Prophecy? You see all of that? In one verse, just in one verse you get all of that.

90 **...bring them back to their folds; homes, and they will be fruitful and increase...** In The House of YAHWEH is the only Place this could be and you're going to be fruitful and you're going to increase. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 **Verse 4, And I will set up shepherds over them...** Now this means counselors. And as **Deuteronomy 12** tells you, "Go to this Place where I choose and there I will give you counselors or Priests and they will teach you the Laws and do what they tell you to do." Do what your counselors tell you to do. Don't turn from it to one side or the other.

92 Why would He tell you that? Even if they're wrong, even if you think they're wrong, if you think they're wrong you need to ask another counselor or ask me. And if we tell you the same thing that your counselor does, you've got time to make up your mind. But you can obey your counselor and set your mind to do so. But if you have a thought that it's breaking YAHWEH's Laws, come to Mosheh at the top of the group, remember? Captains over tens,

captains over fifties, captains over hundreds and so forth, but Mosheh always had the final decision to make. And he would tell the counselors, you're wrong on this if they were wrong. He'd also tell them you're right on this. Stand your ground.

93 **Verse 4, I will set up shepherds over them...** Shepherds. You've got to remember this word **shepherds** now. Remember the word **shepherds**. That's also a Prophecy of Yahshua Messiah. It helps you understand that Prophecy. **...who will feed them...** What do we do here at The House of YAHWEH? Don't you come here and eat? Do you come here and help us prepare the food to eat? If you don't, you're falling short. Help us!

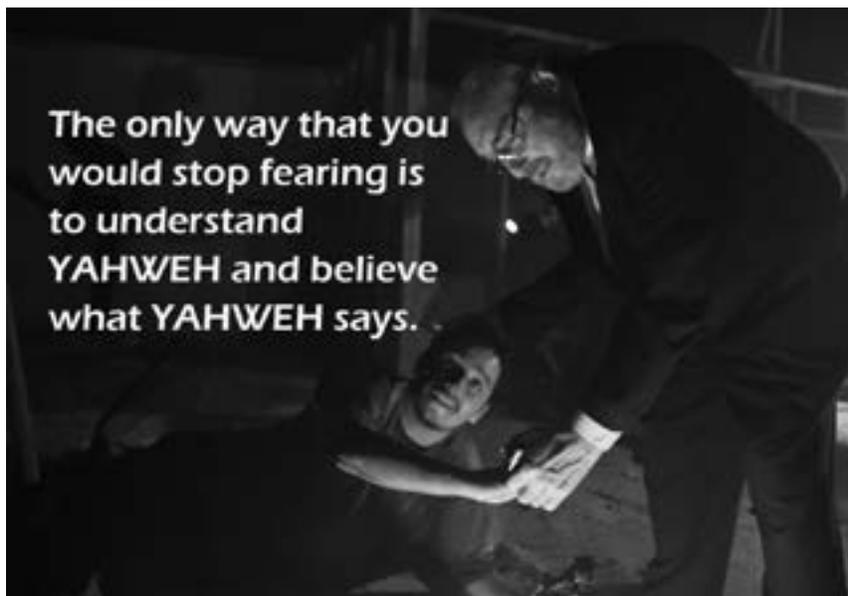
94 **...and they will fear no more, nor be dismayed...** The only way that you would stop fearing is to understand YAHWEH and believe what YAHWEH says.

95 I know we have enemies. Yes, some of them are even planted here today, I'm sure, enemies in the House and sent here to spy and so forth. We've always had that going on. But there's no way you can fight YAHWEH. As He assured me in this dream, "I'm in full control." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

96 **...and they will fear no more...**

Because you understand you're prophesied to be here. And it says here that He's gathered you here. **...nor be dismayed, neither will they be lacking, says YAHWEH.**

97 **Verse 5, Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH...** Now, this is all speaking of us. **Behold, the days come...** Or will come if you want to put it that way, the days will come. **...says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a**



Righteous Branch... Well, here's the word **Branch** now. Most of you I know, know this word **Branch** and know who it belongs to. YAHWEH specifies in no uncertain terms that that's His Last Days' Witness called the Branch and He gives it over and over and over in Prophecy.

98 ...**a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch. He didn't say somebody who taught evil. If you find me teaching evil, which you won't! I won't teach evil. I don't stand up for it. I fight against it. I stand up for the Laws of YAHWEH. I don't add to them nor do I take away from them. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

99 And notice, ...**and a King...** You see that? **Verse 5. ...a King...** Not the kings of wickedness now that rule over the crusades and stuff like this, over the lands of Israyl and their divided tribes that went to war and continuous war in Israel.

100 ...**a King will reign...** You'd have to know the rest of the Prophecies like **Hebrews 1** and also **Psalms** and **Revelation** where it says Yahshua is the King over The House of YAHWEH, High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH.

101 ...**will reign and succeed...** This Branch, this Branch and a King will reign and succeed. We're not going to fail. Did you get that? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We're not going to fail. This thing is set ironclad. It will not fall. Not one of these will fail. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. Not one of these will fail. That's **Isayah 31...? 32...?** What is it? Hold up your hands. What is it? What is it? **Isayah** thirty- what? Hold up your fingers. Show me! How many can show me? And what verse? You got it this time? You gonna remember it now? Yes, **Isayah 34:16**.

102 ...**reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth...** I don't know if you caught that or not but we're going to take over the governments of this earth is what He's saying here. Did you get

that? We, you and I, yes, we will take over the governments by teaching. By love, not by fighting and war. Not by a cross, a sword turned upside down. No, we're not going to conquer anyone with death or cutting or beating or fighting.

103 ...**Justice...** We will bring YAHWEH's Judgments and YAHWEH's Justice to the earth.

104 Hey brethren, YAHWEH called you for a big job. It's nothing small about this job that He's got in mind for you. It's something that you really need to set your heart to. You really need to make up your mind you're going to be exactly like Yahshua in every way because He's the One Who set us an Example. He didn't sin. He's calling you out of sin. He's proved to you already that He can do so.

105 I'm the Levite in the Last Days who YAHWEH has brought out of deep, dark sin. He taught me the Holy Scriptures from a child, maybe before I was even born. There were things put in my mother and dad that helped to bring me to wanting and desiring, desiring with all my heart the Scriptures. I could sit and study the Scriptures and that would satisfy me. A day is twenty minutes long when I can study the Scriptures. It passes that rapidly. It seems like. Somebody calls me and tells me it's ten o'clock, and I say, it can't be that time! I just sat down here about five minutes ago.

106 But that's how your love will develop for YAHWEH's Word. And the more you can study, the more you can study, the more you can put your mind to studying and nothing else, the faster you will grow in this Great Knowledge. Whether you know it or not, your subconscious mind is taking this in and it'll start feeding it back to you very soon.

107 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Fourteen

Barack Obama Talks Of Crusades. The House Of YAHWEH Shows When They Will Stop. #2

05/24/15

Extended Feast of Pentecost

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, you're looking great! Praise **YAHWEH**! Now, really, really! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. And thank you, the cheering section down here. This is wonderful. Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I've got to make an announcement here about the Peaceful Solution scene down here this evening. I hope I didn't miss it. I hope I didn't forget my notes. No, I brought my notes. Praise **YAHWEH**! I don't know if you understand what this is about, what we're trying to put together down here. Now, come Tabernacles, you're going to see, **YAHWEH** willing, you're gonna see a self-supporting farm on that area down there. Hopefully you'll see corn being raised. Right, Iyyob? Watermelons, pumpkins, yeah, pumpkins! That's this fall now. So get ready to see a wonderful scene.

3 Now, up until I was born, this was the way everyone lived. You know **YAHWEH** said you'll have your own vine and your own fig tree? Well, you'll have you a piece of land that you're gonna grow that food on is what He's telling you there.

4 But anyway, the chickens, they're not just for show. If you remember there was no refrigeration. In my lifetime they invented a gas refrigerator. There was a kerosene refrigerator first that had a little kerosene burner underneath the thing. And it would heat this gas and the heat would circulate that caused the freezing to take place. I think that's called freon maybe.

5 But anyway, it would circulate through your refrigerator. A big old stack on top, that would actually turn it to ice. And this was how they started the big old ice plants without electricity. You could buy large cubes of ice, fifty pounds or a hundred pounds or whatever and take it home with



you, which we did. They made iceboxes to put them in that would keep it for like a week at a time. Fifty pounds of ice would keep in that icebox for about a week and you could chip off of it with an ice pick and have iced tea. And that's what we did. But I remember the first part of this set up, we didn't have an icebox so we wrapped the ice in worn out quilts and things like this to keep it from thawing out.

6 But the chickens now, if you wanted a chicken you didn't go to the freezer and get a chicken. You didn't have a refrigerator to keep it in either. You went to the chicken house and you got you a fresh chicken. Fresh! You can't get any fresher than that! And if we had chicken and dumplings, the first thing mother would do of a morning was go out and get a chicken, dress it and get the thing to cooking. With our family, it was more like just pure dumplings! You had a taste of chicken. But dad said she could make more chicken and dumplings than any person he ever saw out of one little chicken.

7 Well the fact is, she made about three pots because we'd have it for like three days in a row. Chicken and dumplings, but it was mostly dumplings and gravy and cornbread, which was very delicious. Mother was a great cook and you're gonna find that out when you eat her pudding down here today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Did any of y'all get that pudding yesterday? You did? Oh Praise **YAHWEH**! Well, that's as close to my mother's recipe as I've ever seen. The Broom Corn Johnnies would fight over that! They did literally! [laughing]

9 But anyway, the chicken, you'd go to the pen, get a chicken and that was your chicken dinner. That was your 'refrigerator' that you kept the chickens in. The goats not only gave milk, but they also gave meat on certain occasions when you couldn't butcher a cow or something like that with just a family of nine. I think the way my

family ate they could have eaten a big cow at one meal! We were eaters because we were hungry people. When dinner was served, there was never a gripe about dinner that I know of. I can never remember anyone griping about the food.

10 But the kid goats, you could pick a goat that was just the right size and would last two to three days so you had your goats running around on foot. You didn't have them in a refrigerator or freezer. Cows were the same. They gave milk like the goats. They'd give more milk and butter and cheese and cottage cheese and clabber milk. We have all of that now, clabber milk and whey and we have the best cheese, I think, in the world right now here at The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 What you're seeing here is much like what you see in the Scriptures. In fact, it's all Scriptures there that you're seeing. And it makes me think of Ylijah and Ylisha. Now, those were the two main characters in that college. This was a biblical college, a House of **YAHWEH**, a *Book of YAHWEH* college. They raised their own food. They didn't go to Walmart every day! In fact, my mother, the best I can remember, she would go to town maybe twice a year, at spring and at fall and she would get her supplies. Her supplies being mostly legumes and sugar and salt, things like that, pepper. But those would be her supplies for the summer or for the winter. You'd get enough to last all winter for a family of nine.

12 And if you had kinfolks come, which we did, those supplies disappeared. And that's one of the reasons I remember some bad winters with no food was because of kinfolks coming in from California and they had big families too. My aunt moved to California to get away from the drought and everything else but she came back to visit the poor people and ate our food. No one could resist mother's cooking. It was rich! I guarantee you that! It's like what we

have here. It's just like what we have here in this Cafeteria. Many of her recipes are being used at this time.

13 But in the Peaceful Solution scene here, you have a School of the Prophets going on, just like you had in Ylijah's day. And if you remember, they used oxen for plowing at that time. An ox is very strong, either a cow or a bull, a castrated bull. And they can pull a plow by themselves. They can pull a heavy plow.

14 They're like this horse we have down here. We have a breaking plow and I noticed one of the fieldtrips where the boys were going to school, they had this breaking plow out there and the boys all got a hold of it. There were about twenty or thirty boys that got a hold of that plow and they couldn't move it. Well, that horse now, that shows you how strong that horse is, they hooked the horse to it that same day and the horse wanted to run with it. She wanted to trot. That was nothing for her to pull.

15 Well that's the way an ox is. An ox is very, very strong as the Scriptures show and you can hook plows behind an ox. They didn't work as well as a horse. They weren't that trainable but they would work if you led them. And they're still used today in places like China and places where you can't get tractors in the swampy areas where they raise rice. Well, they're still used.

16 Well, the same thing now was going on with Ylijah and Ylisha with the School of the Prophets as it's known in the Holy Scriptures. And when **YAHWEH** sent them out, which He had to, He had to send them out to gossip or preach whatever you want to call it, but they took the Message out. And the two main characters were Ylisha and Ylijah. But there were a lot of other characters there in that group. In fact, it was a large group. I would say it was equal to this one right now. It'd be my Scriptural guess that it was equal to this right now that we have set up right here by **YAHWEH** at this time.

17 And they had a bit of land. I thought about it on the stage today, I should have looked to see what size the average farm was in Oklahoma when I was a child. But it was, I would say forty acres was a big farm. And from that forty acres you would have enough pastureland to pasture a cow and a calf or two or three, maybe four. But you would also have a garden spot and you would have a field which you would raise for a money crop or something to put back for the cows, chickens and horses to eat through the winter and the people to eat.

18 But you can take a small garden and anyone who knows anything about canning or conservation, you can take a small garden and you can put back a lot of food. We would go in the springtime. Right now the poke sallet is as high as my head here on this 44 acres and we're already canning poke sallet. In fact, we were doing that before the Feast.

19 Poke sallet is one of my most loved vegetables cooked. I've never eaten it raw because I was told that you can't because it's such a great diuretic you've got to get rid of part of that before you eat it or it will cleanse too heavily. But we would be gathering poke sallet. There are a lot of other things out there right now. This evening, the men didn't get this yesterday but the women can see part of the crops coming in because we have apricots and peaches already ready that were raised at the School of the Prophets in this time period. Yes. And we're gonna have them available down at the Peaceful Scene this evening.

20 There could have been a lot more things but getting the time to do this and get ready for two billion people which we're striving to do at this time, you know, it takes some time. And the men were working right up at the last second trying to get this done and everything else done. The world's talking about how they can't find any jobs. We're talking about we've got more jobs

than we've got hands to do them! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 I'm writing a news release now, jobs aplenty on the farm! I think that might stir up some interest. The news today, by the way, is the same. The only thing is the news medias are growing and I think it's up to almost 80,000 news medias this morning that were running that one article yesterday and it keeps climbing. It came up another thousand from about six o'clock this morning until just before I came in here just now.

22 But the horses, they were used every day. I can't remember a day they weren't except on the Seventh Day of the week when we would stop and let the horses rest and feed them and we'd take care of the cows, and the chickens and things like that. Visit the chicken pen and see. We've got a small brood of chickens down there. We've got a couple of goats and we've got the horse. We should have had a milk cow but didn't get to it. We've got a donkey too that loves children and children can actually do a lot of work with a donkey. They can haul wood. They can plow fields. If you get a donkey trained and that donkey loves you, he'll do anything for you. If he hates you, he'll balk and you can't get him to do anything. They get very stubborn.

23 Well, that Peaceful Scene now is gonna be open from 3:00-5:30. Last night the men stayed down there all night, I think, playing around; they couldn't leave. But we can't do that this evening. The Feast that we came for, believe it or not, is tomorrow! This is the second day of it but tomorrow is actually the Feast! So don't forget your ablutions and getting ready for the Sabbath. But anyway, the Scene hopefully will be open from 3:00-5:30.

24 And you will see from that, if you'll just imagine the farm that I was raised on and the brush arbor meetings. Now the brush arbor meetings were quite a way away from my house. Dad wouldn't let them put

them too close to my house for privacy's sake. But he would allow them to put them on his land. And dad would build it, him and a couple of neighbors but that was where we got quite a bit of education from those brush arbor meetings. And quite a bit of, as Pat Robertson said, well I won't repeat his words but he got pretty nasty about what the pope brings out and what Christianity brings out about Christmas and so forth.

25 If you noticed, these preachers, the reason they're doing this is because we're forcing them to. We're putting the Truth out there and the people are asking them questions. And if they know and they tell a lie about it, the people are gonna know they're lying. The people usually present them with some Truth and some proof and say, "Is this truth or not?" Well they can't say it's not. It's Truth. It's history. It's black and white.

26 You can't deny that Christmas is a pagan holiday. It was celebrated in Egypt and that's what the twelve tribes turned back to. There was money in it and they didn't want to give up that money. Easter, Christmas and Halloween, they were all celebrated in Egypt and the celebration of the death of the pharaohs who they deified after they died. And then later the rabbis were known as Lords and they celebrated them with memorials to the dead as **Isayah 65** said. But all of that came out of Egypt, this God worship. And I'm sure Pat Robertson knows that too.

27 Come Tabernacles now, **YAHWEH** willing, we'll have all this set up to where you can see that you could actually make a living and supply your family well, especially if you had water like we did. Dad's place had Old Walnut Creek going through it and it weaved back and forth through it. It kind of 'S'-offed going through our property and that thing was full of fish. At any time of the year, you could go there and catch fish and that kept us going. That's the reason, I guess, I love fish so much.

28 But every person at that time knew farming. You know you can't find anyone that knows anything about farming now in the city. But at one time, every child, by the time that child was six years old, he was learning about driving horses, milking cows, building fences and plowing fields. The boy had an education that was ten miles ahead of city dwellers on his first day of school, first day of getting on the bus. A farm boy, I'm talking about a farm boy. They knew it all. That's the reason now that we have, if you want to call it FFA [Future Farmers of America] education. They get that education here.

29 From twelve to four today we need help in the kitchen. If you can possibly help us, we need help in the kitchen, the women. And from six to nine pm this evening we need help in getting ready for Pentecost. So if you can help us there, it would be greatly appreciated.

30 They changed my clock. I can't see it! It normally sits on the right hand side but I can't see it. So that's a great excuse for the day, I think! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Barack Obama has kind of opened a hornet's nest here as you can see from his talk. And they're saying some nasty things about him because of what he said about these crusades. And I'm so glad because this is opening the door to what we've been bringing for a few weeks now. I'm glad he's helping us along on these crusades because the truth is very few people know the cruelty of the Catholic Church, the Roman Catholic Church even though it's in their bible. Even though it's shown in the Holy Scriptures in the **Acts of the Apostles**, they know nothing about it.

32 But the Apostle Shaul if you can remember, he said he drug out men, women and children. He'd go out finding them. And he got his orders from who? The Roman general? Is that who he got them from? Remember? No, he got them from the high

priest. If you were a Pharisee, you were a Roman citizen. Now that Roman state had to be invented long before that. And if you were a Pharisee in Jerusalem, never even been to Rome, you were a Roman citizen and that's all shown in **Acts**, in the **Acts of the Apostles**. And Shaul was the one who **YAHWEH** chose to show that.

33 The Great Apostle Shaul, now, before he was converted, which if you remember Yahshua met him on the road. This was a great event because it showed that **YAHWEH** and Yahshua could convert anyone, anyone they choose to call. And **YAHWEH** said ahead of time and the ones who He's called to His House, you were "predestined" as your *King James Version* says, **preordained** as *The Book of YAHWEH* says. You were preordained to become a son or daughter of **YAHWEH**. And that's the reason you're here at His House training at this time.

34 But the Apostle Shaul, he'd get his orders from the high priest and then he would go out to the different cities or just people hiding in the brush, in the woods and find them. They had a congregation there, a gathering that took place and they wanted to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And that was a no-no at that time because of the fact that the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes didn't want any part of **YAHWEH** anymore or His Laws. They didn't want His Name spoken period. And they threatened the Prophets for prophesying in the Name of **YAHWEH**. And they changed the Name even before Yeremyah's time but Yeremyah spoke of it. He was prophesied to tell us about it, that they took the Name out and caused the people to forget the Name, **YAHWEH** for Lord.

35 Well, Lord was the dead Pharisee, the dead rabbi, the dead pharaoh in Egypt and from there came the celebration of Christmas which Pat Robertson is finally coming out on. And we're getting letters and people here from the very advertisement

that Pat Robertson made on his show. And they call The House of **YAHWEH** and they say, “I heard about **YAHWEH** on the Pat Robertson show. I looked it up and there was ‘Yisrayl Hawkins Says’ and I read and I read and I read and I read.” [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So every little bit helps here. And I think it’s inspired. You know **YAHWEH** can inspire any spirit too.

36 But if you remember now, opposing Babylon, that’s what The House of **YAHWEH** was created to do in this time period and to let the people know all over the world. It says from the rising of the sun to the setting of the same and that doesn’t mean the sun goes up and down or the earth turns around! When you see the setting of the sun it doesn’t make any difference how it got there but you know it went behind the horizon when it set. So don’t get screwed up on that.

37 We’ve had people do that, believe it or not on that very thing. “Well, He said the sun rises and sets so that means the earth don’t turn but the sun goes around the earth.” No, it doesn’t mean anything like that. It has nothing to do with that. But that’s a whole other subject and maybe we should get into that field but I really don’t see any need to and I don’t think you could have saved that person if you did.

38 Our job is, as in **Isayah 45**, **YAHWEH** says, “I’ve called you Yisrayl and Yaaqob so they will know from the rising of the sun to the setting there of, all around the earth all around the world, that they will know all around the world that I can foretell the future. I am the Only Power. There are no Gods beside Me. I don’t have anything to do with these Gods. They’re enemies of My Work. And there won’t be any Gods when this is finished.” Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 And His Finishing Work is us, the Seventh Lamp on the Seven Lamp Lampstand that was given in the beginning

now. All of these Prophecies were given in the beginning.

40 Well, **YAHWEH** foretells the future. That’s something that no one can do except Him. And He can inspire people to foretell the future but they can’t do it on their own. They don’t have that Power. Jeane Dixon pretended she could and she was right about maybe 50% of the time with her guessing. But **YAHWEH** is right 100% of the time. He doesn’t guess. He doesn’t guess, He commands. He commands the host.

41 Well, only you and the ones who we have told know about this host, which are the microorganisms. By the way, that was a wonderful lesson here today on that very subject. But the host, the microorganisms, they control the whole universe because **YAHWEH** commanded them to do so. They bring you rain. They bring you the proper amount of sunshine. They bring health to your bodies. There are many kingdoms working in your body right now supplying every joint, every organ with their needs. That’s how your body is run. That’s how **YAHWEH** put you together and He said, “Keep it this way now. Don’t send things into your body that will destroy these microorganisms.” He didn’t put it in that manner but He put it in the Scriptures. Of course, it’s hidden from the wise and the prudent but it’s revealed to the babes and the sucklings and they understand it now. And they praise **YAHWEH** because of what they see in the Holy Scriptures now, even the five-year-olds. I mean the six-year-olds! I was corrected about that here a while back! [laughing]

42 **YAHWEH** can foretell the future. The Gods can’t. No person can foretell the future. And now He says about Yaaqob and Yisrayl, “I’m gonna choose two people,” and He names them and from them all the world is going to know this thing. Yes, that’s in **Isayah 45**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 **Isayah 44** gives you the names of

those two brothers. They are two brothers. It's a wonderful Prophecy there. You really need to read it. I'll tell you what you can do, if you've got a *Yisrayl Says...* Program, type in the word *Witness* or *Witnesses*, either one, punch a button and it'll come up in front of your eyes and all you've got to do is just study and study and study. Praise **YAHWEH**. It's all there pulled up for you in one lump sum. [applause]

44 Well, **YAHWEH**'s Prophets prophesied against those who spoke by the authority of the Gods. You remember that Satan visited Eve and she spoke to Eve. Well, actually it wasn't Satan that spoke to Eve but she inspired the priests, Satan's priests who are called popes now. That's the one that the pope worships. They call her Mary now. But a rose by any other name or a leopard by any other name, whatever, a bear by any other name is still a bear and so is she.

45 Now these words Lords and Gods, these were from the beginning. And there were two trees. And they weren't actually trees, were they? You know all of those Scriptures, surely. No, they were two priesthoods, two different priesthoods, Christianity and The House of **YAHWEH**. That's exactly what they were. The House of **YAHWEH** taught **YAHWEH**'s Perfection, His Laws, His Perfect Laws and said, "Be Perfect as **YAHWEH** is Perfect." The other tree brought forth evil along with this Righteousness that the other Priesthood was bringing. And the evil grew and the people loved it.

46 Let's turn to **Yeremyah** here. **Yeremyah 23** and we'll get a little bit deeper into this subject today. Now we read this yesterday. **Yeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep...** Well, this was the Roman Catholic Church under another name at that time. They were called priests of Israyl. Before that they were called the

elders of Israyl. Before that they were called Korahites from the Levites. It started with the Levites and grew from there and the temple was turned over to them so they could have their way. **YAHWEH** did not hold back from them. Like He said, He turned it over to them.

47 Well, these were the ones now that He was talking to and saying you're scattering My flock in **verse 2** there. **Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors...** Pastors, so they had pastors and priests and preachers and so forth in the land of Israyl. **...who feed My people: You have scattered My flock...** He said. **...and driven them away...** Driven them away from My House. Well, these were the ones that the Apostle Shaul went out hunting. And when he found them, he would drag them back in chains, men, women and children.

48 And as Barack Obama said, much like today were the crusades at that time. Barack Obama didn't know or hasn't put it together yet but he will now that this was actually started way back here in **Yeremyah**. "Which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted?" he said. Your fathers? Well, he's speaking to the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, Herodians, the lawyers.

49 They had lawyers. They call them masons now but they called them lawyers or priests of the law who would strive to find someone that they could file charges on like Yahshua or Yahchanan. They would say, "they're breaking this law." See? And then they'd file charges on them and arrest them. And if you read about these crusades, the person could not say anything for themselves. They weren't allowed to know who the ones who accused them were. They could present in the court certain people saying that they were their enemies. And they made out like that would sway the jury because if you named somebody that had turned in information on him and the

accused person tried to say “that accuser is my enemy,” he was just guessing as to who it was because he didn’t even know who accused him.

50 It might have been a cruel police officer or a cruel person with a sword who was the one who accused him because they got his property and the property influenced them. They got their wealth; so they were being paid to find people with wealth that they could accuse of being a heretic, as they called them. A heretic. A heretic was one that didn’t believe what the Catholic Church was putting out. Now that’s in the days of what they call the crusades. And they’re blind right now because the crusades are still going on.

51 And that’s what Barack Obama is saying that the crusades are still going on. They’re just like the ones the Christians were doing. Well the Christians, they still have crusades going. They killed some “YAHWEH” people up north. They burned to death some “YAHWEH” people down at Waco. Waco is again in the news big time this week with shootings on motorcycles. So Caesar has his problems. He may be giving other people problems but he has his problems too. Several lost their lives down there this week in a big shootout at some kind of road joint.

52 But YAHWEH says, **verse 3, But I will gather the remnant of My flock out of all countries...** Well, that’s what He’s done. And believe it or not, your parents all came from those countries. These were the ones who were being persecuted. They went out and they formed settlements. Some of them kept fleeing more and more. As Yahshua said, if you’re persecuted in one city, flee to another. Well, of course, this is what they did. And they’d set up a settlement in a place where “nobody would surely find us here”.

53 Well, this roving army that the priests of Israyl had would eventually discover

them and map out that area and know exactly where they were. And they would say, “Come to Babylon with us and we’ll make you rich and you can be a part of us.” Well, if they were like the ones in Galilee, they’d know that they couldn’t do that. So this is where they lost their lives or they were taken prisoner and so forth.

54 That’s the reason they started coming to this land. That’s the reason they were here when Columbus got here. There were many of them here already and they called them American Indians because Columbus thought he’d settled in India. He thought he went to shore on India so he called them Indians.

55 Well, they were Hebrews. You know who they came from, right? They came from Noah and his sons, just like you did. They came from the twelve tribes. Yes. From Noah and his sons came down to your families and your families were brought here. This is the Gathering Place that He’s talking about here. And I think I’ve made that plain yesterday and today.

56 **...and they will...** He’s gonna gather them together. **...and they will be fruitful and increase...** That’s YAHWEH’s Promise to you. YAHWEH’s other Promise is to those who try to escape from fear, they will be caught in another pit as He calls it. They won’t escape. There’s no escaping what is set up in this world today.

57 I thought the person who broke into the rich man’s house, it was on the news this week, I don’t think we showed it, but he broke into a house, he did or they did. They think there were more. They broke into these people’s house, I think there were four in the family. They tortured them and tortured them, especially the child and the parents gave in because they could hear their child screaming for mercy in another room. They gave in. They called and made someone go get \$40,000 and bring it to the person.

58 They had him the next day in jail and he was too stupid, the man was so stupid. He was smart enough to own a gun. He was smart enough to hit with the fist and hurt people but you could tell how stupid the man was. They had him in jail the next day even though he escaped with \$40,000. It was no problem to find this man and put him in jail. There's no escaping. This beast has eyes everywhere, eyes and ears.

59 Osama Bin Laden, look how long he survived out there. They knew where he was for years. He didn't have them fooled. And they went and got him when they wanted to, when the time was right for them to do so. Think of it. The safety, there is no safety except in this Protected Place. That's the Only Place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 Well, He's gathered you together here and you're going to be fruitful and multiply if you'll turn loose of your old ways, repent and do what the Scripture shows you to do through the One Sent. Don't go out on your own. You'll be leaving because you think the sun rises and sets and we're arguing that the sun rises and sets instead of the earth turning around it. That's how stupid a person can get when they go out on their own. They lose it. They forget what they even came here for. Submit yourself to submission and you will be here forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That sounds like a song, don't it? You could almost start putting rhymes to that right now!

61 **Verse 4, And I will set up shepherds over them who will feed them...** Not like these up here who will scatter the flock, but who will feed them. **...and they will fear no more...** Well, that's what I'm trying to get out of you now. **YAHWEH** is with us. He's in 100% control. If you will submit yourself totally, you won't be drug out of this House and you will be protected.

62 **...they will fear no more nor be dismayed...** Which there's going to be some of this going on. These amazing things that are going to be occurring in the heavens that

we've just seen the beginning of now. We've seen the beginning of this which involves the microorganisms in heaven. And the elements will melt with fervent heat. You're gonna see this but you shouldn't fear when you start seeing this. When you see this, remember this Scripture.

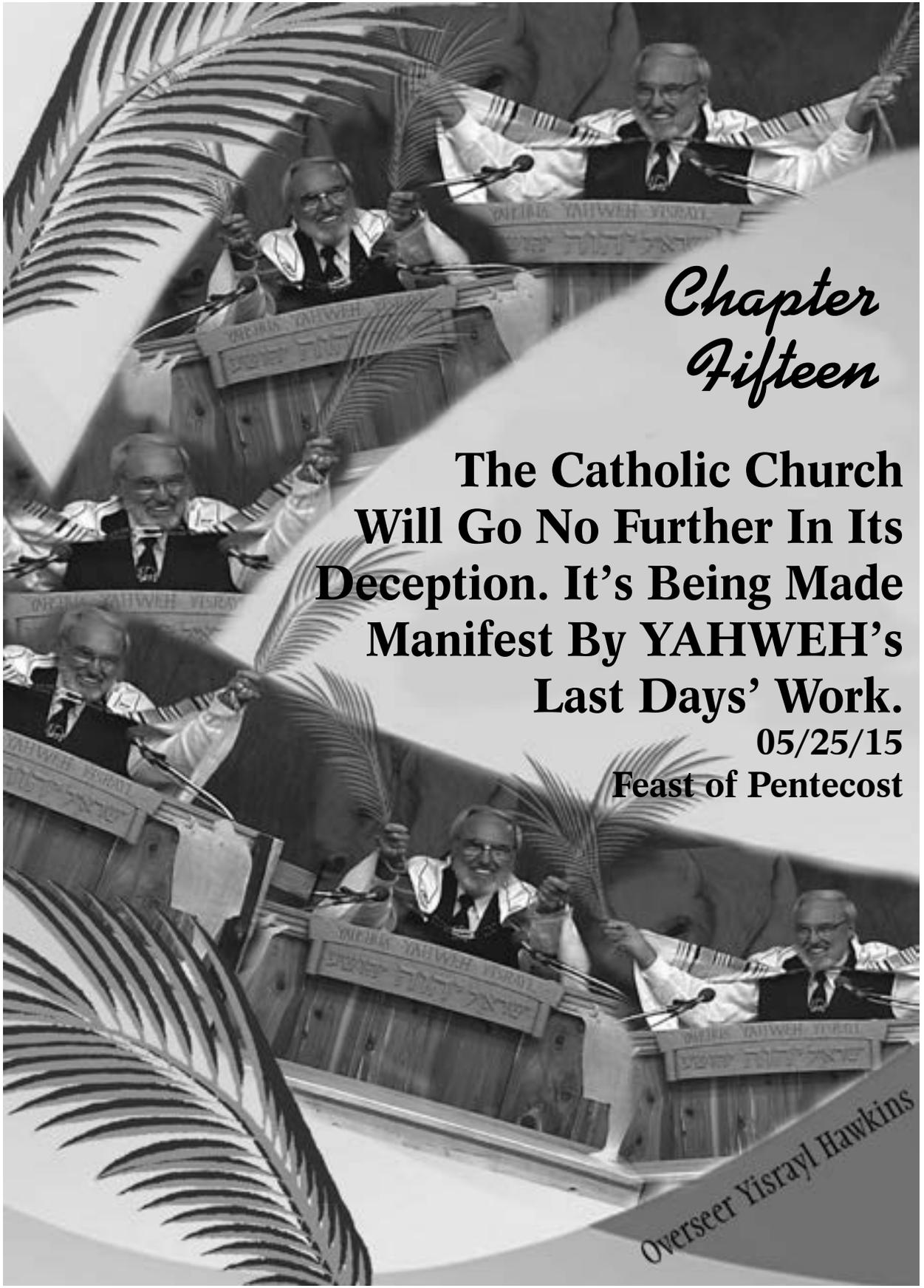
63 **...they will fear no more nor be dismayed, neither will they be lacking, says YAHWEH...** You're going to have everything you need. Now, you won't have the 'wants' if you're still wanting to go to town and go shopping and get yourself sick and bring back sickness to the camp and so forth. We're all gonna come out of this very, very soon. Be ready to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 You don't have to go to town every week. I just got through telling you, how often did my mother go to town? [holds up two fingers] There you go! Praise **YAHWEH**. Remember that. That's a victory sign isn't it? Turn it this way and what does it mean? [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**!

65 **Verse 5, Behold, the days come...** They're going to come. **...says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch, now you've got to remember that one too. No, I'm not unrighteous and I don't want to be unrighteous and I'm never gonna be unrighteous. I'll never turn to that again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 I've repented before the Priests and they all know my past sins and I don't intend to ever turn back to sin. They repented to me, before me and they feel the same way I do about sin. So when **YAHWEH** said that, He meant it. He's going to be Righteous. You can count on that. Don't call **YAHWEH** a liar. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 You can count on everything that He says there. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. Not one of these will fail. Not one. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*Chapter
Fifteen*

**The Catholic Church
Will Go No Further In Its
Deception. It's Being Made
Manifest By YAHWEH's
Last Days' Work.**

**05/25/15
Feast of Pentecost**

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Aw man, this is beautiful, isn't it? Wow! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] They're all Yours, **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. May **YAHWEH** bless each and every one of you. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Just one announcement, ladies get your bonnets and aprons, turn your order in for bonnets and aprons at the North Office here. You'll need to leave your name. They've got scraps and colors of material. Scraps where you can see the pattern and the colors of the pattern whether you want white or whether you want flowers or whatever for you to choose from. Turn your order in. They will make it and ship it to you or you can pick it up at Tabernacles, at your next Appointment with **YAHWEH**.

3 Everyone was thankful for the rain being held back until the Peaceful Scene was over. That was a great education right there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And just across the road from the Peaceful Scene is "In God They Trusted" scene. In God they trusted. Should have put their trust in another direction.

4 The article I told you about yesterday where I challenged all the religions of the world, that is really hitting the news medias big. It started off yesterday morning with just four stations reaching 54,000, I believe it was. 54,000. (Can y'all hear me back there? [it is raining] Great. Praise **YAHWEH**.) 54,000, which is a big number when it's just put in on Friday and we get it the next day. This morning now, it's climbing really fast because this morning when they called me, it was 94,933. Yes! And one hour later, one hour later it was higher. That was 94,933,

one hour later they brought it to me again and it was up to 96,892. so you can see how fast the news medias are grabbing this. If they'll read it, it'll be even better for them.

5 (You hear me better now? One, two, three? You hear me okay all the way back? Okay. Thank you.) I've got to show you this. (Let's see.) *Pope's pronouncement making trouble for GOP Catholics...* It's talking about the politicians here. ... *Catholic republicans are developing a pope problem. Earlier this month, Francis recognized Palestinian statehood. This summer, he's going to issue an encyclical condemning environmental degradation. And in September, just as the GOP primary race heats up, Francis will travel to Washington to address Congress on climate change.*

6 ...but key Republican primary constituencies--hawks, climate-change skeptics and religious conservatives, including some Catholics, are wary of the pope's progressivism... This could turn into big time problems for the pope but the Vatican will fight back. As I said yesterday, they want to resurrect the Roman Empire where they can use force instead of trying to persuade by their propaganda and lies. Lies, yes. They don't mind lying at all. They lie all the time.

7 *New Silk Road...* I brought you some on that. I really need to get you more on it. I wrote an article on it. It's a little bit difficult to understand but you can if you'd just read. *New Silk Road Could Change Global Economics Forever. An equally essential part of the plan is a sea-based "Maritime Silk Road (MSR) component, as ambitious as its land-based project, linking China with the Persian Gulf and*

the Mediterranean Sea through Central Asia and the Indian Ocean... I've got a map when I can show it, probably this coming Sabbath, I hope.

8 The death in the waters, the death in the seas, remember that in **Revelation**. It's part of this national plague that is coming forth. (Well there we go, that's picking up now. [getting the monitor to work] Are we in control of this Kohan Yahchanan, ya think?)

9 *Mysterious deadly black fungus being found on fish in Pacific Northwest...* Being found in fish in the Pacific Northwest. ... *Gov't: There was some concern Fukushima radiation could be involved--Biologists investigating how this land-based mold is now appearing in ocean--Many reports of unusual rotting...* Rotting. Now we've also seen that here. Nobody said anything about it but we've seen that here and many of the fish have to be rejected already because they are getting this stuff on their bodies. It's cutting down on the fish supply.

10 *...Biologists investigating how this land-based mold is now appearing in ocean--Many reports of unusual rotting sores, growths, bumps, cancers...* On the fish. It's a rotten thing, isn't it? The world is rotting.

11 I think with that we can go on. I hope you remember where we left off. Do you remember where we left off? Speaking to the six-year-old now. You're not five years old anymore. Where did I leave off? He said **Yeremyah** what? Okay! [laughing] **Yeremyah 23**.

12 Now he starts off here, (if you have trouble hearing me, let me know and I'll speak louder.) **Yeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors...** If you remember. Now, these were the pastors who were leading **YAHWEH's** Sheep at that time. And we see in many Scriptures their leadership included the celebration of Christmas, Halloween and

Easter and the Goddess, the Queen of Heaven. In **Daniyl 11:31**, if you remember that Scripture, He shows that the great army would stand on his part and they would install the Lord of the heavenly habitation in place of **YAHWEH**. And that's exactly what they did. And now they've moved it to Babylon and Rome because **YAHWEH** said you'll not be speaking My Name anymore and He took it totally out of their mouths as the Prophet prophesied that He would.

13 Now, what I want you to rehearse here just a moment in **verse 3**, He says, **But I will gather the Remnant...** Now, I brought a lot of information on the Remnant. We are the Remnant. We're it. It's for the Last Days. This is **Yeremyah 23:3**. He says, **But I will gather... I, YAHWEH. ...will gather the Remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them...** Now, He's not talking about you directly but indirectly He was talking about you being the substance of this great gathering. It's a great gathering that is going to take place.

14 **Revelation** said it started with a woman who fed and nourished a male child and got him ready, got him ready for a three and a half year work during darkness, great darkness that would engulf the earth to fulfill this. Now that's how it started in the Last Days. But before that, as **Zecharyah Chapters 5-6** said when it was talking about the Two Witnesses and one asked, "Where are y'all going with this *Book of YAHWEH* that brings Perfection? This Book of Perfection that you're bringing to the earth?" And he said, one of the Witnesses was actually foretold as talking to Zecharyah, saying, "We're going to a Babylonish land not yet established. And there we're going to create The House of **YAHWEH**. We're going to establish The House of **YAHWEH** in this Babylonish land that's not even established yet."

15 America was the only land that was

not established at that time. It hadn't become Babylonish so that had to be developed in history. **YAHWEH** had to bring certain people here who were our ancestors. Where did your ancestors come from? Most people don't even know. I ask them that and they shrug and say, "I just don't know." Well did no one ever mention to you when you were a child where your ancestors actually originated? America was only established a few years ago, America. There was no one here. People were fleeing for their lives because they were being gathered. Those who escaped of the nations were being gathered here in this land. That's what this is speaking of right here in **Yeremyah**.

16 **Yeremyah 23:3. But I will gather the Remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them...** That gathering took place years ago because it had to become a Babylonish land and then it had to become the greatest nation on the face of the earth, the chief of the nations. Remember the Prophecy in **Isayah**? "In the Last Days I will establish My Promotion, I will establish My Promotion." That Promotion is going out now to all the world.

17 Well in the Last Days, remember the Last Days because that's what He's talking about here. "In the Last Days I'm gonna gather My Remnant, gather My Remnant." Well, He's already gathered your ancestors to this land. They're the ones that gave birth to you and then **YAHWEH** brought you to His House. So this Great Gathering has taken a few years to take place and mature.

18 The land had to mature. The Babylonish land not even established. It wasn't established until several years after Columbus supposedly discovered it so Britain could have power over it. The queen sent him, knowing full well where America was, I think. I think it was all a hoax to go down in history as another lie.

19 But anyway, if you saw the news this

morning, you saw who actually established this Babylonish land and it was shown over and over in that clip. You remember that? It was the Catholic Church. And they kept repeating it, "The Catholics... The Catholics... The Catholics..." They were the ones establishing this Babylonish land and have from the beginning here.

20 And in the Last Days, the Two Witnesses are shown carrying the Truth, the Complete Perfect Truth of **YAHWEH**. And He says in **Zecharyah**, one of those will be working with Yahshua the High Priest. That's **Zecharyah 6**. He'll be working with Yahshua the High Priest and He said look at this Branch now. Behold this Branch because he's gonna branch out and he's going to establish The House of **YAHWEH** in this Babylonish land that was spoken of in **Zecharyah 5**. Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 So please understand this. You've got to understand this Prophecy that He's saying here. "I'm going to gather you, My Remnant." You're the Remnant right here, sitting here in the House at this time. "I'm going to gather My Remnant from all of those who I've driven from all of these countries throughout the world. I'm gonna gather My Remnant of them from this Babylonish land not yet established."

22 And there will be one there who will branch out and He names me. He names me! Is there another House of **YAHWEH**? No! Is there another chief of nations? Two nations can't both be chief. The chief is the chief and that's the United States and we're widely recognized as the chief nation of all nations at this time. And they brag about it.

23 Well **YAHWEH** says, "But I will gather." He's gonna disregard this first bunch that's leading His Sheep wrong. You want to know what they're doing? Look down to **verse 10, For the land is full**

of adulterers... Yes, you can't deny that. Follywood is filling the land with adulterers, bestiality, sodomy, all coming from the Vatican, Rome, the Catholic Church. Did you know that--I better not get into that today! Tomorrow, Sabbath maybe.

24 **For the land is full of adulterers; those who turn from following YAHWEH to follow the Gods (elohim). Because of this curse...** This is a curse as the Apostle Shaul said. When you commit fornication, you curse your own body. It's a sin against your own body. Why do you think we have all this sickness going on, these plagues going on throughout America today, throughout the whole world today?

25 **...Because of this curse the land mourns...** As He said in the verse above this, **verse 9, My heart is broken...** That should be **our hearts**, our hearts are broken because of this. Because you've rejected the Laws you've filled the land full of adulterers, sodomites, you name it. Everything sinful.

26 **Verse 10, ...the land mourns; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up. Their conduct is evil...** Remember that word evil? Remember that? **Genesis 3:5.** Follow the evil and you will be like the Gods. Follow the evil. Do this evil. And that's exactly what the Vatican teaches 100%. They don't teach any Righteousness. No Righteousness is coming from the Vatican or from Christianity that I know of. It's all traditions, evil traditions.

27 Some of these preachers now, they're beginning to voice out against this because some of their politicians are voicing out. So you've got a movement here now that's growing. And the preachers like Pat Robertson, that man wouldn't have said this a few years ago. But he's actually come out and admitted certain things and others are joining him and so are the politicians joining him to fight this evil. But he won't go down easily. The Vatican is going to form a Roman

army. They won't win this time. I'm gonna show you that in Prophecy. They will not win. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 **...Their conduct is evil, whose might is not right--**

29 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest...** These were the prophets and priests in Jerusalem. These weren't the Priests of **YAHWEH** like Yeremyah, Isayah and so forth. These were the priests in Jerusalem that had control of the temple as they called it then. They'd taken over The House of **YAHWEH**. These were the Levites, the Korahites and so forth.

30 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest are profane! Yes, even in My own House I have found their wickedness! says YAHWEH..** They're evil like the Gods.

31 **Verse 12, And so, their way will be slippery...** They won't be able to prophesy anymore. **...places to them; in the darkness...** The Light is taken away from them.

32 Now I want you to go over to **II Timayah** [*Timothy*] because we find a great Prophecy here by the Apostle Shaul. **II Timayah.** It's found on page 938. Now this is actually speaking of the same thing that Yeremyah was speaking of in **chapter 23**, this gathering, the Remnant, **YAHWEH's** Remnant gathering. We have a House-full of the Remnant here. I'm telling you, men, we're gonna have to expand this Sanctuary. Praise **YAHWEH.** [applause]

33 **II Timayah 3:1** now. You got it? **II Timayah 3:1. Know this also: that in the Last Days...** Get that picture in your mind because everything here in this chapter is talking about this time period that we're in right now that the Savior called a generation. This generation will not pass until you see all these things fulfilled. **...perilous times will come.**

34 **Verse 2, For men will be lovers of themselves, covetous, boasters, proud,**

blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

35 **Verse 3, Without natural affection...** That is, without the original, without the original affection that was put in men and women.

36 The women of the world, they go out, they create babies and they murder those babies constantly throughout the whole world now. And they won't repent. Now, I'm speaking of the religion that's pushing this. The pope tells the girls you need to go out and experience the boys. The man knows what he's doing when he does that. A man couldn't be such an idiot as not to know that he's telling them that fornication is what you really want to do.

37 Well, that's what Satan told Eve. "This is the desirable thing to do." She said that to Eve, the women. Well, Satan is still speaking to the women and saying, "You need to go out here and experience the boys. Then you need to murder what comes from that experience." And all the time the pope's saying the same for war, "No, we don't recommend murder. We don't recommend that. We don't recommend war."

38 You see what a liar this man is? And the Vatican knows that he's out there lying to the people. He's not recommending that war stops. He's not recommending that fornication stops. He's egging it on. He speaks with a forked tongue as the American Indians as they called them, used to say about the politicians who signed treaties with them and never kept them.

39 **Verse 3, Without the original affection, ...trucebreakers, unforgiving, false accusers, without self-control...** They have no control. Get this now. Hey! Listen to me. Did you see the police when they shot the people and one jumps up on the hood and shot fifteen more times into a dead body? What do you call that? Do you think he was in control?

40 Look at that word there in **verse 3. ...without self-control...** They say, "Well they just couldn't help it. They had to hit back." That's what the ISIS is saying when they cut the people's heads off. "We just can't help it. We've got to fight back. We've got to protect ourselves." Well, you do under this condition, yes. That's the only way they know how to act.

41 But there is another Way of doing it and that's **YAHWEH's** Way, turning to Him for Protection. You're not going to protect yourselves. You're not gonna protect yourself with war. You're going to be destroyed with war. That's what **YAHWEH** tells you. You're going to be destroyed. Turn to The House of **YAHWEH**. Turn to **YAHWEH**. That's what He says. There is no power that can save you except **YAHWEH**. That's **Isayah 45**.

42 And He said the Two Witnesses who are going to establish The House of **YAHWEH** and people who I have gathered from all nations where I've scattered them, from those people will come forth the Remnant who are going to do this. And they're going to tell you this information. He says in **Isayah 45**, I called you out Yisrayl and Yaaqob so the people from the rising of the sun to the setting of sun are going to know this information. How do they know it? By teaching! That's our job. Teach the nations.

43 Well, the ISIS thinks they've got to kill. The Muslims think they've got to kill. That's what President Obama said. And he said the crusades right now are just like they were in the days of the Christians. He's thinking that that started around 410 CE like some of the historians say. They're fools. They put out lies in their history as well. The Scriptures, they know the Scriptures say differently. They've got to if they've ever read the bible. Of course, they forbade the people to read the bible. Yes,

they even took it away from them for 1,500 years. It was developed in my lifetime so it could be distributed to you at this time to build The House of **YAHWEH**. This is what those Two Witnesses were carrying, right here, to the Babylonish land not yet established shown in earlier days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 Now, we want to go through **verse 9**. So **II Timayah 3:4. Traitors...** This is what they're going to be. Remember in the Last Days, the Last Days are this generation. Remember that, boys? Are you with me? The Last Days are this generation. Look at **verse 4**, they're going to be traitors. **Traitors...** That's not keeping their word. Traitors. That's giving your word and not keeping it, not paying your debts and so forth.

45 **...betrayers, headstrong...** That wouldn't fit anyone here. **...arrogant, lovers of pleasure...** They've got a place for every pleasure of Satan, don't they? They've got bars. They've got movies. You name it. They've got Ferris wheels that you can ride over and over and over. What for? Is your head any smarter? Has your brain got more knowledge after you've gone ten times on a Ferris wheel around and around and around like a dog chasing its tail? Is that dog any smarter? Are you any smarter than the dog that chases his tail when you do that? Wake up! Wake up and see what you're doing!

46 Why couldn't you at that same time been studying *The Book of Yisrayl* or *The Book of YAHWEH* or had a Program called *Yisrayl Says...* working? Where you can punch in any button and look up entertainment on it and you will see what the Scripture says.

47 **...lovers of pleasure more than lovers of YAHWEH...** If you're in that position, you're not gonna make it into the Kingdom.

48 **Verse 5, Having a form of holiness, but denying the Authority...** The Authority.

Yes, if you don't submit to **YAHWEH's** Authority, you won't be part of His Children, part of His Family. And the reason that House was established here is for that reason because **YAHWEH** wants you into His Family. But He won't have you into His Family as a rebellious son, what He just named here, headstrong and lovers of pleasure.

49 **Verse 5, ...denying the Authority of it...** Denying **YAHWEH's** Authority. **...from such turn away!...** Turn away from these people. Turn away from sodomites. Turn away from fornicators. Turn away from adulterers. Turn away from people who practice bestiality. Turn away from the pope and the Vatican and all that go with that system! **...from such turn away!** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 **Verse 6, For they are the sort who creep into The Houses of YAHWEH, and lead away silly women...**

51 *Verse 7, Always learning, but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth.*

52 Now get this one. This was the one we were hunting for. **Verse 8, Now as Iannes, and Iambres opposed Mosheh...** You remember who they were? Anyone remember? No? Well, I'll tell you who they were! They were the magicians, the Coptic Catholic magicians that they sent out to try to make out like they had power, magic power. You know, swing the wand and do all sorts of things. Well, **YAHWEH** proved them liars and showed where the Real Power came from, that He was more Powerful than all the Gods and magicians of Egypt, the God worshipers, the Catholics.

53 Did you know that Catholic, that's where the word came from, back there in Egypt and they brought it out of Egypt with the twelve tribes. As **YAHWEH** said in **I Samuyl 8**, "This is what they've done ever since I brought them out." He said, "They want to worship the Gods," and that's

what they were doing in Egypt. **YAHWEH** isn't a God. That's one thing **YAHWEH** showed to begin with that He isn't a God. History said, they plainly said, "What is the name of your God?" But He wasn't in the books of the Catholic Church and the Catholic Church worships all Gods. They're universal. They're called universal. That means they worship all Gods. They don't turn any Gods down.

54 **Verse 7, Always learning, but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth.**

55 Now they're just like these two magicians that opposed Mosheh. Now, can you remember the first words, the first line in this chapter here? **Last Days**. Last Days. He's speaking of the Last Days and they're going to do the same thing. They are doing the same thing. The pope is trying to say little short scripts, "Well, do you want salvation from Jesus or do you want to follow a bunch of Laws?" See, that's supposed to mean something. What does it mean? It means that man is too wicked, too evil to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He's an evil tree and Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 7** that no wicked tree will be able to bring forth Righteousness. The pope cannot bring forth Righteousness. I can't bring forth evil. That's what **YAHWEH** says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now notice carefully what he said. **Verse 8, ...so also do these men oppose the Truth...** In the Last Days. These men, these same men that opposed Mosheh were Catholics. These same men are going to oppose The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Well, we're going to oppose Babylon in these Last Days. That's why they're opposing us. But they're gonna fail. We're chipping away at this block and there are

**Yahshua said with YAHWEH
all things are possible.**

more joining us every day than there are him. And it's going to get even more so. The snowball is growing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 **...so also do these men oppose the Truth--men of corrupt minds...** Yes, their minds are corrupt or they wouldn't be pushing sodomy and all that go with it. Sodomy is evil. It disrupts. It corrupts the mind and that's what he's saying here, a corrupt mind. Yes, sodomy corrupts the mind. Any sin affects the mind but sodomy is the worst thing there is to corrupt the mind, putting things in your brain, microorganisms in your brain that you have to fight with the rest of your life to ever get any truth there.

58 Now the attention span is less than a goldfish in the world, less than a goldfish. That's man. That's what we're dealing with. But **YAHWEH** can do it. He can fix it. Yahshua said with **YAHWEH** all things are possible. That's right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 *...of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the Faith.*

60 Now get this one. You've got to get this one and believe it. This was what the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins was talking about a while ago. There's a stopping point and they're at that stopping point and we're on the rise. There's no stopping this, The House of **YAHWEH**. Right! No stopping It. The gates of hell will not prevail against this Last Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Read that for yourself there. You got it? **Verse 9**, underline that and study it over and over and over. It's true. Not one of these is going to fail, not one. Not one is going to fail. Not one Prophecy, not one word of that Prophecy is going to fail.

62 **Verse 9, But they will proceed no further...** No further. Now, remember the Truth is brought out here, see, and they're going to oppose the Truth. That means

they're fighting against this Last Days' Work, which is guided by Yahshua the High Priest. You see that? That's what He was talking about all the way down through there. But He says they won't proceed any further than this. That's it. They're cut off. They will not destroy this Work anymore.

63 **YAHWEH** allowed it for years. He allowed them to take the Word of **YAHWEH** away from the world for 1,500 years but He brought it back just in time for the Two Witnesses and the woman in Oklahoma, the ends of the earth, to train some boys in the Truth, train them in the bible. That's the scene set up down here, a very peaceful place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 **Verse 9, But they will proceed no further; for their folly...** Yes, Follywood that they use to teach all their children. This goes on all over the world. Follywood is in every home, teaching every child to not think, teaching the children not to think about Righteousness.

65 **...their folly will be manifest...** How's it gonna be manifested? How will it be manifested, made known? The Two Witnesses are going to take this. Remember the Savior's Words in **Mattithyah** [*Matthew*] **24:14**? They're going to take this Message of the Kingdom, this is the Message of the Kingdom, they're going to take it to all the world in the Last Days. See the first verse again. In the Last Days they're gonna take this Message of the Kingdom to all the world making it known. Manifest means to make known. They're teaching **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, making known Follywood and their adultery, fornication, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy.

66 And now you know the whole world can see the news as we saw. This was on the news now. As we saw on the news also, the whole world can see that the Vatican is the one pushing the sodomy. They might say, "well who am I to judge?" but they've already made their judgment. They're for

it. They're for it, adultery, fornication, bestiality, the whole nine yards of devil worship, of God worship. The same thing that the Apostle points to in Mosheh's time. You can go back to **Genesis 3** where Satan is preaching the same doctrine to Eve and she's falling for it.

67 But from your ancestors now, wherever they were in the world, whatever nation they were, in order for you to be here today--are you listening to me?--in order for you to be in this building today, **YAHWEH** started your calling before you were ever born. He started gathering your ancestors here to this land. Yes. And from those, from there, from every nation where He scattered our ancestors, He's bringing forth a Remnant now, bringing forth a Remnant. That's you sitting here in this building.

68 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you!

...YAHWEH started your calling before you were ever born. He started gathering your ancestors here to this land. Yes. And from those, from there, from every nation where He scattered our ancestors, He's bringing forth a Remnant now, bringing forth a Remnant. That's you sitting here in this building.

Chapter Sixteen

The World Is Filled With Sickness And Disease, Hatred And Wars. But It's Going To Be Changed By YAHWEH's Last Days' Work; To Peace. 05/30/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow, is the Feast still going? Beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It looks like nuclear war. It looks like nuclear war pretty soon. They're certainly trying to coax everyone into it. You can see trouble everywhere now, pretty much all over the globe.

3 The House of **YAHWEH** is pretty much all over the globe too! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I'd like for you to make a note to yourself and try to enroll in the classes. I know we have a lot more people here who haven't enrolled in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* classes to become a teacher. We won't embarrass you. We'll help you to do so if you'll just fill out the paperwork and get it

to us and we'll strive to make arrangements for everyone to come. We'll split the classes up if necessary, if that's what's holding you back.

4 Held at the same time makes it really easy and it only lasts an hour so that's very little time out of your day. But you could learn a lot in an hour; that is, you'll remember a lot of little remarks that will help you and it'll remain with you. It will stay in your subconscious mind and this will help you in the future in actually knowing the Holy Scriptures. Which is, that's the whole idea. And it gives you something to gossip Righteously about, something to talk with your friends about in The House of **YAHWEH**, the Family of The House of **YAHWEH**.

5 And one more thing, it's only three months until the Feast of Tabernacles and we've got a lot of work to do so you need to



put that on your schedule. Don't wait until the last three days to start getting it done! It'll sneak up on you if you do.

6 The news articles this week, I put out two news articles and both of them were grabbed and ran with. These news medias, I've found out they're divided into categories like business news, family news, family interest news and different types. The family news in the local stations, this article *Yisrayl Hawkins Praises Religious Leader Pat Robertson For Confessing YAHWEH Is The Name Of The Creator...* That's really climbing there. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] It was up to 46,000 early this morning. I haven't gotten a later count on it but it's going fast.

7 The Program (let's see) I have the location of some of these news medias that I've never heard of too that they had for me this time. Our workers picked it up. *Journeyparenting.com*, that's all one word. And then *Red Orbit* news release. That's in Tyler, Texas and quite a large audience, 106,000 people. *Sweet-N-Cider* news release, location, well it doesn't give the location of that one. So it's got to be Internet only. And the one that's reached more than any one is *One News Page* news release and it's up to 121,000 people, just that one news article.

8 By the way, we're on the streets of New York again today with 16,000,000, 16 million viewers already. *Yisrayl Hawkins Praises Religious Leader Pat Robertson For Confessing YAHWEH Is The Name Of The Creator...* I think that's gonna get a lot of attention, that one.

9 This one, I don't know if you've heard about it, I don't know if any of its true or not but *Texas Governor Deploys State Guard To Stave Off Barack Obama's Takeover...* It's quite a lengthy article and a lot on that. You might let us know if you see something else that is fitting. The most of it

I think, I don't know it's a little farfetched anyway.

10 President Obama, he's pushing for peace and we can see that in his newsletters. But he had a breakfast meeting and he talked about the crusades. And these crusades, he doesn't know what you know, what we've brought out and what is easy to find in the *Yisrayl Says...* Program. He doesn't realize where the crusades started and what is actually causing them. But in his remarks and I want to read you just a little bit of this to bring you up to date.

11 Don't forget where we left off now and what we were speaking of in these Last Days when Babylon is going to fall. And as the Apostle said, she'll proceed no longer because we're taking it down step by step. The people are already falling away from the Christian churches. They're leaving them and the last two billion people who are left alive will come here. Nuclear war is coming. The last two billion people who are left alive, they're going to be kept alive by YAHWEH and they will be brought here to The House of YAHWEH.

12 But he says, *Now, over the last few months...* Barack Obama's speech. *...we've seen a number of challenges--certainly over the last six years. But part of what I want to touch on today is the degree to which we've seen professions of faith...* That is, religions and this is the way the Scripture speaks of it too and I was surprised that he used the word that way. But this word faith in the Scripture means the whole religious system including YAHWEH's Tree of Righteousness versus the tree of Righteousness and evil or the evil that was actually added to YAHWEH's Way. *...professions of faith used both as an instrument of great good, but also twisted and misused in the name of evil.*

13 *...As we speak, around the world, we see faith inspiring people to lift up one*

another--to feed the hungry and care for the poor, and comfort the afflicted and make peace where there is strife... He said he sees that.

14 *...But... He says. ...we also see faith being twisted and distorted, used as a wedge--or, worse, sometimes used as a weapon. From a school in Pakistan to the streets of Paris... Which pretty much covers it all. ...we have seen violence and terror perpetrated by those who profess to stand up for faith, their faith, professed to stand up for Islam, but, in fact, are betraying it. We see ISIL, a brutal, vicious death cult that, in the name of religion, carries out unspeakable acts of barbarism--terrorizing religious minorities like the Yezidis, subjecting women to rape as a weapon of war and claiming the mantle of religious authority for such actions.*

15 Of course, if you read the history of these crusades, they burnt many of them to death. They hung some on their crosses or on stakes which is a miserable way of dying and it lasts for hours and hours and hours. At the same time, these same people condemn the kosher killing of animals as something horrible. They condemn everything that is Righteous, if you'll notice, but they will stand up and say, "This was a good thing." And that's what it was. It was a God thing, an evil God thing that they were doing to people who would keep the Sabbath Day, own a Menorah, be caught cooking food in advance of the Seventh Day of the week. And for any of these things, they would arrest you. They would send their police out to arrest these people.

16 They couldn't testify on their own behalf. They could tell the court who their enemies were and they'd coax them into that saying if we know who your enemies are, we can deduct them from this list. Well, if they knew who their enemies were, then they also knew they could trust their

enemies to testify against them. So it was just a hoax. Everything was a big lie. They were always found guilty. Once they were arrested, there was no release. Only with a signed document of retraction and the worship of the pope and the worship of the past popes who had died and the worship of all the dead would their lives be spared. And then they would watch them. They'd have their enemies watching them and if they got arrested again, they'd either be killed, put in prison or put in a slave camp to work.

17 *... We see ISIL, a brutal, vicious death cult that, in the name of religion...* Well, Christianity and this is what Barack Obama says, Christianity was worse than anything we have seen so far from these people who are killing their enemies. That kosher killing, as I said, once the artery is cut to the brain, the brain stops. There is no more pain and that's proven. Over the years that was the way that **YAHWEH** showed to kill an animal. And that's the way that the group, the last group in Israel who took over the hill called Mesada I believe did it. They had hibernated there and thought they were going to be safe from Christianity. Well they weren't safe. The Roman army made a way to get to them and they slaughtered many.

18 But the ones that were up there, they used kosher killing for their people and they committed suicide, the last ones. That's according to the history that they wrote. The enemies wrote this so we don't know if half of it is true or false.

19 *...We see sectarian war in Syria, the murder of Muslims, and Christians in Nigeria, religious war in the Central African Republic, a rising tide of anti-Semitism and hate crimes in Europe, so often perpetrated in the name of religion.*

20 *...Humanity has been grappling with these questions throughout human history. And lest we get on our high horse*

and think this is unique to some other place, remember that during the Crusades and the Inquisition, people committed terrible deeds in the name of Christ. In our home country, slavery and Jim Crow... Speaking of Jim Crow laws in the United States and the brutal attacks on black people. I think this breeding came down to Clyde, Texas and a few other organizations here in Texas. I don't know how they could call this Righteous but they did. Christianity calls the system Righteousness and the acts they did, the terrible acts they did Righteous.

21 *...all too often was justified in the name of Christ. Michelle and I returned from India--an incredible, beautiful country, full of magnificent diversity--but a place where, in past years, religious faiths of all types have, on occasion, been targeted by other peoples of faith, simply due to their heritage and their beliefs... Well, if you remember now, I've covered that. I want to go a little deeper into it today.*

22 But when they chose a king, when they chose a king instead of **YAHWEH**, Samuyl told them what was going to take place. Had they chosen to follow **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** would have fought any battles for them and He proved that. He proved that when He brought them out of the land of Egypt. That should have been enough to have taught them at that time. In **I Samuyl** even, they didn't have to lift a hand and their enemies were defeated.

23 Now, you need to believe that because if you don't trust in **YAHWEH**, like I'm telling you you've got to, you won't make it through this great ordeal that's taking place in this last period where the very Elect, if it were possible, they would bring deception to the very Elect. And you know who that is. And if you don't put your stock in **YAHWEH** and be willing to go the full nine yards and be willing to trust

in **YAHWEH**, if you run you're gonna lose your life. Not only that, your Eternal Life.

24 **II Timayah** [*Timothy*], if you remember now, He talks about the Last Days and this time period. **Genesis 49** shows the Last Days and where its atrocities came from, what it's going to be like. Remember that. Yahdah, that's the tribe of Yahdah. Now she inherited the scepter and **YAHWEH** said she's gonna hold it. He's not going to take it away from her no matter how evil Yahdah is or becomes, which she's proven to be. Malachi Martin spoke of her in *The Keys of this Blood* and showed that the Catholic Church was the Aaronic priesthood that now holds the position of lawgiver.

25 It's been taken away from her from the enemies that she's made and back and forth come the wars and the fightings, the takeovers and the strong nations that become weak from inside. And that's the way the Catholic Church did too. It became weak from the inside. And then they brought plagues upon themselves that killed thousand and thousands of them.

26 But remember that **Genesis 49:1-10** shows the lawgiver. Now, if you want to look at that right quickly. **Genesis 49:10** shows you the scepter here. And He shows you Yahdah in **verse 9, You are a lion's cub, O Yahdah; you return from the prey, my son. Like a lion, he crouches and lies down; like the lion's breed, who dares to rouse him?...** That's what they said when Pearl Harbor was bombed. They said, I think we've woken up a lion.

27 Well the scepter, he says in **verse 10, The scepter will not depart from Yahdah nor the ruling staff...** That is a ruling staff will not depart from Yahdah. **...from between his feet until He comes...** Speaking of Yahshua now. ...to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His... But He hasn't taken that over. He's Judge only over

The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. He's not praying for the world. He's not praying for anyone. He's not even fighting the cause of anyone except The House of **YAHWEH** at this time.

28 Now in **I Samuyl**, we see the tribes that **YAHWEH** brought out of Egypt and we see how they turned from **YAHWEH**. In a leadership of one family. Now history says this family, the Korahites that sprang from Korah, they were pretty strong persuaders in their actions and they had a lot of followers behind them. But Korah, the Levite, he was actually a Levite who conspired with Dathan and Abiram against Mosheh. Korah was the son of Izhar, the brother of Amram, the father of Mosheh. Did you get that? Korah was in the bloodline with Mosheh. In fact, he was a cousin. It made him a cousin to these leaders Mosheh and Aaron. That's in **Exodus 6:21** and also **Numbers 16:1-49** if you want to study the history of it.

29 But anyway, he was the one that conspired and he said, are we not all Holy? Well these were also the ones that were carrying the Coptic religion and built the golden calf and so forth. Now, these were Mosheh's cousins, built these things in the camp when Mosheh was in The House of **YAHWEH** studying, trying to get the lessons ready for these people. This took place secretly and over a period of years. Remember He led them in the wilderness there for forty years. It wasn't like he went up there and thirty minutes later they were building a calf. This was done under conspiracy and then finally they showed it open hand to Mosheh and Mosheh fell on his face.

30 And that's when **YAHWEH**, the death angel that He had already assigned to do this now, took their lives. In fact, the ground opened. The ground, the microorganisms in the earth opened the earth and swallowed up Korah and a few of

his team but not many. That few thousands it swallowed up were 250 I think, it said, and then the plague killed several more. The next morning it said, but it didn't mean the next day when it describes the reason the plague came and killed others. It wasn't like the next morning. It was the next time period when this was brought about because they were practicing evil.

31 Now, let me get this in your minds. They didn't turn to Righteousness when Korah and 250 of his popular men in Israyl were wiped out. Those were leaders, 250 leaders that he had following him. He had a lot more than that but they were too scared to show up. And when the ground opened up and swallowed them then they accused Mosheh. The whole camp of Israyl then accused Mosheh of killing **YAHWEH**'s People.

32 So their sins continued in following the golden calf, the bull, the great power, the Baal God worship that seems like a joyful, desirable thing as Satan told Eve. That's what they kept practicing. And finally, finally, came this plague. They brought a plague into the camp.

33 To bring that plague, I've brought out, you've got to have death mixed with unclean food, mixed with STDs. There's no other way that I know of. I've studied this up and down and this is the way it's brought about. And you get a mixture of a mean plague like the Catholic Church suffered that brought her down and opened up the way for the *King James Version*, Authorized Version to be gotten out. Then it would eventually come down to Oklahoma where I got a copy of it and my parents got a copy of it to work with.

34 But this plague, they brought upon themselves. **YAHWEH** didn't bring it. They brought it on themselves. Now that one killed thousands and thousands of Israylites there and that showed who **YAHWEH** had

chosen versus who had chosen the Gods. So this taught the rest of Israyl, or should have taught the rest of Israyl, that **YAHWEH** was in fact in complete control and what He said was going to take place and took place. His Plan was from the beginning, from these twelve dishonorable tribes, God worshipers. His Plan was to bring forth Holy Seed, if you remember. That's what the Prophets said, to bring forth the Holy Seed Who He would appoint, Who was Yahshua.

35 Now, that plague, that's in **Numbers 17:41-50**. The descendants of Korah afterwards though became very popular. They took over the Levitical Priesthood and **YAHWEH** allowed this to take place. And as we read in **Yahdah**, they call it *Jude* in the *King James Version*, **Yahdah 1:11**, the world has gone the way of Cain and Korah. Korah is also mentioned there.

36 Let's read that. **Yahdah 1:11. Woe to them!...** These are the ones who speak evil of those things which they do not understand. That's in **verse 10**. Then **verse 11** says, **Woe to them! For they have gone in the way of Cain, have run greedily in the error of Balaam for reward...** Did you see the reward that they seek after on the news just now? I forgot how much the Catholic Church brings in, but it was a huge number. This is what they showed that they cleared but that doesn't show the billions of dollars that they took in and spent. But they showed \$76 million or something like that as profit. Well, that was not a drop in the bucket of what the Catholic Church brings in from the nations and they want it all.

37 **...have run greedily in the error of Balaam for reward...** Now, get this because this is the same thing that we see taking place in the seven hills of Rome today. **...and have perished...** That is, judged worthy of perishing. **...in the rebellion of Korah!** So he's listed there with Cain the way the world goes.

38 Now, in this, their fallen tents, that took place around 1440 BCE if you want to write that down. That's in **Exodus 6:21** and in **Numbers 16:49**. That was 1440 BCE, 1440 BCE. And the plague then, that's **Numbers 17**, that took place some years later. (I better get the facts on that before I give you the numbers. My ink smeared!)

39 The crusades that President Barack Obama now was speaking of here being done in the name of this religion, this started long ago and this is what I want you to understand. Let's go back to **Genesis 4**. Because this is where it started. This is where we're told in no uncertain terms the cause of hatred and killing.

40 **Genesis 4**. That word in **verse 3**, he says, **And on one of YAHWEH's Sabbaths, it came to pass that Cain brought an offering of the fruit of the ground to YAHWEH...** That fruit of the ground meaning earth but other things too. Fruit of the ground means many other things besides just fruit of the ground. And to understand this, you've got to go to the foundation stone. This is going to be kind of lengthy so I can't go into that today. But you've got to go to the foundation stone laid in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* to understand what He's talking about here. It wasn't talking about going out here and raising a crop or some vegetables and bringing some fruit to **YAHWEH**. It's talking about people. It's actually talking about people.

41 I'll cover one more Scripture. I see I'm out of time but I'll cover one more Scripture. Let's go to **Yahchanan 3:12** and this is where we'll take up the next time I speak. You've got to understand what He said to Cain and what He says to His House in these Last Days because we're the only ones who understand what He's talking about here. The world doesn't understand it. They can't understand it. It's sealed to them. The only ones who can understand are the

ones who come to **YAHWEH**'s House and get information.

42 But here now in **Yahchanan 3:12**, He says, **If I have told you earthly things...** See, he brought this offering from the earth. So was he talking about how to raise a garden here? No! **If I have told you earthly things, and you do not believe, how can you believe if I tell you of heavenly things?**

43 Well this was also taking place in the days of Cain and the history there that **YAHWEH** wrote for us today, for us to understand. And there's a great lesson behind this and it tells you when Salvation would be.

44 The main Salvation of the Holy Scriptures is The House of **YAHWEH** today with Yahshua as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, opposing Babylon that is still bringing forth this same thing that Cain brought, Korah brought and the whole world has gone to today. This is what we see in the world. We see fighting and wars. We see sickness and disease. We see drought. When we get a rain, it's hail and high water. People can't believe what they're getting now. It's the worst in history. I forgot how many counties, but it was a large number of countries that were declared national disaster zones. And the reason for this is the firmament that sin destroys.

45 The same plagues get in the people's bodies in a certain mixture of these sins. The results of the sins are in the microorganisms and they mutate together and they are in the heavens now. And the same things that get

into the body that cause a plague are in the heavens right now causing a plague. Well, ordinarily they die off and get dispersed but that's not the case now. We're pouring into this bucket of water like the cities are pouring more sewer water into the drinking water. We're pouring this same thing, this same mixture into the firmament.

46 And the firmament is trying to do its job. The microorganisms, they're trying to send rain in due season but they can't manage their jobs properly like they were designed to do and commanded to do. But they're still trying to follow **YAHWEH**'s orders and bring rain and the amount of rain that we need so crops can grow and the land can grow and be fruitful and multiply.

47 The trees can't bring forth healthy fruit anymore. We're told that from the county extension agents, from the universities that give the county extension agent his information. The land can't produce properly in any place, they say, anymore. There's no way of bringing forth healthy fruit. This is the normal so try to substitute for it. And they say billions of dollars are spent now trying to substitute for what is lacking in the meals you are buying from the supermarket.

48 Well the whole world is screwed up as **YAHWEH** said it would be and Yahshua said it's gonna be the worst ever in **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24**. Until next week, may **YAHWEH** bless your understanding. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seventeen

In This Generation, In The Heavens, Bodies Have Become A Breeding Ground For Disease, Sickness Or Cancer.

06/13/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Can you hear them, **YAHWEH**? Just a little bit louder. Come on! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It seems like the worldly music and you're going to learn more about this, the worldly music, it destroys the brain and exposes the nakedness. This is what ruined Cain's brain. You'll see this in Scripture as well as in science now. This is really great what was brought out.

3 You parents, I want to tell you right now, if you allow your children and you have any control in doing so and you allow your children to participate in worldly music or pornography, you're as guilty as taking a gun and blowing part of their brains away. Now, that's how guilty you are. You better wake up and start getting them out of this world. And you better get out of it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 If I were a young boy right now and my mother tried to give me something like that, I think I'd take it and throw it through the television set, break the screen on the television set. Try that! See if you can wake her up or your dad if he's doing this to you. He's killing you! He's murdering you! He's taking your Eternal Life. And now you've got scientific reports telling you this. I've told you this for over sixty years and you sit there and go to sleep and let it go in one ear and out the other. And what are you going to do when **YAHWEH** brings you before His Throne and says, "Why did you do this to these children?" It's a nasty thing. It's an evil thing.

5 It's in the birds too. Chickens. Your price of eggs is going up because of it. Yes, this is what's getting to your birds. The same things that you're putting in the minds of your children, it's getting through your bodies and you're going to see this. The sermons I thought today were



the greatest. The Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins and these numbers, this is so magnificent what YAHWEH is showing us in these numbers.

6 This 153, it was 153 fish that Yahshua showed you in the net. You never would think that would mean anything and Sunday school teachers sometimes they'll say, "How many rocks did David have in his sling or in his bag?" Well, there is meaning to this or YAHWEH wouldn't have put it there. Get this now, the Great Deacon Tawakyah, he brought out the races. And it hadn't been long ago that I brought this sermon that we're running a race. The two sermons, they're combined. I didn't tell them what to teach. I've assigned the people to studying certain things that they're interested in and I coax them and help them along but there's a lot more to go.

7 The Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins, he brought out this great racehorse that they've got. Most people would never see the meaning of this, see. This great racehorse at a time when I said we're running a race. We're in a race with Satan. We're going to overcome Satan. We're gonna overcome this world. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

8 This horse, it's a pretty easy name to remember, Pharaoh. Pharaoh, what does it mean? Anybody know what the word pharaoh means? Nobody? It means *great house*. It means *great house*. Now, if you remember Mosheh in his fight with Rameses, Rameses, y'all remember that? Rameses was the son of the great house. He was the son of Pharaoh. So he was the son of the great house. Well, what was this great house? Christianity, the Coptic religion. That was the great house of the Gods. Coptic means universal just like Catholic does. And it means universal, meaning they worshiped all of the Gods. I've told you this for fifty years now.

9 Now this great house of the Gods, if you remember, Mosheh, on the, I think it was the 15th, Kohan Benjamin will be bringing these numbers out for you, but it was the first month, 15th of the month when the Israylites left Rameses. They left the sons of the Gods and they went to, what was it Succoth? What does Succoth mean to you? Yes, they'd rather dwell in tents than be part of this great house of the Gods that's bringing all this trouble on the world today.

10 Well it came down from the great house of the Gods to the great army and the great house that sits on the seven hills of Rome. That's what it's come down to today. But anyway, all of this ties together and it's falling. Their way of life is falling. It's bringing sickness and disease to the sick minds. They don't even know what to do.

11 You saw the fighting going on in the stores. It was just reported to me this morning that they were coming to Services on I-20 and here was a road rage going on that passed them and then left the I-20 and went off into the ditch, across the median, one chasing another one and both of them looking really angry. One looked scared in front and the other looked angry. And the one looking scared in front was trying to get away from the other one. Don't know how it wound up. You may see it on tonight's news. It may have killed both of them, no telling.

12 But the road rage was on the news this week that the people are going crazy out on the highways. If you give them an opportunity to get mad, I would smile and wave like "I didn't mean to. Sorry about that." Certainly apologize quickly before they try to kill you.

13 But that number 153, that's **Yahchanan 21:11** and that's a never-ending number, as the Great Kohan brought out, a never-ending number. Which this Kingdom,

the growth of It, there will be no end. That was **Isayah**, I think, **Isayah 11:7** or something like that. I can't remember where.

14 But at this stage of the game, we've got *Chlamydia Infection May Pave Way To Cancer...* You remember years ago I told you that this was causing the diseases. The STDs are causing diseases. Well, you've got chlamydia and you've got herpes and you've got the polio that actually now they're finding out that this polio is caused by an STD that defiled the brain, that harmed the brain. You add to these STDs the worldly music and the lust that gets your mind geared to that, and you've got trouble. Yahshua had these temptations but He overcame. He overcame, meaning He resisted Satan.

15 You need to make up your mind in advance because Satan is getting stronger and stronger with her efforts to try to get you to break the Laws like the great house of the Gods, Pharaoh, his wife, the queen. The queen, remember, and Yahseph, he said no. Why did he do that? Because he had his mind on serving **YAHWEH** and making it into the Kingdom and getting his children into the Kingdom. He'd rather live in tents, he said. Yes, and **YAHWEH** brought them out and they proved that to **YAHWEH**, some of them did.

16 The city water in Abilene is brown but they said not to worry about it. Their cleaning system is getting everything out of it. I don't know why it didn't get the brown out if it's so great a cleaning system that they've got.

17 I'd like for you to get signed up, enrolled in these *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* classes. We've got them. They fit every time period. There's not much excuse you have not to. Just get enrolled. It's even free if you'll finish the course.

18 I'm assigning different things to

different people because I'm trying to stay up with writing letters and I'm trying to get as much time as I can in. I turned in a news article this week to the news medias and they jerked it up. Satan's job is to cause mankind to destroy himself. That was just bits and pieces of it we saw on the news, even the fights. Two women, you know, two soft, tender women--they used to be anyway. They don't know what they are now. They may be man or half man or whatever. You never know because the body is so screwed up and their brains are so screwed up they don't even know what they're doing anymore. They're going into rages.

19 But anyway, that's Satan's job. Our job is to overcome this and to bring out as many fish as we possibly can at this time period. And then at the end of this time period, we're going to have the two billion to deal with.

20 This surprised me this week, in New York square, Times Square. This article *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Scientists Explaining Why The Earth Is Sick...* To the scientists this week. Well, it was in my mind we'd get probably 45 or 50,000. We got 19,124,000 already of news medias that are running that article and it's climbing.

21 And I noticed too some of the news articles that they sent me, the news medias

Our job is to overcome this and to bring out as many fish as we possibly can at this time period. And then at the end of this time period, we're going to have the two billion to deal with.

that are running them, some of these have to do with research news, business news, things like this. They run up into the millions of viewers.

22 The one last week, no this is another one that we released this week. *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Scientists Explaining Why the Earth Is Sick...* No, that's the same one but we ran it in a different way. And this one was the one that sent it to the storm station, storm center that actually sent it out to 391,509 people. And another storm center sent it out to 4,420,000. This is a government thing. And another one here that sent it out to 5,073,465.

23 But this now, this is what shocked me. This is up to 189,000,000 people right now. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] These are the articles I'm begging you to proofread and really study. Not just proofread but really study them.

24 *In New Post This Week Yisrayl Hawkins Praises Religious Leader For Confessing YAHWEH Is The Name Of The Creator...* That's up to 87,000, that article, in just one group of news medias that sucked it up. So we are reaching the people.

25 The herpes virus in the brain, the herpes virus, it cannot act on its own. And I've shown this to the scientists now and I've shown them how we've got a combination. I want to show you in Scripture how this came about because it was a long buildup, a long Plan of **YAHWEH** that allowed it to be done I mean. What is taking place now, if I could just describe it, in a laboratory. I remember in my younger days, in the work of the State Board of Health Laboratory, I remember us putting a lot of things in test tubes. And we would grow things and we would see if this was what we were hunting to try to find something to stop the farmers' sheep from dying. We did a lot of work then

for agriculture because it was all sent to the State Board of Health saying, "Find us something to stop this, some kind of chemical or something that we can sell to people to stop this."

26 Well, this was a laboratory. What we've done and what the Scripture shows that we've done, it's a long story but I do intend to get into it thoroughly next week. What we've done is we've built in our bodies and our brains this laboratory where over the centuries it grows. Once herpes gets into your blood, it's there. You can't get rid of it. There's no way of getting rid of it. Now, we know ways of slowing it down. That's the four oils treatment but I'm not sure that it actually gets rid of it. I think it might. But science has nothing on the market. The pharmacists have nothing on the market that will get rid of it and it hides.

27 Well, here they've got a new one now, that's newly come out, that you saw the vice president's son died of, Joe Biden's son died of. I wrote a letter on that too. It'll be out soon. But he died of this new type of cancer. It's not like the others now. This one actually finds a way to hide in the crevices of the brain to where it can't be detected. And it takes a few years but it gets to them.

28 Now, when you add to that, add STDs to worldly music, this is what you get. This was a cross between a lot of STDs, a lot of worldly music, a lot of illegal lust which open your mind to any and everything that Satan wants to stick into it. Not just to the person that you're lusting after, but it opens your mind to any and every unlawful thing to bring into your mind, even hatred. It opens your mind to that too. Music and unlawful lust do this.

29 Well, this gives the mixture of cancer causing brain tumors, cancer causing brain tumors, to combine and breed and cross-breed until the right one forms. We got the right one now that can actually penetrate

the brain and you can pass this on to the other generations, to your children. This is what you do when you commit these sins.

30 Now **YAHWEH** has let it grow for 6,000 years, a little over 6,000 years now. This lustful situation started with Cain that the world has followed. Now He's already told you this is what's bringing the hatred and continual war, this thing that Cain brought forth. When Cain brought forth his children to present them to **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** said, "They're unsuitable. They're unacceptable. I can't accept this group of people like this." And later on He said, "This group of people will never accept My Laws," so He allowed them to be destroyed with a flood. But He saved one person, if you remember, along with his family, a preacher of Righteousness, the same thing we're preaching right now, a preacher of Righteousness.

31 Well, from that generation now, we have stacked and put into our bodies these diseases. We've used our bodies for breeding grounds and cross-breeding.

32 This racehorse, it's very interesting what they went through to get this breed of horses that actually won the triple crown, the great house of pharaoh. I think this is Satan saying, "We're going to win. The great house is going to win." It couldn't have come at a better time, right? I think it was chosen by Satan and I think I was chosen to bring out before that we're going to win this horse race. I said it before they said it at the Downs where you bet your money on them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Well in breeding, I've told you about breeding. I could breed a dog that would bark at the moon every time the moon was a full moon. You can breed dogs to do this. You can breed horses to run really fast. You can do this. And it takes a lot of effort to put into this and you have to really guard the system, guard and keep this system going

in order to get this top horse. Most people will go a ways with it but they won't go all the way like these people did.

34 Well, now they're going to sell something. What are they selling? You're not selling the stud horse. You don't bring your mares there to them. They're gonna sell the seed, the sperm of that horse for billions of dollars. This is this one horse. The vet will withdraw the sperm, they'll freeze it and they'll send just the right amount to anyone who's got the money because they want this breed.

35 This is what they're doing with their people, except they're breeding them for evil. The world has been breeding them now for 6,000 years to do evil. Not to do Righteousness but to follow the Gods. You can train them. And with this training, as it shows you with this music and the illegal lust, it can actually change your DNA. Your DNA is what brings forth big muscles and stupidity like Hitler brought to his army.

36 We're still suffering from what Hitler, from his "great" breed of people and the diseases that it caused. Diseases that they tried to find a cure for by giving them to what they called Jews in their concentration camps. They gave these diseases to them and they spread throughout the world. And people are still using them, putting them in their test tubes, making serums out of them, things like this. And each way it builds up a little more in the body each time.

37 And what we've done now, we've got a cesspool of bodies, made into laboratories that are breeding and putting into every child brain tumors. But not only that, I think there are 115,000 new cases of STDs a year that they've bred.

38 These horses, they're turning them out pretty fast too but not half as fast as they're turning evil out in the children that are being raised in the world right now. And that's what you see on the day's news.

That's hatred, road rages. That's the fighting you saw in the Walmart store by two women and a young child. And the people were standing there telling the boy, "This is not right." Nobody did anything to stop it. They were laughing about it.

39 And people get killed too. Not long ago, you saw people shooting through a restaurant in Abilene through the windows and they're doing that in homes and apartments in Abilene. And they're taking their rage out by shooting through windows hoping they will kill somebody. These are the kind of minds that they have bred. And it's not hidden from the politicians as you can see from the deaths of the vice president's son. And the vice president had it before he did. And it wasn't as bad but it keeps getting worse with each generation. And Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:21-22**, this generation, it's going to be the worst ever to where that even we would be killed ourselves, we would die from this ourselves if **YAHWEH** didn't cut it short. We're gonna live and see

it. We're gonna testify to it. But He is going to save us. This is His Protected Place and He is going to save us.

40 Please, don't go do things like this and bring it back into The House of **YAHWEH**. Don't let your children. Don't let your children learn these things. Fight with all your might to keep this out of your house. This will destroy your children's brains. It will keep them from really catching hold and obtaining the Kingdom like Yahshua did. He who overcomes... He adds a little bit more to that ...as I did, as Yahshua did. How'd He overcome? He resisted it. You never once saw Him turn to sin in any way. He was tempted in all points like as we but He had His Mind made up in advance that He was not going to do it. He had His Mind made up that, "This is not the only life that I'm fighting for. I'm fighting for a future Kingdom." And brethren it's gonna be here really, really soon.

41 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

How'd Yahshua overcome? He resisted it. You never once saw Him turn to sin in any way. He was tempted in all points like as we but He had His Mind made up in advance that He was not going to do it. He had His Mind made up that, "This is not the only life that I'm fighting for. I'm fighting for a future Kingdom." And brethren it's gonna be here really, really soon.

Chapter Eighteen

The Foundation Of The Church Of Seven Hills Of Rome Is Falling Due To Their Own Teaching Of War, Sickness, Disease and Famine.

06/20/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** Where'd everybody come from? We've got a Houseful here today! More! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] You see that **YAHWEH?** Praise **YAHWEH!** They're all Yours, **YAHWEH!** You may sit down. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I guess the answer is no, the drought is not over. The wars are not over. The shootings are not over. All of them are getting worse.

3 For those who really want to know about global warming and the drought, what's causing the droughts, what's causing us to run out of water, if you believe your bible, write this down. In **Revelation 17, Revelation 17, verses 9 and 15** you'll see a religion and a city that sit on seven hills. One of those hills where Rome was founded

was Palatine hill. And it's named after a God as the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins brought out. **Verse 18** of that same chapter says he reigns over the kings of the earth, this religion. And **verses 1-5** say come and I'll show you this person, this religion that brings forth the abominations of the earth.

4 The abominations of the earth are spoken of throughout the Holy Scriptures. And it's breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws that causes STDs, that causes the eating of unclean foods that enter the brain that causes confusion where they can go to the UN for an answer and sit there all day long talking, working and go home empty-handed. One man said, "My head was as full as my hand when I reached for a handful of air when I left there with no answers." The great President Barack Obama said it's like we're all groping in the dark like a bunch of



blind men. There are no answers to these questions. Of course, there are answers but they don't want those answers.

5 Now **Revelation 18** shows you that these sins have reached into the heavens. Well what sins are reaching into the heavens and what is in the heavens that causes the rain not to fall? And when it rains, what causes the hail to come down doing billions of dollars in damage? What causes the high winds and the flooding? What is causing that? Your bible is the only Authority that gives you the exact answer and tells you where it's coming from.

6 Well, we're not looking to the Quartet anymore for peace or for the answers so what are we looking for? The Pope who leads the Quartet! Boy, does that make a lot of sense! [laughing]

7 Well, anyway, your *Yisrayl Says...* Program has it all. And I was told that it's very soon gonna be out to where the smart phones can pick it up. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You can get it on disk now. You can ask that program any question, any question and it'll give you the answer. Not from interpretation, not from manmade ideas, but by the Inspired Prophets and Apostles and the Savior, their Words. That's where the answer comes from. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 The program today, I was so amazed. This last news release *The House of YAHWEH put out says, STDs Reaching Epic Proportions Are Not Caused By What You Think...* That program was picked up and run by 140,000,000 news agencies throughout the world. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 The one last week that we put out, *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Scientists This Week Explaining Why The Earth Is Sick...* That's reached way up into the millions and still climbing. This one today is climbing by about a thousand an

hour they told me. The open letter showing why the earth is sick, that's gone out already by 19,124,000 news agencies. So **YAHWEH** willing it will start to make a difference. It already has started. I know the people are falling away from the Palatine foundation. That's where Rome was founded, Palatine hill.

10 And in Palatine Texas as the Great Kohan just showed, they had a hurricane. It was called Hurricane Bill. Hurricane Bill, that's me... Yisrayl Bill Hawkins... That's me! My face was in the waves plain as day. And when they put it on television, that was the first time I saw it was today when he placed it on the screen. But I saw my face right away. It's easy to recognize this face! And **YAHWEH** always puts my glasses on, too, if you've noticed that, always. Well these are the things that Yahshua said to look up for redemption is near. He's saying "I'm very near you so look up! Here it is!" And that was part of it.

11 And Palatine hill was the foundation of Rome. That foundation, that's what we're chipping away from. You know what their foundation is? Remember the word nimrod? He rebelled. Cush's religion that spread like crazy throughout the earth, that's **Genesis 10**. That foundation is what we're chipping at. The Catholic Church did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, rebelled against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They took the bible away. They took the Scriptures.

12 If you would just read the history of the Holy Scriptures, the manuscripts written by the Prophets, Apostles, all of that were taken when they destroyed the temple. They sent their Roman army to destroy the temple. They had already moved to Rome, this great foundation, this city that sits on seven hills, the leader of the kings of the earth. I noticed one of the politicians said it makes no difference what he says, you just need to follow what he says. And that's

what he's talking about when he says he has the 'answer' to global warming.

13 He doesn't have the answer. What he's wanting to do right now is depopulate the earth by six billion people. And what he wants left is only Catholics, about a billion and a half Catholics. That's what they want left. And this has been voiced, first by Malachi Martin the Catholic writer, the late Malachi Martin. He wrote *The Keys of this Blood* and also the book on the Jesuits, showing how they wanted to depopulate the earth.

14 What's taking place right now and what we're seeing with the build up in the arms and the armies are part of that great plan. And it's not, you notice they're not getting away from war. They're building for the wars and the Scripture shows that after a third of the people are dead in that fourth part of the earth where all these wars are going on right now, the killings taking place and nothing done about it, they still will not repent. You can look at the bottom of the screen on like Press TV and you can see going across the bottom of the screen five hundred killed here, six hundred killed here, the displacement of children sixty million. Yes, this is all going on and nothing to stop it. And everyone sees it.

15 Why are they getting upset, I wonder, because nine people got shot here? The same day that those nine people got shot here, do you know how many got killed over there with bombs in that area that **YAHWEH** said a third of the people there would die in that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates? As **Revelation 9**, the last few verses say they still won't repent after this takes place. It also shows the nuclear bombs are going to be used there.

16 And then we've got the man-eating flesh. Now this shows the confusion of the mind. Don't go near the waters is what he

should have said. They're contaminated. But he says when you go swimming, be sure to wash your hands when you get out of the water. Wow! Isn't that a brilliant statement? Well, those same statements are coming forth from the United Nations, the United Nations the EU, Russia, and the United States--the great Quartet.

17 I've assigned a minister not very long from now, one of the Great Priests of the House of **YAHWEH**, he'll be bringing you some information, some great information on the Quartet.

18 *Airstrikes in Pakistan kill at least fifty...* I'll just read you the headlines. *Casualties in Iraq...* That was the war they won, wasn't it? Isn't that the war they went over there and won and got everything peaceful now? *Casualties in Iraq...* That must be a misprint. No! It's not a misprint. *Casualties in Iraq: 3,221...* And this is on a weekly, monthly basis that this is given out. *Afghanistan's Deadliest Year: Civilian Casualties 10,000...* That was another war they won. It's still going but they 'won' it. Looks like they may have won a small battle but I don't think they won the war. I don't think anyone is winning any of these wars against sickness and disease either.

19 Death from prescription drugs. *The new epidemic sweeping across America...* Killing thousands of people. ...37,485 people died from drugs, a rate fueled by overdoses on prescription pain and anxiety medication... Why are they suffering pain? Why on earth won't they repent of what is causing the pain? The Scriptures show you what is causing the pain. Why are you so angry, Cain? That's in **Genesis 4:5**. Cain, why are you so angry? Why are you so downcast? What occurred to your health? Why is it falling? You're not even acceptable into My Kingdom, Cain. That's what He said. That's what He's shown throughout the Holy Scriptures. And all the world has

gone that way as your *King James Version* says in *Jude 1:11* or **Yahdah 1:11**, it only has one chapter. I hope you're writing these down, especially the newcomers. We've got a bunch of newcomers here today I hope everyone knows.

20 Anyway, He shows you the answer. **YAHWEH** shows you the answer to global warming. It's not fossil fuels. That's the biggest lie that was ever told, the fact that some dinosaurs died and we got a bunch of oil from them. We'll never run out of oil from that last dinosaur. He must have been one *beaucoup* of a dinosaur! [laughing] You know what's coming next is this amount of chickens they're killing from bird flu and they're burying them. Well just think of the oil that's gonna bring us here real soon. Don't worry about oil. We're gonna have a big supply of oil!

21 Well it's just more confusion. Like the she-wolf that nourished Romulus and Remus, the killers who founded Rome. Well that's about what it was founded on and that's what your book says, your book of mythology.

22 *Worldwide Cancer Mortality Statistics 2012...* This keeps rising by about 43%. Wow. That may be where all the pain is coming from. They're killing themselves before they take the treatment from the doctors that kills them. ...*2.4 million alcohol related deaths worldwide...* This is the shape of the world that I'm reading you here. You can get the news yourself.

23 *Child Casualties...* Does anyone care about this? ...*Child Casualties Highlight Brutal Cost of Yemen Conflict...* This was what they were trying to solve the other day in the 'great' United Nations, the 'great' United Nations. It's like the great 'Supreme Court' that said, "Yes, sodomy's fine. Go ahead." They didn't ask **YAHWEH** about it. They didn't ask the Scriptures. They didn't ask the Apostle Shaul who said, "Don't you

know that sodomites aren't going to make it into the Kingdom?" Put down **I Corinthians 6:9**.

24 *Child Casualties Highlight Brutal Cost of Yemen Conflict As Civilians Deaths Mount...* Well, we had nine here in the United States. Those are the ones we're fussing about. That was done with one pistol, so I understand, one pistol. Think how many they're killing with bombs. Does it make a difference whether they kill them with bombs or what? Think of the little children over there right now that are laying wherever dying slow deaths from those smart bombs that are still going off now. They're still pounding Yemen plus hundreds of other places.

25 *Illegal Drugs Cause 250,000 Global Deaths...* And the 'Supreme Court' says it's okay. Yes, make it okay for the states to sell these. It was illegal at one time. There's your marijuana plant in the hand, by the way, that they're showing. [showing on monitor] 250,000 global deaths yearly now.

26 *Putin: Ukraine War Not Our Fault. US Must Stop Meddling...* Well, see, they're blaming each other. Accusers.

27 I can tell you right now the women in The House of **YAHWEH** and the men, you need to take note that Satan is going to try to cause you trouble. She even said that she was going to reign over the stars of **YAHWEH**, who are women. That's **Isayah 14**. You should read that again or pull it up on the *Yisrayl Says...* Program and study it. That's a fantastic Program. You can find the answers to any questions in about five minutes on that thing. Not from interpretations but from the Scriptures of the Apostles and Prophets. Praise **YAH YAHWEH WEH**. [applause]

28 Our attention spans are getting shorter. Now this shows what the news showed there a while ago but it's even worse, I think, than what they are showing.

It's a big problem. And books are being written on it. Articles are being written on it. Just a few minutes of watching a normal television show are deadly to the mind.

29 *Short Attention Span Linked to TV...* Well, if you can't learn then Satan's got you whipped. You stick marijuana in your brain, this keeps any new information from entering. And then put a television set in front of them or a quick moving computer which also defiles the brain and they're ruined. Turn the worldly music on which you can almost feel your IQ sinking when you listen to worldly music, but you get to where you don't have sense enough to know what it's doing to your brain and there's where Satan's got you. Then you wonder, why did my parents come to The House of **YAHWEH**? Well, you should have known by now but you passed it up. I would suggest that you get back into it. But know that Satan is going to try to divide and conquer. That's always been her strategy. *Short Attention Span Linked to TV.*

30 *Peace talks in Geneva between Yemen's warring factions ended Friday without producing a ceasefire agreement...* It says, ...*The United Nations sponsored the five-day "proximity talks" after delegations from both parties refused to sit down together for negotiations...* They went there and even refused to sit down. Did you get that? They went there to talk but they refused to sit down.

31 Write down for that article right there **Mattithyah 24:12** or if you have a *King James Version* write down *Matthew 24:12*. It says because iniquity shall abound in this generation--**verses 33-34**, the Savior doing the speaking-- because iniquity shall abound, that's take a leap forward, in this generation love will grow cold. They even refused to sit down. They hate each other so much right now. They don't know why they hate each other. These killings that you see,

they're not racial. They have white people killing white people. They have black people killing black people.

32 I can tell you for sure, these arms that we bear, as the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins brought out, they're not swords, knives, shields, guns and bombs that The House of **YAHWEH**, the arms that we're bearing. Ours come forth from the pen and the mouth.

33 And what we're doing, what we're doing is showing what the Catholic Church did. They took away the Scriptures for over 1,500 years. Yes, when they destroyed the temple, they moved all the artifacts to Rome. This is a matter of history. I know nobody knows it but us, but we'll send you a copy of it! Or you can go on the Internet and get it or you can go to the library and get it. But if you'll look up General Titus or just Titus, just look up Titus and it will show you the Roman general sent by the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians who had just moved to Rome. They had their headquarters built there for many, many years before this. They moved all the artifacts from the temple to Rome including *The Book of YAHWEH*.

34 Yes, it was called *The Book of YAHWEH*. **Isayah 34:16**. It was called *The Book of YAHWEH*. If you have a *King James Version* they'll have *Book of the Lord*. Now, Pat Robertson just admitted again this week that Yisrayl Hawkins is correct in saying His Name is **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 A lady asked him a question. They're getting a lot of questions off of this now because he's admitted that the Name is **YAHWEH**. It's not Lord or God. And this is what he said again. It's not Lord or God. It's **YAHWEH**. That is His Name. That's the Name that was given in the Holy Scriptures. The Book of the Great Yeremyah, you have it in the *King James Bible* as *Jeremiah*,

Yeremyah 23:25-26 tells you they took out the Name of **YAHWEH**. They removed it and caused the people to forget His Name for Lord. That was a Prophecy and it took place.

36 **Daniyl 7:25** shows that this same group would make war against the Saints. **Acts 7**, Stephen says, which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted? Right now people are fleeing. 60 million people displaced right now, fleeing from persecution, from strife that is going on in our world today. That's the same thing that was going on in the Roman Empire. And that's what the Catholic Church, the pope and a few others, quite a few others, they're wanting to put back together to depopulate the earth. Well, they're gonna use the Quartet. I guarantee you. Scripture shows that, if I get to it in time, I'll show you. I know I'm out of time.

37 But *60 Million People Fleeing Chaotic Lands...* Chaotic lands. Does that mean those where they go in a church and kill nine people? Is that the chaotic land? Or are they referring to that country "over there". How about the one where they go in and place bombs and kill a bunch of people? Is that a chaotic land? Why do we call it chaotic when it's "over there" and not here? The whole world is chaotic at this time. The whole world as your Scripture said.

38 You want to know why? *Matthew* or **Mattithyah 24:12**, because iniquity abounds. For those who don't know what iniquity means, you need to look it up in *Strong's Concordance*. But I can tell you, it's doing away with the Laws. Well, didn't Jesus do away with the Laws? Yes, Jesus Christ is a false name of two Gods of Egypt that they replaced Yahshua's Name with. The *Catechism of the Catholic Church* shows this plainly. I'll send anyone a copy of this free that wants it. Or I'll tell you where you can get it online or in the Program *Yisrayl Says...*

39 It was replaced, the Name Yahshua meaning **YAHWEH will save His People from their sins**. Yes, **YAHWEH** is still in full control. He's letting man go his own way to prove what sin brings. The sins have reached into the heaven and what are they bringing? They're bringing drought and famine. They shut off a city called Mountain House, California. They shut their water off totally. They shut the water off totally because the sins have reached into heaven. That's **Revelation 18:1-5**.

40 And **YAHWEH** says, "Stop sinning. Come out from among them. Don't partake of their sins." That's in that same chapter. What is sin? **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** tells you. He who transgresses the Laws also sins. He who sins also transgresses the Laws for sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Now **verses 7-8** make it even clearer about he who practices sin. Don't let anyone deceive you, it says. He who practices sin is of the devil.

41 Where does that put Pope Francis, all Catholics, and all Christians who practice sin? Sin is breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They're all saying the Laws are done away with. That's iniquity! When you teach people the Laws are done away with, that's iniquity. It causes people, that is the whole world to sin.

42 You take *The Book of YAHWEH* away from them and teach them the laws of sin, practicing sin, which that's what the Catholic Church does. It's teaching them to be sodomites. It's teaching the girls to be whores, the mother of harlots. It's teaching everything against what is in your Holy Scriptures. It's teaching everything against the Ten Commandments.

43 You see any Catholics keeping the Fourth Commandment? Most of the people don't know what the Fourth Commandment is! That's how little they know. That's why Barack Obama said we really need to start studying our bibles. I was so pleased when I

heard that! I know that all of America now is probably gonna jump the gun and get right after their bible studies, right? Well, we're trying to get them to.

44 *60 Million People Fleeing Chaotic Lands...* That's why they came to America. My ancestors came to America fleeing the persecution, knowing they were gonna get killed if they didn't. They came to America before it was ever discovered by Columbus, supposedly. Yes, there were millions of people here when he got here. But anyway, they wiped most of them out, most of the people.

45 I don't know if you've read about the huge group of people in Mexico that they thought came from India for years and years, their ancestors. Finally they examined their DNA and found out they were Hebrews. What have I told you for sixty years? You know I've been preaching for sixty years, over sixty years now? Man oh man. I'm nineteen years old... but I've been preaching for over sixty years now! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

...Who is Yahshua Messiah. That's His Name. Any concordance, any bible dictionary will tell you that, that it's not Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ is the name of two Gods chosen by Constantine, who chose these Gods. And they put these names in the bible to replace the Savior's Name which is Yahshua.

46 *Why is the US building up arms in Eastern Europe?...* Oh boy. Well, it's certainly not for peace. *The United States is also fueling tensions and nurturing its European allies' anti-Russian phobia because it plans to use the current conflict to expand its military presence and, hence, strengthen its influence in Europe. There is a growing risk that the US's military strategy on NATO's "eastern flank" will take on a life of its own, disregarding realities and Europe's political interests, and gather momentum that will be difficult to reverse. However, we hope that common sense will prevail, and that the situation in Europe will be prevented from sliding into a new military confrontation with devastating consequences.*

47 Well, common sense won't prevail. The confused minds will prevail. And I can tell you exactly or show you in your Scriptures if you'll turn there to **Revelation 6**. What we're seeing right now is the Quarter in action here and the Catholic Church that leads the Quartet.

48 In **Revelation 6:1**, it says, **And I saw when the Lamb...** Who is Yahshua Messiah. That's His Name. Any concordance, any bible dictionary will tell you that, that it's not Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ is the name of two Gods chosen by Constantine, who chose these Gods. We have history of this. We'll send it to you free. And they put these names in the bible to replace the Savior's Name which is Yahshua. Yahshua is given in several places in the bible. They failed to get it out of all of them but they tried to change His Name. And they put the words "Jesus" and "Lord."

49 But that Lamb it's speaking of is the Lamb Who died for our sins and the sins of the whole world, our past sins. He's not gonna die again now so you're told to repent and convert. That's in **Acts 3:19**. Repent and convert so your sins may be blotted out

by the blood of the Savior. They won't be blotted out unless you repent and convert to **YAHWEH's** Way. And **YAHWEH** will give you a short trial. It's gonna be a short trial now. That's what He calls it in the Scriptures, a short gathering.

50 **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four living...** We call it living creatures but it means active, one of the four active powers that was shown in **Daniyl 2, Daniyl 7** and from there on throughout the **Book of Daniyl**. It even shows them in the Last Days and calls it the Last Days when once again the bible or *The Book of YAHWEH*, in the Last Days, *The Book of YAHWEH* will be brought and given back to man. And Daniyl said he saw two others, the Two Witnesses and they're standing there teaching on a future day, he says. They're standing there teaching about this end time that we're in right now. Couldn't be plainer in Prophecy.

51 So it's one of these four. **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown...** He had authority to use war, to teach war, to guide in war. That crown is authority. The bow is war. **...was given to him...** It was actually given unto him to make war as Daniyl the Prophet showed. This beast that comes against **YAHWEH** in **Daniyl 7**, he comes against **YAHWEH's** Saints and His House and **YAHWEH** Himself. In **Revelation 17** it even shows that he will make war with the Lamb, that this city that sits on seven hills will make war with the Lamb, which that's what it's doing now.

52 The Lamb is the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. **Hebrews 10:21**. He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says on this Unity of the Word of **YAHWEH**, on this Unity I will build My House, I will establish My House. That's Yahshua's Foundation, the Word

of **YAHWEH**. And the gates of hell won't prevail against it this time.

53 **Daniyl 7:25-26** shows that **YAHWEH** has only given, this religion that sits on seven hills is only given power, given this authority up until a certain time period and then it's going to be given to the Saints of the Most High. That's **Daniyl 7:26**. Now **Revelation 11** shows the same thing. It's given to the Saints. And He tells you who a Saint is. A Saint is one who keeps the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. Your *King James* will say *commandments of God and the testimony of Jesus*. But it actually says in the original, it will be given to the Saints of the Most High, those who keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH** and have the Testimony of Yahshua.

54 Yes, Yahshua is now testifying on our behalf in heaven. He sits as our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He's the One leading this Work. The seven hills of Rome are trying to come against us, trying to put us down, but there's no way they can do it. You can't put down the Truth. We've got it in black and white right here. We keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH** and we have Yahshua's Testimony to back us up.

55 Well here now, he's given this crown and the bow to make war. **...and he went out conquering...** With this war. **...and to conquer...** This Catholic Church that is the leader of the kings of the earth, that sits on the seven hills. Palatine, Rome is where their foundation started. Their foundation is doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's their foundation. It started in **Genesis 10**.

56 And the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians were the ones that took the temple by force. These were all Levites, by the way. And they took the temple by force. Later they said, "Let's move to Rome and to Babylon and destroy this whole thing, get rid of it." And Prophecy

said they would. It said Mount Zion will be plowed like a field and Jerusalem is going to be like the high places in the forest, vacated. This Mount Zion is the temple. Every stone is gonna be removed, that's what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**. All of those Prophecies have come to pass.

57 Look at **Revelation 6:3** now. As we stand here talking, I just read you what will be history from these days on, all the wars and everything, people being displaced, people suffering all over the world and being shot and bombs being used to kill anyone, anyone. They don't care who they kill, just kill someone they told the man, one of the people that was trying to kill. Like the two boys that set the bomb at the marathon, that wasn't racism. They want to blame racism but it's not. People all hate each other as the Scripture said. Every man's hand is against that of his neighbor in this time period because of iniquity, because they have done away with **YAHWEH's** Laws of Peace, Joy, Love and so forth.

58 This last Feast, it's gonna be going this Feast too, we've got a Feast coming up in about two and a half months, but **YAHWEH** says that He has to teach you to rejoice. The world doesn't know how to rejoice. The only thing they're being taught right now is how to hate, take advantage of their neighbors, eat the wrong kind of food, thus bringing their health down to where they're sick. **YAHWEH** said, from the top of their head to the bottom of their feet. They're killing themselves on pain pills from the doctors. Half of them can't even talk. They can't even tell them where they're hurting but they're hurting. It's a sad mess that the world is in.

59 **Verse 3, And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second creature say: Come and see.**

60 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted**

to him... Who by? The one that's sitting on the white horse, the religious system sitting on a white horse and a crown is given to him. He's leading the kings of the earth, the one who sits on seven hills. He granted this power to this red horse. There are four horses. That's the Quartet or the four kingdoms, what have come down to us from the four kingdoms of **Daniyl 7** and **Daniyl 2**.

61 **...power was granted to him...** Now this comes from Satan herself as **Revelation 12:1-3** shows. And remember **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8**, don't let anyone deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous but he who practices sin is of the devil. He's serving the devil, Satan. And that's what the Catholic Church does. Why do you think that they wouldn't repent right now and turn? They have the Scriptures in front of them. Why aren't they repenting? Yahshua said it. He said they belong to Satan and what Satan tells them to do, they're going to do it. Their minds are that twisted right now. The confusion is that strong in the people's minds today.

62 It makes me think of my brother-in-law who was a Freewill Baptist preacher. I think he's dead now. I'm not for sure but I think he is. But he got so angry when I'd show him a Scripture and I'd shown him several Scriptures. He got so angry he took his *King James Version* and threw it against the wall.

63 **...who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** All these articles that I just read you, you can look them up for yourself. Just turn a TV set on and watch the world news, like Press TV or something like that and look at the crawl going across the bottom of the screen and you'll see the wars going on, how many killed here today, how many were killed there today, how they were killed, was it with a bomb, a knife, a gun. Yes, they had the United States, the chaotic United States on there for one man shooting nine

people, one boy, just a young boy shooting nine people.

64 Well what do you think is taking place here? This was put here for you to understand. Power, coming from the Quartet, and this is granted to one of them, to one of them to take peace from the earth. **...and that they should kill one another...** You see that? I told you this sixty years ago and the killings have gotten worse every single year since I brought that first sermon. **...that they should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword...** That is, great nuclear bombs which are shown in **Revelation 17**.

65 I think a person would pretty much have to be a fool if he disagreed with what Yahshua showed us here. That was Yahshua, by the way. **Revelation**, this was given to Yahshua. If you'll read the first chapter of **Revelation**, the first few verses you'll see that that Prophecy there was all given to Yahshua. He inspired Yahchanan. Yahshua has Great Power in Heaven. He's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. He has Power. The microorganisms obey Him. He still has reserved a group of microorganisms in the firmament, a small group, He hasn't reserved them all because the Prophecy wouldn't be fulfilled if He did. But He has reserved a group of microorganisms in the firmament for the Protection of **YAHWEH**'s House. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 And you're gonna see that more and more. You're going to see the Messages that are coming from Yahshua more and

more also as time proceeds here. You're also gonna see nuclear war very, very soon that's first going to get rid of a third of the people in that fourth part of the earth. It's gonna start there. That's where it's gonna start. There are several hundred people, thousands of people getting killed there but not near the number that would be a third part of people.

67 We have about close to eight billion people now on earth, a little over seven and a half billion people. They're wanting to get rid of six billion people. And the pope is wanting only those who are Catholics to be left alive. If his wish came true and he had only Catholics, they'd be fighting, just like they were fighting in Israyl before they moved to Rome. They'd be fighting each other because they don't have anything to keep them in the unity. Some of them are worshiping one God that says this. Others are worshiping another one. Remember Catholic means universal, which means they worship all Gods. Well the Gods disagree themselves and a kingdom divided against itself cannot stand. That's what Yahshua told you.

68 That's the reason **YAHWEH** is going to, in these Last Days, establish His House. Yahshua is going to bring it to Complete Unity. There won't be anyone there in that Kingdom who will not be in full Unity with the One Sent and the High Priest Yahshua and the Creator **YAHWEH**. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Nineteen

The Actions Of This World Are Fulfilling Revelation 6 And Other Scriptures

07/11/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow, what a crowd! What a crowd! I think they all came back, **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. I'm cheering too very much, greatly rejoicing. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The things that you see taking place here are what we've been looking for. I want to, I'm not gonna cover this today but hopefully we can get it covered in the news next week. *Jade Helm: Elected Officials Should Represent Their Constituents, Not Their Conspiracies...* And then it talks about the United States Special Forces that are going to be invading properties.

3 ...*Texas Governor Greg Abbott, whose state was marked as a national "enemy" in the slides, issued a press release stating that he planned to employ the Texas State Guard to monitor the exercise...* Which is very secretive and they won't allow any news media to cover it. But it's gonna begin this week where you might see them in your back yard or your front yard

or inside your living room. They have full power so they're going to do this.

4 This is an exercise. They won't commit the full potential at this time but they are going to be to where they can do this. There's something that's going to be used much in the coming weeks. It's getting pretty scary for the world. It shouldn't be for you. Praise **YAHWEH.** [applause] But things are beginning to take place now that let us know that The End is here as Yahshua said, in this generation.

5 This is something else. This bomb, it's not a new bomb. They've been working on it since 1960 I believe or somewhere along in there. But it's a bomb that caught my attention because it's guided from the tail, the tail end. And it's called *US Military Successfully Tests Nuclear Gravity Bomb...* It's very accurate and can be used and I guess they're going to start using it right away. But it makes me think of the Scripture.

6 It says, ...*The gravity bomb included a guided tail kit...* It makes me think of the Scripture and I'm sure you're with me on



this, that has always been a little unclear, where it says whose sting was in the tail. The scorpion's sting was in the tail, speaking of the Quartet and the drastic measures that the Quartet is going to take.

7 If you remember Malachi Martin's book *The Keys of this Blood* and the secrets that he allowed, he let out, during his interviews and also in that book. There were a lot of secrets that he let out, the plans of the Vatican. And the Vatican as you should know is the leader of the kings. That **kings** means religions, the religions of the earth. The religions are the ones that guide the people in a revolution or in unity, whichever way they choose.

8 They don't really know how to guide into unity. It's like Russia's President Putin said we could have peace. It's simple to have peace. It's simple if you would do what Barack Obama said and start reading your bible. We need to start reading our bibles he said. And if they would instead of listening to the propaganda of the Catholic Church, if they would really start reading their bibles, they would see a way to peace that is unmistakably the True, Perfect Way for Peace and Unity. The pope is saying the bible is all wrong and he needs to change it, including the Commandments and take away the Commandments against adultery and sodomy and so forth.

9 *The Pentagon Bans Media From Covering Domestic Jade Helm War Games...* Now they're calling them war games but you can expect them.

10 Russia, now, this is why the pope hates Russia so much. Here's their new, straight flag, straight not sodomy. You see that? [showing on monitor] There's the flag with a man and a child on each side and then a woman with a female child on the other side. Now this is bringing forth hatred. If you remember Malachi Martin said some things in his interviews and I have those interviews, by the way. We've used them

several times already. But he said before we ever invaded Afghanistan, he said that Satan, he said Mary, which he means the queen of heaven mentioned in **Yeremyah 44**. Mary is going to make war with these nations. And he named Russia and China.

11 Now Russia's a member of the Quartet but they said Russia also hopes to come out on top like the Vatican hopes to come out on top. The United States hopes to come out on top in this game that we see already unleashed in **Revelation 6** concerning the four. I've got a lot of stuff to cover on that four but I can't cover it today obviously. I am gonna try to take next week if there are no objections. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 *CDC [Center For Disease Control] warns gay men of 'epidemic' HIV rates...* Israel was saying when we were there in the eighties and the nineties, the nation Israel was saying, "We do not want to be like the west." Their televisions were educational shows. I don't know what they were spiked with. But anyway we heard this in the last years or so that we were seeing as many of the world leaders as we possibly could and bringing the Message of **YAHWEH**. That seemed to be the only way to get them to listen was get an appointment with them and then preach for as long as they would allow me to preach.

13 I remember the chief rabbi of the Knesset, he didn't want us to leave. Shaul and I stayed there with him until the Knesset closed. They closed one room that we were speaking in and he took us to another room. They finally came and ran us out of that room, politely, but they ran us out. Then he walked with us to the gates and I was still preaching to him at the gate when they finally shut the gate between us. But he wanted to hear it. And we have a picture of him here somewhere.

14 But the things that are going on in Israel now, if you've heard the pope's

decision in Israel, he recognized President Mahmoud Abbas and the Palestinians as a state. It's not yet but he recognized it as such showing his plans. Well, we're the ones who brought the information about the dividing wall, if you remember. And we should have the temple wall here somewhere that you can look at and see that and the temple brochures. But that's exactly what they're following is what we presented in Prophecy to them in that temple brochure, that dividing wall. And the pope says that he foresees; that is, the Vatican's will, he foresees Jerusalem being the capital of each state, which means there's a wall that's gonna be dividing them. But both of them are gonna have capitals in Jerusalem. That's the capital for the Palestinians and the capital for the Israelis.

15 They're going right along according with the Prophecy. I don't know if they realized this or not at the time but that temple brochure has gone throughout the world. We still get magazines like the German magazine is one I remember that was really bragging on that temple brochure. They said they had seen several articles written but this was by far the best that they had seen in all of these they had studied and wanted permission to put it in their magazine in Germany, which we did give permission.

16 But the pope and the Vatican, their lives are to push sodomy and destruction. And this is what Yahshua said. If she can destroy the earth and the heavens that govern the earth, **YAHWEH's** Plan will fail. Right now, we see missiles and their plans in using nuclear waste bombs that are obsolete, they said. I doubt if that's gonna last very long but they intend to start shooting at the asteroids that come near the earth.

17 And I could see how the earth and the heavens, they operate like a clock. And you get one wheel or one planet out of line

and you would have problems. And all the scientists know this. I took a special course in astronomy to learn these things, in fact, right here in Abilene at one of the three local colleges. But if you got one planet out of line, it would throw the whole thing off. If the earth slowed down or sped up or if the planets that circle the earth got out of orbit in any way, there would be problems.

18 And here you go setting off bombs that are gonna blow asteroids apart and send them flying in all directions. They're on a certain path that never hurts anything and it was a guess when they said maybe some asteroid hit the earth and killed off all the dinosaurs. That was one of their guesses. They're great at guessing but these things are sent and they do certain things. They're on missions and they're guided. But you start shooting at them and there's gonna be war in heaven, as the Scripture shows there will be.

19 All the major nations, China, Russia and the United States are preparing for that nuclear gravity bomb right now and all of them hope to take advantage of it. They hope to knock the other nations' satellites out of whack. It doesn't look like they need to the way things are going right now. The hackers are going to do it for them it seems like.

20 But here, the Center for Disease Control warned of this. The pope is pushing sodomy and the Center for Disease Control warned in July 2013, ...*CDC warns gay men of 'epidemic' HIV rates...* Now, that was in 2013. Now in 2015, *UK study shows massive surge in deadly STDs among gay men...* What would it take to get through to the people that this causes sickness, disease and confusion? Sodomy causes these things. It causes STDs, which cause confusion to the brain. If this was stopped, things would change.

21 They're not having such a big problem in Russia but it is there. We didn't

know we had it here in the United States until the eighties, 1980s. How many here remember when they first started coming out, "Well I'm gay, I'm gay." Calling themselves 'gays' instead of 'queers.' Before that, in Oklahoma, all the time I was a child, they were referred to as 'queers.' Now, they're referred to as 'gays,' but they're the same fruit. The same fruit is in their bodies as was put there back in Yeremyah's day and Isayah's day when they said all of this profaneness, they took it to all the nations. Oh surprise, surprise, 1980s and here it is. And they're deeply rooted in it and they've been showing it on all the television sets in cartoons to our children. Yes, these things were being secretly shown and nobody noticed it. Nobody notices until this year when somebody had a slip of the tongue and let the whole world know that these cartoons were laced with acts of sodomy, to encourage in fact, fun and gaiety.

22 Well, the truth is, if the pope really wanted to help, he wouldn't be changing the Commandments. He would be changing the lifestyles of the people and telling them they need to start keeping the Commandments. This would start turning this thing around.

23 There are some newspaper reporters, this one has been writing for several years. And he says, *Have you noticed that events have begun to accelerate? Over the past few weeks, things have officially started to get very weird...* Well, there are a lot of them that are noticing this and now I notice they're throwing remarks out that show things are not getting better, they're getting worse for the world. Things are getting better for the House! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 I don't know if you understood what the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins was saying a while ago about people leaving the House. We don't have anybody leaving. What he was referring to actually was people wanting to go out into the world to get a job to make more money

instead of going to school and taking the highest paying job there is at the end of this mess that we're training for. And they're kind of struggling to make ends meet but they are making the ends meet. And Unity is tying the knot of those two ends that you're going through.

25 This training for the Kingdom, this training for the Kingdom, each time you stumble or maybe you don't stumble, you go through it with flying colors, but each time you pass one of these tests, it qualifies you for a higher job. And we are still running this race and we're qualifying for the jobs that are going to take over this earth after it crashes, which seems to me that it's going to be very short now, very quickly take place.

26 Someone said the other day, how do you go on rejoicing or they asked me that. That was yesterday, last night. How do you go on rejoicing when there is sickness and disease? And the first Scripture that came into my mind was this man is not sick due to sin Yahshua told His Disciples. This man's not. Sin brings sickness and the Disciples knew it and they said which one sinned, the father or the son to cause this sickness? And Yahshua said neither one. Neither one of these two people sinned but this sickness came as a test for you and glorification of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

27 My second one, the second thought that came into my mind was **Hebrews**, talking about the trials that Yahshua went through and Yahshua passed them with flying colors. Because, the Writer said, Who I think was Yahshua, He said, because of the joy that was set before Him. So He kept looking to that joy that was set before Him instead of the trial He was facing at that very moment. And I think the person started rejoicing in hearing those things. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 But the trials that you're going through, they won't in any way near compare with the joy that you're going to receive in this Kingdom that you're training and being

tried for. Now, **YAHWEH** is finding out your limits right now and that's been the case from the first day you were here, how fast you overcome and how determined you are to be like Him and Yahshua and not let anything stop you. To him who endures, to the one who endures to The End, that one is going to have his place set in the Kingdom. To those who overcome, that's in most of the cases your own emotions.

29 And I would I say to the newlyweds, you're going to have a bunch of those emotions. And your tongue is gonna outweigh your brain in many cases and you'll make mountains out of molehills and start fights that should have never even been a quarrel. And you'll see your stupidity later but at the moment your mind is a blur because of the confusion and the emotions that guide your heart and your mind.

30 But those things are each weighing as much as the subconscious mind that the Priest mentioned a few minutes ago. They're weighing and being loaded into the subconscious mind and in that bone behind your head that records everything; your perfect record, how many eyebrows, how many hairs you have above your eyes and how many hairs you have on your chin. Everything is being recorded into that too. Every hair on your head is numbered. How could that possibly be?

31 Well, if you think of the Magnificence of **YAHWEH's** Mind, you can see it. And

But the trials that you're going through, they won't in any way near compare with the joy that you're going to receive in this Kingdom that you're training and being tried for.

if you think what you're going to be and this great joy that's set before you for the Kingdom, then that would help you remember this is a trying period. **YAHWEH** tells you that from the beginning.

32 It was so strange when someone was telling me about this article. And the pope, he said, he's gonna change this word adultery. Well I'll show you all the things that word entails that's translated adultery, hopefully next Sabbath.

33 But he said we're going to have to honor our father and mother even though both of them are queers. And that would go a long way with people who haven't read the Holy Scriptures and they don't understand that 'gays' as they call themselves, they're called dogs by the Prophets of **YAHWEH** and by Yahshua Messiah. They're called dogs. And in **Revelation 22**, they're cast out. Unless they repent and overcome, that's what they're called. **Revelation 22** and I believe it's **verse 15** if you want to write that down and check me out. And the bible plainly says they won't be in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

34 Now, how would you honor a parent who says, "I'm this sick. My mind is this sick." Now, the pope wants you to say, "That's all right, Dad. That's all right." But that's not what the Scripture tells you to do to show honor. The pope wants you to think it is. The pope wants you to believe that showing honor would be to accept this man's vices and maybe even consider doing it yourself. Be like the Gods yourself, that's what Satan told Eve. "Be like the Gods. Doesn't it look desirable to you?" Well, look a little bit deeper, Satan, and you'll see it's not very desirable.

35 **YAHWEH's** people should never be deceived by the pope's words. He's great at using propaganda. And the world is deceived by it, the whole world. **Revelation 12:9** says it's deceived.

36 But the only way you could show honor to your father if you find out, if he

confesses something like that, is to say, “Dad, you need to confess your sins to **YAHWEH**. **Acts 3:19**. And then you need to convert to **YAHWEH**’s Way. You can do it, Dad. If you’re that way, you can do it. You can change. I don’t care what you are.” Even a eunuch can find his way into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, those who chose to be and those who were done by force. They can find their way into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and they can be converted and be forgiven and in the new bodies we will give them when we resurrect them or change them. Yes they’ll have straight bodies then. Yes, they will. And they can serve forever in **YAHWEH**’s Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 But think about these things. I’m talking to the world that’s listening to me out there. Before you say, the pope look how Righteous this man is, this man is not Righteous. He’s an evil servant of Satan, the way that Eve was, who took this wickedness to her husband and actually coaxed him into doing the same thing. He is Satan’s servant. And if you’ll read **I Yahchanan, I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8**, it plainly tells you he belongs to Satan the devil. And all queers at this time, no matter what they call themselves, gays or holy or whatever they want to call themselves, unless you repent, you’re going to perish Yahshua said. Yahshua Messiah. And He is Ruler, King and Judge over The House of **YAHWEH**, the Only Place where there’s Salvation, by the way. There is no Salvation in this world. In fact, they’re geared for death right now.

38 But this writer says these things that are taking place, they’re so weird, very weird, very weird. ...*Chinese stocks are crashing, the Greek debt crisis is spiraling out of control, the New York Stock Exchange was down for about four hours...* This four, the number four, you need to start watching for that number like you do seven; four, because the Quartet is four. But it started long before

that, brethren. These patterns are given to you in the Kingdom itself.

39 The Catholic Church, even the Roman Catholic Church, most of their guidance in running a ‘successful’ government were actually taken from the Instructions that were given to Mosheh and Mosheh gave to them in order to run a Kingdom. A very successful pattern there that they are using and I see it over and over in studying the Roman Empire, which was made up of force like the Herodians. The Herodians, it’s so magnificent... Well, I’m getting ahead of myself. I’ll explain that next week.

40 ...*the Greek debt crisis is spiraling out of control, the New York Stock Exchange was down for about four hours on Wednesday thanks to a “technical glitch”...* That was a quote, he quotes “technical glitch” because they said oh no, it’s not terrorists. It’s not the hackers but it sure does look like the hackers got into it. And as you saw there, they said no hackers could get into it. On our news today, they said no hackers could get into it. The next day the government lost several million of your social security numbers to a hacker! So they lied, didn’t they? Somebody had to lie.

41 Well, he quotes this as being a glitch, a technical glitch. ...*and global politicians have been acting very strangely. After several years of relative calm...* Now, they’ve noticed this. You know how they noticed it? Because it was brought out in our sermons that one of the Quartet, which is the United States, it was given him to take peace from the earth.

42 Before the war started in Afghanistan, we were set up to go to three different nations with all the teachers. **YAHWEH** could turn this thing around in a minute if He wanted to and we would have done it then. But it was already set up. Three nations were set up for us to teach every teacher in those three nations the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

43 Our own government told us, we'll allow you to go but you probably won't get back for several years because trouble is brewing. That was stopped by **YAHWEH** and held back because He didn't want that to take place right there, but He did put it in front of them. And the ministers of education saw it and they said, "This is what we've been needing for thousands of years."

44 One took us out on top of his mansion to a lofty place. It made me think of Herod in Jerusalem when he was rebuilding the temple and he had already built his own house which reached out over from the top of the mountain and you walk out there and you were in space. It was like you were standing in space. And the clouds, it was so high the clouds would come by. And you'd see them coming and they'd breeze right through his porch and so forth. That's where he took Yahshua and showed Him His future, he said if You'll follow this government.

45 Now that was Satan saying, "If you'll worship me, serve me." Well actually He was being tempted by the government that belonged to Satan. He wasn't tempted but He was being told about it. He passed that with flying colors too, see. He told Satan to get behind Him. That's a great idea if you can just remember those words when you're tempted. Just say, no I'm training for a better job. I'll stick with it right here.

46 ...*could it be possible that the second half of 2015...* Now this reporter is asking the question. ...*could it be possible that the second half of 2015 will usher in a time of chaos and confusion...* We've been harping on those words chaos and confusion for quite some time and the president read it and picked it up and repeated it several times that we're like blind men groping in the dark for answers and there are no answers. There are no answers out there.

47 ...*confusion on a worldwide scale...* He said. Chaos and confusion in 2015 the

last part, he said, could it be we're going into deep chaos and confusion. ...*on a worldwide scale. Personally, I have never been more concerned about a period of time as I am about the last six months of 2015. And if I am right, what we have seen so far is just the tip of the iceberg. The following are 10 very strange things that have happened in just the past few weeks...*

48 ...#1. *On Wednesday, the New York Stock Exchange, United Airlines and the Wall Street Journal were all taken down by unexpected "technical glitches"...* Now that's his quote. ...*Authorities are assuring us that hackers were not responsible for any of this.*

49 ...#2. *In China, a full-blown stock market crash is unfolding. The Shanghai Composite Index has plummeted more than 30 percent in less than a month, and the Chinese version of the NASDAQ has dropped by more than 40 percent. The amount of "paper wealth" that has been lost in China is 15 times greater than the GDP of Greece...* And you know they've gone into bankruptcy or are going to.

50 I don't know how, and this is the big question, I guess probably this is gonna be one huge loan combining all the debts so they can make a smaller payment and still make the payment though. But if they keep their same track record, it won't be long until their debts or monthly bills are going to start outweighing their income again because they're not staying within their limits. They're wanting to buy Cadillacs instead of a Ford or walk or whatever.

51 ...#3. *Just the other day, hackers were able to hack into a German surface-to-air missile battery...* Yeah. ...*"Well this is absolutely terrifying. According to The Local, hackers attacked a German Patriot surface-to-air missile battery, like the one shown above, stationed along the Turkish-Syria border. The cyber attack caused the battery to carryout 'unexplained' orders..."*

Now, if they can do it to this one, all of these are run on computers. This is the knowledge increase that Daniyl saw, this computer knowledge where we're able to store knowledge like the subconscious mind. It can't store nearly as much as what you're storing in your subconscious mind. Right now in your subconscious mind you know probably a hundred million times or a hundred billion times more than they can stack in all the computers in the world.

52 It was told me one time, this was by, I can't think of the institute that I was taking special classes in. Man, that's strange. Dale Carnegie... yes! Dale Carnegie Institute said that if you took all the mass knowledge that they have in computers, it would not hold one ten thousandths as much as your subconscious mind. Those are the studies. That's who you are. You're wonderfully made.

53 Well, these same hackers took these computers with the increase in knowledge, that Daniyl saw it would bring, that brings forth the trouble, by the way, in this time period that Daniyl was talking about in **Daniyl 12**. So the same thing they're using, they're not using it for Righteousness by any means. We're the only ones who are using computers for Righteousness. Right! [applause]

54 The *Yisrayl Says...* program is one of the grandest ways to get questions answered. You can type any question in that and it will start bringing it up on the screen, answers, Scriptural answers in about five minutes time. Any question. It makes no difference what it is.

55 ...*"It's believed that cyber attackers managed to exploit the Patriot battery in two different ways. The first exploit was through the Sensor-Shooter-Interoperability, which controls interactions between the actual,*

physical missile launcher and its control system, while the other was on the guidance chip. These weaknesses could have allowed the hacker to steal data or, more worryingly, actually take control of the battery."

56 ...#4. Earlier this week, Barack Obama told reports that "we're speeding up training of ISIL forces"...

57 #5. Just a few days ago, the U.S. mint announced that they were sold out of American Eagle silver coins on the exact same day that the price of silver hit a new low for 2015... Somebody had some inside information.

58 Anyway, I realize my time is up but one more. Stealing water. The drought is getting greater. *Water, Water Everywhere? Caribbean Adds to Global Drought...* And now after the famous movie star, one of the Gods of Hollywood was caught stealing tons of water, now they've passed a new law and they've made it a felony in California. This is global drought. Pretty soon global famine, that's what your Scripture shows.

59 If you'll just read **Revelation 6** you'll see the first to take peace from the earth. It's going to grow from there. Hurt not the oil and the wine though but go out and conquer. Conquer. Conquer. Those are the orders given to the Quartet. And the Quartet is being guided by the Catholic Church and the Catholic Church is being guided by Satan. That's what your Scriptures show. That's not my own thoughts. That's what your Scriptures actually say. It's being guided by Satan with her hopes of destroying mankind, the earth and the heavens that actually govern the earth.

60 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty

YAHWEH Is Proving Through The Supreme Court That This Generation Has Rejected YAHWEH To Serve The Gods. Nuclear War Is Next.

07/18/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, we got a crowd here today! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news, this egg business, they said the free roaming eggs like we have here are up to six dollars a dozen. We're gonna have to put some guards on that chicken house! They're like golden eggs, the hen that lays the golden egg. [laughing]

3 All women interested in home economics, well every woman has got to be interested in that, surely. That's a must. Please sign up at the North Office or South Office during their working hours. We will begin the classes on the 26th, 7/26/15. Now this is not just a home economics class. It's how to rejoice in learning and learning everyday things, practicing everyday things,

how to actually find joy in it so you'll be "whoppy-di-do" when the husband comes home and finds you smiling. Ah, that's a great thing, learning to rejoice in your work.

4 It will include simple four-ingredient recipes and also the more elaborate recipes. It will include cooking. One of the things that most people don't know how to do and it's hard to learn, but we're gonna have the best teachers in the world teach you how to make roti. Praise **YAHWEH**. And also beef or chicken tamales. Praise **YAHWEH** for that. I love them. [applause]

5 Keeping the kitchen clean until you cook or while you're cooking, so you won't have a big mess there that makes you disgusted with having to make a big meal. This is very important. Clean up after yourself as you go.

6 Now, back to what **YAHWEH** is wanting us to grasp here in these lessons.



The things that **YAHWEH** is showing us or showing the world right now is that **YAHWEH** is offering them Salvation in these Last Days. He's also offering them Peace right now through His House. Now He's making the offer as He did before and it's being refused.

7 But right now *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Government Leaders And Hollywood Professionals United With Him Could Bring Peace In New Article...* This is getting a lot of attention. I'm being told several new agencies that have never run our news articles have asked for this one. And it's up right now as of about seven o'clock or six-thirty this morning when they called me on it, it was up to 133,000,000. Yeah. That's a blast. Set off that blast! That was boom! That was **YAHWEH** doing that. Y'all heard that boom this morning, didn't you?

8 But the new agencies, WSMV television affiliate in Nashville reaches over three million people. The WNEM view release television affiliate, this one too, this is in Saginaw Bay, Michigan and it reaches over two million people. The KWES view release television affiliate, this one is in Midland-Odessa-Big Spring, Texas area. That one is going over a million people. KION television affiliate, Sultana, California, that one is over two million people.

9 So you can see we're reaching a lot of people with this Message that we could have Peace. And **YAHWEH** is the One Who guided this. I didn't plan it to be along with this great information that the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins just brought out. I didn't purposely write that article and send it out to the news medias on a certain day. But it's all flowing together. **YAHWEH** is putting it together and guiding us.

10 The number 266 that they gave Pope Francis, now whether that's the correct number of popes or not, that makes no

difference. They're saying Kepha was one of them and the Apostle Kepha condemned everything the Catholic Church is doing. He was hung upside down for it and murdered. But whether or not the number is 266 popes, that doesn't make any difference. The fact is, they gave him this number. We have it in writing. They issued him this number of 266.

11 This Jorge, Jorge is his name, alias, Jorge. It's pronounced "whore"... What was the last part? I forgot what the last part was. The first part is pronounced "whore". The great whore, great whore. I don't know if Benjamin brought that out but this is what **Revelation 17** calls this. And his original name just happens to be "whore." And the last part of it is pronounced 'hey'.

12 His original last name is Bergoglio. I don't know yet what that stands for but he changed his name to Francis and they gave him the number 266. That means, if you want to look it up, it comes from #264 and means *sin, sinful, offensive*. The word means *a missing of the mark*. But this meaning, *it is the most comprehensive term for moral deviation. It is used of sin, a principle or source of action...* Of action by this system now. And remember this what I'm telling you because this is the next part of my sermon here. *...or an inward element producing acts.*

13 You've got to remember now that **Yeremyah 23:14-15**, **YAHWEH** shows that this went forth from the prophets of Yerusalem. And **YAHWEH** said in **Isayah**, he said if **YAHWEH** hadn't of saved a Remnant, then we would all be like these sodomites; if **YAHWEH** hadn't saved a Remnant. And we are that Remnant, otherwise we would be out there with them, wouldn't we? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

14 But right now **YAHWEH** is offering Peace to the world and it's going out to just about every news agency in the world.

YAHWEH is forcing them to show their reaction at this time. He's actually forcing it, like He forced them to show that I was the most hated man. **YAHWEH**'s Servant is the most hated man on the face of the earth. And I think that still stands. I could get out near the world and get some mean looks.

15 But if you remember this, **YAHWEH** is making the religions do this. Remember this as you hear the rest of this sermon. Keep this in your mind. **YAHWEH** is making the religions do certain things. If you remember there's one main one and then ten other religions that are supporting her. And these ten other religions, **YAHWEH** says, are going to turn on the Vatican and they're gonna burn her with fire.

16 If you remember too before the sanctions hit Russia, the pope went to see Putin and Putin announced on the news after the pope left, "Don't mess with Russia." The same thing China said. China doesn't want any part of the pope's religion. Malachi Martin said that Mary is going to make war with all of those who will not worship her. And Malachi Martin said she's gonna win. I think she's going to win. Well, of course, she's the one that's behind this.

17 They can no longer pretend to keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. For all these years, the Catholic Church, before The House of **YAHWEH** started exposing them with the **YAHWEH**, the Catholic Church and the people who belong to the Catholic Church, pretended or actually many of them actually thought they were doing the Will of the Creator. They didn't even know that God didn't create the earth. The Gods didn't create the earth. The Gods are running the earth right now. **YAHWEH** is allowing it and that's the reason He's making this so clear from the 'Supreme Court' right now, making known their decision to reject His Laws.

18 Now this is going to all the world.

We're showing our face, as the other article that I brought out said. America is now showing her face to all the world through the Catholic Church, through the orders of the Catholic Church.

19 Witness what comes next is fully these religions' doing. And this is what you've got to witness. **YAHWEH** is showing this last time, as you remember in **Mattithyah 24:14**. He said this Message is going to be preached by the one who bears witness in all the world, to all the world. This Wonderful Message of Peace, Joy, Love, Health, everything is going to be preached to all the world and then The End.

20 You add to that **II Thessalonians 2** and it says this man of sin is going to be revealed. Well it does reveal him with a number but also he fits the number. He fits this description. Know them by their fruits Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 7**.

21 Nuclear wars have been held back by **YAHWEH** Himself. Yes, these nuclear wars have been held back until **YAHWEH** can make this offer clear. And those who want to accept it, those who want to accept Righteousness can choose. Nuclear wars have been held back to prove the 'Supreme Court's' decision. And we have it, the 'Supreme Court's' decision. Remember **Deuteronomy 30:15. Deuteronomy 30:15-20**, I do believe. I call heaven and earth to witness what **YAHWEH** is setting before mankind. And that's exactly what He's doing right now.

22 That's the reason we've got to all get this in our heads and see this history as it takes place. It's gonna be history tomorrow, the day after, but throughout all Eternity you are going to teach it. You're being tried heavily now. I know this. I know that life is not easy. I can't remember ever promising you that it would be. I think, in fact, I told you that three out of four were gonna fall

away and if you didn't brace yourself and determine that nothing, not even death would turn you, then you would be part of the history of those who leave.

23 This is from realnewsrightnow.com. *Pope Francis: God...* Not **YAHWEH** now, but God, the Gods. **Genesis 3:5**, do this and you'll be like the Gods. You won't be like **YAHWEH**, Righteous like **YAHWEH**. But do this and you'll be like the Gods and this is the desirable way to be.

24 You desire to hit someone when they make you angry. You desire to cause people trouble, to bear false witness, to say bad things. These're your desires that come into your mind like they did with Cain. Those are what we're going through right now and **YAHWEH** said, Yahshua said he who overcomes; he who overcomes will sit with Me in My Kingdom. We have the Left Hand Side of **YAHWEH** on that Throne, if you remember. That's promised to this generation. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Well, he says, ...*God Has Instructed Me...* This is Francis doing the speaking. ...*God Has Instructed Me to Revise the Ten Commandments...* And the 'Supreme Court' says the Scriptures are done away with. The 'Supreme Court' of the earth, the 'supreme' courts of the earth say this, which include the Quartet. Now if you remember Malachi Martin pointed this out that the Quartet would be in this contest with the pope and the pope hopes to come out on top.

26 Like the Jesuit priesthood was created to actually do the murders for the Catholic Church. And the Jesuit priesthood actually became stronger than those who paid for them. That's the reason we're seeing a Jesuit priest as a pope now. Before him, they had a man named Benedict that was actually one of Hitler's boys. I don't know if anyone knew that or not but there's quite a bit of

history on him. He was forced but he was brought up under that regime and then went right straight into the Catholic Church. It seems like a tie there, like you would find between the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians and Rome.

27 Anyway, now, the Gods have told him to change the Commandments or to rewrite the Commandments, revise the Ten Commandments. This must be approved by the ones he is leading, the nations. Now, those who won't pay attention to this and won't do what the pope says, remember the history of the system in Israyl and in Rome.

28 **Yahchanan Mark 7**, we need to read that. **Yahchanan Mark 7:9**, I believe it is. (I hope I don't have that wrong but it doesn't sound right.) **Yahchanan Mark 7:9**. Yeah, it is right. Yahshua said to these Pharisees, Sadducees, lawyers, Essenes, Herodians, **Then He said to them: How well you reject the Laws of YAHWEH...** Well these are the fruits of the Catholic Church and this is what we see taking place here when he says the Gods told him to rewrite these Ten Commandments.

29 The best I can remember in **Revelation 22**, you got that, **Revelation 22**, the last three verses of that, pronounce a curse on anyone who would change these Prophecies in any way. But he's saying the Gods said to do this, above Yahshua now. If you want to read that in **Revelation**, you can see that the pope is saying, "The Gods are telling me to rewrite these no matter what Yahshua says." Which means they're pushing Yahshua out too so they're showing rejection to Him as well as to **YAHWEH**, as well as to **YAHWEH**.

30 The reason I don't notice the heat is because I've got my mind so glued to this Scripture and I do this daily. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And when your interest becomes that strong, you'll sit and become dehydrated. Then you'll have to get

you some sugar-salt water. Remember this because you'll get to feeling really bad and think you're gonna have a heart attack or you're feeling bad and can't go to work.

31 Sugar-salt water, remember that article I read you from the doctor? The doctor. Sugar-salt water. When they take you in the ambulance to the hospital and you think you're gonna die before you get to the hospital, if they have time, they'll put a syringe in your vein and they'll start pumping sugar-salt water in your veins. Sugar-salt water. Well, you can drink it before you get there and run from the hospital when you get out of the ambulance!

32 But right now, get your mind on this that I'm telling you here. Do you see what he's saying here? These are the fathers of the one who runs the Vatican City right now. They didn't begin with Kepha. And they didn't begin with the ones that he named in the Holy Scriptures. They began with Constantine as history said. And that's when they first started naming the popes. But nevertheless, this pope has 266 as his number. It's glued to him. It's stationary. He can't change it. He can't even change it himself. He's the man of sin.

33 **Yahchanan Mark 7:9. Then He said to them: How well you reject the**



Now, how long would it take Yahshua to catch up with Yahweh? A little more than 1,917 years, you can bet on that. How long is it gonna take us to catch up with Yahshua? We never will! But we'll be running a close second if we just set our minds to it. Right!

Laws of YAHWEH, so that you may keep your own traditions!... Followed by the commandment of the Gods or Satan herself.

34 **Verse 13, Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect...** YAHWEH's Laws would stop fornication. YAHWEH's Laws would stop sodomy. YAHWEH's Laws would stop bestiality. They would stop all of these things that are causing the diseases right now. These Laws would stop sin. The system that now sits on seven hills is running the whole world from there. Yes, all the nations of the earth are worshiping Gods and Lords. How did that come about?

35 Remember they took *The Book of YAHWEH* out of existence for how many years? 1,917, get that number. It's a great thing that YAHWEH shows in that number right there. 1,917 years, yes. Isn't that something? Yahshua ascended from the earth in 33 CE. Subtract that from 2015, you know what you get? 1982. 1982 was when The House of YAHWEH was established. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

36 Think of this. Yahshua has been sitting at the Side of YAHWEH in this learning process with full use of His subconscious Mind for 1,917 years right now. You think of what of YAHWEH has to go through or went through to calculate the Protection of His House and yet let It have trials and tribulation and have it proved that I'm the most hated man on earth. All of these things were calculated out by YAHWEH before the earth began.

37 Now, how long would it take Yahshua to catch up with YAHWEH? A little more than 1,917 years, you can bet on that. How long is it gonna take us to catch up with Yahshua? We never will! But we'll be running a close second if we just set our minds to it. Right! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

38 Well right here He says **Making the Laws...** This was their forefathers doing this

and the popes, every pope has done this since then. And their fathers before them persecuted **YAHWEH's** Prophets and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over us." Remember **I Samuyl 8**? And **YAHWEH** said, "They turned back to the Gods. They want to follow Gods." Well, that's what they're doing today.

39 **And Yahshua said, Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your traditions you have handed down!...** And that's what they're doing now and lying. They lie like dogs all the time. They hide things from the public. Well, no longer are they able to hide it now. We've exposed them like Yahshua did. We've exposed them and they would like to kill us but they can't. ... **you have handed down! And many other similar things you do...** He said.

40 The history, let's see, look at **verse 21** also. **Verse 21, For from within--out of the heart of men...** Out of the hearts of you people who change **YAHWEH's** Laws. ... **proceed evil thoughts, adulteries...** You know this is one of the Commandments the pope wants to change because it actually means homosexuality. And he wants to change this Commandment, take it out totally, this article says, and make up another one to go with it. And they already changed the Sabbath Day, remember, from the Seventh Day of the week to the first day of the week. They only changed it for themselves and this is bringing curses upon them because they cut themselves off from **YAHWEH** and the Great Knowledge that He could be giving them. Like He's giving Yahshua right now Who sits there twenty-four hours a day with Him. Yes, learning from **YAHWEH. ...adulteries, fornications, murders,**

41 **Verse 22, Thefts, lust, wickedness, deceit...** Deceiving the whole world in fact. ...**lasciviousness...** That's the license to sin or her name was Grace, Grace. She's

graced the books of the Catholic Church for centuries now. ...**an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, and foolishness...** That's the number 666.

42 Look at the next verse there, **verse 23, All these evil things...** Remember, be evil like the Gods, **Genesis 3:5**, evil like the Gods. ...**All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.**

43 This constitution, Constantine, he brought forth the same thing. The 'Supreme Court's' ruling, Constantine brought forth the same thing. He took away the worship of **YAHWEH**. He gave the ruled by the Roman Catholic Church world the name of two Gods. That's the reason you find people worshiping Gods and Lords today. The Truth was never known to them until The House of **YAHWEH** started bringing it out. They're still worshiping them today; that is, the nations of the world are worshiping these Gods today.

44 Now in **Revelation 13**, we better turn to that and read it. **Revelation 13**. We see this beast right here. We see what is taking place with the 'Supreme Court'. We see this beast at rule. And this was the one that rose up first. This came from the forefathers that turned against Samuyl saying, "We want a king." It came from the prophets who, took by force, that Yeremyah was speaking of in **Yeremyah 23**. They took by force the temple that was The House of **YAHWEH** that Solomon built. They took it by force. Then the same Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes finally destroyed the temple had all the treasure from The House of **YAHWEH** and all the wealth from Jerusalem of the families they murdered taken to Rome. Yes, all of that was taken to Rome, every bit of it.

45 They killed them by the thousands. They tried to wipe them out completely. There was no one to occupy Jerusalem or Mount Zion hill after they got through

with them. That's the reason other people took over that mountain. Later on, some of these that were scattered into other nations started coming back and wanting it back but they're not getting it back. And this is something that the pope won't recognize because Netanyahu stopped the peace treaty. He said, "No I'm not going to go through with this. This would be detrimental to Israel." Well the pope has never recognized Israel as a state but now it's recognizing the Palestinians as a state. There's a lot behind this also that needs to be brought out for everyone to understand it.

46 But notice now this beast now that rises up, Daniyl talked about it from **Daniyl 2** clear on through **Daniyl 7** and then actually clear on to the end in **Chapter 12** of **Daniyl**. **Revelation 13:1**. He says, **And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea...** Well, what is that **sea**? Now listen. What is the word **sea** there in **verse 1**? **Revelation 13:1, sea**.

47 **Revelation 17:15** tells you what it is. It's multitudes, nations and tongues. Yes, he rose up where there are multitudes, nations and tongues. That's what distinguishes this beast from the two-horned beast, the Catholic-Protestant religion that rises up in **verse 11**. That one rises up where there are no multitudes, nations and tongues. Where could that be? What land could you find? Hey, listen to me now. What land could you find at that time, the day this was written, that didn't have multitudes, nations and tongues? It wasn't discovered even until 1492, America. That one that rises up where there are no multitudes, nations and tongues is the United States with the Catholic and Protestant, two horns instead of one. It's very simple. The **sea** is multitudes says **Revelation 17:15**. It's multitudes, nations and tongues.

48 **...having seven heads...** What are

these seven heads, for heaven's sake? Seven heads. **Revelation 17:9** tells you. It's seven hills. Find me a city that sits on seven hills other than Rome that actually rules as a whore over the religions of the earth, she created them. And a city, it's a city that reigns over the kings of the earth. A man would have to be with a mind of a pee-ant before he couldn't understand that right there. Anyone could understand that. Even a five-year-old child, right? I forgot, you're six now, right? [laughing] They're quick to point that out because they do understand it!

49 **...seven heads and ten horns...** The ten horns are ten religions that are also shown in **Revelation 17-18** that are going to turn on the pope. The religions that she is after right now and controlling and got worshipping Gods instead of YAHWEH, they're going to turn on the pope and actually destroy the pope.

50 Let's quickly read on here. **Verse 2**, the last part, **...and the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...** They even admit that. Malachi Martin admitted that but he said Mary. **Yeremyah 44** shows this Mary is the Queen of Heaven that got them into this trouble to begin with and her Gods. She was the one that promoted sin in **Genesis 3:5**.

51 But notice the last part of **verse 2**, **... the dragon gave him...** This beast that sits on the seven hills of Rome, the city that sits on seven hills that rules the kings, yes, the dragon gave him his seat. **...and his throne and great authority...** Great authority. It didn't come from YAHWEH. That is, YAHWEH allowed it to come from Satan, to sit on seven hills, to move them to seven hills.

52 **Verse 3, And I saw one of his heads, as it were, wounded to death...** That was from the black plague. That released, by the way, *The Book of YAHWEH* to the

people after many, many years. ...**And his deadly wound was healed; and all the world wondered...** That is they followed after. ... **after the beast.**

53 **Verse 4, And they worshiped the dragon which gave power to the beast...** Yes, they worshiped. Remember worship means to obey. Remember that? Worship means to obey, that's **Romans 6:16**. You belong to whom you obey. Worship means obey, follow and serve.

54 **...and they worshiped the beast, saying: Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?...** So this shows you that he's a war machine and rules by force, which the 'holy' Roman empire did and it's still doing it. The Quartet is the Roman army right now. The police force in the United States wears a Roman shield as a badge. If you look at it, it's an exact replica of the Roman shield. Everything is Roman here in the United State. Even the holidays that they teach in the school are Roman. That's not the Scriptures. You can't teach a Scripture. You can't teach the Ten Commandments but you can teach Halloween, Christmas, Easter, all of these pagan God days. These are what are taught. You can even teach sodomy in the schools. It's being taught in the schools.

55 **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things...** Now, here's what's coming out of Francis' mouth right now and we're in the Last Days now talking about Francis instead of the earlier popes like Constantine who changed the Sabbath. ...**great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons; months...** That's three and a half years.

56 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy...** This is the last part of this man's rule. This is the last part of this system's rule right here. It gives it to you right here. It's been held back by YAHWEH

Himself until He can prove to heaven and earth and to you, of course, that you can believe what He says.

57 **And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** That's what they have done, the Catholic Church, and they've spoken against morality. The pope already said that if you teach morality, you've got to stop this teaching morals. You've got to let the people have their rights and you've got to accept these people that rape your children. Yes, accept them. They may be living as husband and wife. You've got to accept them.

58 Well, a wife is described in the Scriptures. No one ever thought about that at the 'Supreme Court', I don't guess. Marriage is also described in the Scriptures. So you can see every move they make, they're not asking YAHWEH by any means. They're being totally guided by Satan here which the Scripture says.

59 **...blasphemy against YAHWEH, to blaspheme His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven.**

60 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him...** Now that is in the first part. That is only given up to a certain portion of time. "Until", as Daniyl showed the word "until." And then Yahshua said no, you're not going to prevail against My House from now on. No more. YAHWEH's House is going to be established. It's going to be protected, He said. All these Prophecies, He said, not one of them shall fail. ...**over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations.**

61 **Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him--whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in The Book of Life...** Well, you're shown in **Revelation 22:14** whose names are written in the Book of Life. Remember? Remember that? **Revelation 22:14**. You're

shown he who keeps the Commandments of YAHWEH. Blessed are those who keep the Laws of YAHWEH that they may have right to the Tree of Life. That's the Book of Life of the Lamb.

62 Now look at **verse 11, And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth...** Not the sea this time. Where there are no multitudes, nations and tongues, this distinguishes this beast of the United States with the two horns. The Catholics and Protestants rule the United States. It's coming out of the earth. **...and he had two horns like a lamb...** Yes, for years now, for years the Catholic Church and the Protestants pretended they were doing Righteousness. They can't pretend anymore. We're exposing their sins. But then I notice other people now are seeing this, other preachers. Billy Graham's son just came out speaking against sin and this 'Supreme Court' judgment that was just made, the 'Supreme Court'.

63 But YAHWEH, as I said to begin with, He had to prove this. He had to prove to heaven and earth that they totally rejected Him and His Laws while He was actually holding them back from killing themselves. He's holding back the wars. Well, now He's proven it. There's no reason now to hold it back. Right? Unless it be one of us.

64 **...two horns like a lamb, but he spoke like a dragon...** Yes, that's the way we're handling it now.

...remember, YAHWEH proved this. He proves it to heaven and earth exactly what He said in Deuteronomy 30:15-20.

65 I was so glad to see this where the president is not standing with this. He sees the injustice. Justice, you know where that word comes from? It comes from Judah, **Genesis 49**. That's where they get it. We're gonna go into it deeper next week, next Sabbath.

66 **Verse 12, And he exercised all the authority of the first beast before him, and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast...** You see that? This beast right now causes the people to worship the first beast. The 'Supreme Court', did you get that, the 'Supreme Court' is the one that gives you the laws of America. And now it is causing you to worship this first beast. How? Just by this same ruling, putting sodomy in the schools, keeping the Laws of YAHWEH out of the schools, out of anything. They attack all forms of Holiness, all forms of Righteousness.

67 And now they're saying, "It's right. It's not wrong to commit sodomy. It's right." They're saying that and they're saying that to all the world. Notice, they cause the earth and those who dwell upon it to worship this beast whose deadly wound was healed; who's bringing forth the sodomy into the schools through the 'Supreme Court' of America.

68 I've gone over, I know. Next week, we will take up right here, YAHWEH willing, with this and continue. But remember, YAHWEH proved this. He proves it to heaven and earth exactly what He said in **Deuteronomy 30:15-20**. He proved what has just taken place in the courts. And several other preachers now have been reading our literature and they're backing us in this and they're coming against this sin.

69 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-One

The Vatican--The Serpent, Satan The Devil Is Having Its Way With All Nations In This Generation.

08/08/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Louder! Louder! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news is looking great, if you noticed the bombing in Syria from the United States. Syria's an ally of Russia and China, so Russia and China can't sit back. They can't sit back and let this go. If they do, they won't have any allies. They won't trust them. So you see where that puts nuclear war, right out in the front face again.

3 Food shortage, Russia's dumping the food from the west that's been smuggled in. This makes me think retaliation that you find in the very front of **Genesis Chapter 4** where you see this. One person does something, the next person retaliates, then that person retaliates and there's no end to the wars.

4 And I've seen it here in the House.

I've seen it here in **YAHWEH**'s House. And I'm terribly disappointed when I see it because I know we have a *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and I know it's not being practiced when I see retaliation take place for something that was done to them. Wake up! I'm talking to you! You're condemning yourself when you do this. You can't follow the leviathan. You cannot follow the leviathan. This is part of it. Everything you see here is part of the serpent.

5 *Retired general...* Now here's the 'answer' right here. *Retired general calls for revival of concentration camps...* For those who won't follow the pope. Well, we don't follow the pope.

6 This is up in Times Square. [showing picture on monitor] *Yisrayl Hawkins Says There Have Never Been But Two Religious Systems Since Man Was Created...* That is getting a lot of attention because it shows The House of **YAHWEH** and that of the



serpent, the house of the serpent, the leviathan, the Vatican.

7 This one, *Yisrayl Hawkins Reveals Secrets To Mankind's Existence He Says Many Preachers Don't Want Known...* The Vatican certainly doesn't want you to know what I'm going to bring you today, but it's beautiful. And in fact, if you'll pay really close attention to all of this, you can bring it to others later. So you won't have to say "Yisrayl Says." Stand up and stick your chest out and say, "No, here's what the Scriptures say. This is what history says." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 *Yisrayl Hawkins Reveals Secrets To Mankind's Existence He Says Many Preachers Don't Want You To Know...* That came out 8/07. Just for the stations that they're showing me here, which are just a few, just for the stations that they're showing me here, that have chosen to run these articles are reaching a total right now of an audience of 19,823,000 visitors per day. Per day! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 The food, they'd rather dump it than to give it to the poor or give it to anybody. There's really no caring for the poor.

10 I want to show you this one just to remind you of what we're facing and remind you of how big it is. *Vatican signs first treaty with 'State of Palestine'...* Now, normally, you don't see anything from the Vatican. Normally it's the Pope, the Vatican's Santa Claus that they push out in front to make these deals and therefore they can draw back. When you see something that the Vatican, where they actually are reporting it, it's big. Now, the Vatican has many reporters. This is a huge system that reaches out. Its tentacles reach into all forms of government. The supreme courts, from the JP as they call them, Justice of the Peace they call them, up to the supreme courts, it reaches all of them.

11 And if you notice the decision on legalizing gay marriage, as they say "legal." There's nothing legal about it but they say it is. And they do this to fool and deceive with these "legalizations" and say "sodomy is okay." Well, on this 'Supreme Court', out of nine people, there were five Catholics, three Episcopalians, or two Episcopalians which are nothing but Catholics and then they call the other two 'Jews,' which are nothing but Catholics. That's all. Coptic Catholics. They're all following these same Gods which were brought forth by the Catholic Church.

12 But this one, if you notice, it says that the Vatican, right out in front, *Vatican signs first treaty...* You don't see any of what's going on. When dealing with the Catholic Church, with the Vatican, you don't see inside what's going on like you can sometimes see with the government or other institutions. Like you go to Washington, you can sit in on what our Senators are doing, what our Congressmen are doing, you can sit in their offices when they're convening and you can see them passing these laws, one law after another being argued about and passed. Even though the opposition to that law brings forth the harm that law is going to do, most of the time they go ahead and pass it because it's written by the majority.

13 And when a Catholic priest appears in an office and says, "I have 52,000 people that want this passed," or "I have this many thousand people that don't want this law passed" it is swayed by the Vatican.

14 I want you to understand that. This is a big thing. The Vatican is not a little church like they pretend by putting certain things on the news. They show you these cardinals inside and they're all so holy looking and praying and they've got these upside down swords that they're carrying around like this and saying they're the crosses. And they're

dressed in Santa Claus uniforms, red and white. All of them dress like that, including the pope. Sometimes he dresses just in the white.

15 But this is for show. It's like the Vatican is nothing but just praying to their Gods and praying for you and blessing the poor and kissing the babies. I mean, that's all the Vatican is. They don't show you what is really going on in the Vatican. This is a show to keep your mind off of what is going on with that agency. Agency, that's what I'm gonna call it from now on, I think. That agency.

16 (Let's see.) *Vatican signs first treaty with 'State of Palestine', Israel angered...* By it, it says. *Vatican and Palestinian leaders sign historic first legal treaty...*

17 *Pope Francis meets with...* Oh, that doesn't make any difference. *Pope Francis: Divorce Can Be 'Morally Necessary' To Protect Kids...* See, this is the church part of it that they're putting out in front.

18 *US Lawmakers: Pope Francis Wrong to 'Legitimize' Palestinians...* Well, it wasn't Pope Francis that did this. You just read it's the Vatican that's doing this and they're the ones that are controlling the world. They're the ones that are spoken of in **Revelation 13**, **Revelation 17** and **18**.

19 *Exclusive look at the draft schedule for Pope Francis' US trip this fall...* He has all these reporters that're writing about him to make it look like that he is something holy, just and righteous when in actual fact, they're changing the Laws of **YAHWEH** as **YAHWEH** said they would.

20 *Why Four Justices Were Against the Supreme Court's Huge Gay-Marriage Decision...* They had to make it look like they were arguing in there to bring this forth and four of them disagreed. So that left a majority of five which they knew that was going to be the case. I think it was decided before they ever went in what they would

do, like the judges when they have a case here. They take the lawyers behind the doors and the case is decided before the trial is ever heard by the jury. Yes, they speak in secret to do these things.

21 This thing that you just saw with the drugs, where heroin is killing so many people because the doctors are selling them heroin and getting them hooked. Then the judges put them in prison. The judges put them in prison. Why? Because there's money in the prisons. This helps the judicial system. That's all part of the Vatican.

22 Now, the drugs, the heroin, the pharmaceuticals, that's part of the Vatican. They get their cut out of every drug sold. Yes. That's a fact. And if you'll read **Revelation 9** you will see that they still won't repent of their pharmaceuticals. That's one of them. Well, you sell the heroin first then you say, well now they're trying to pass a law where they can sell an antidote to the heroin. Well, see you've got two sales here. You've doubled your money if you can get this law passed. And they'll get it passed.

23 The only one that I can see who is actually with a true answer, a right answer, is Barack Obama when he says, "It's not right to be putting these people in prison. It's not right to be selling these drugs and what we need is proper education for the people and the doctors that are selling them the drugs." That's Barack Obama. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 Well, that's what we need is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and he's the only one who's pushing that forward and this is what I'm bringing out. None of these, none of these things that the Vatican is passing right now is going to help any at all as far as solving that problem. Their problem is they're not making enough money so it's gonna solve that problem. It's gonna make them more money to, what'd they call it here recently

when they were taking all this money in banks here and putting it somewhere else and hiding it and laundering it and so forth? This will help them to get more money to stack up somewhere in holds here and there.

25 Last week, I was reading to you... not last week, I missed last week. The week before I was reading from *realnewsrightnow.com* And it says, *Pope Francis: God Has Instructed Me to Revise the Ten Commandments...* Now, God, of course that's not **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** is the Creator. **YAHWEH** is in full control as He shows. And remember in **Revelation**, the last chapter in **Revelation**, **Revelation 22**, the last three verses of that chapter say that the person, any person, pope or whatever you want to call yourself, Baptist, Methodist preachers, whoever follows him in this change, you're as guilty as he is. And **YAHWEH** says Eternal Life will be taken from you. You're gonna be marked as not worthy to receive Eternal Life. It says it plain. You better read it for yourself, all you preachers that are hearing me out there.

26 The Pope has already changed the Commandments. This occurred with Constantine. This was where the Vatican told Constantine. No, Constantine didn't do this on his own. Constantine, history says, was an idiot that the Vatican used like they're using the popes today. And the Vatican chose the two Gods to replace Yahshua's Name and they replaced **YAHWEH**'s Name, too, in the Holy Scriptures.

27 Do y'all remember so many years ago when I was writing articles for a magazine *Biblical Archeology Review*? And I was putting articles in the *Biblical Archeology Review* and all the Christian preachers were bitching and raising hell because they were printing my articles and they wouldn't print theirs. And *Biblical Archeology* says that they felt it was fair to let me have my say as well as everyone. Freedom of speech. And this is what they came back with.

28 But these were many years ago and I was showing that the Catholic Church was in charge of the Dead Sea Scrolls. I had already seen the Dead Sea Scrolls, that is, I saw part of them under glass in 1982 in a museum in Israel. And you can clearly make out the Name **YAHWEH**. And everything we read and everything they read and this was published in *Biblical Archeology Review* and I brought it out in *The Prophetic Word Magazine* but it said that there was nothing in the Dead Sea Scrolls that would support Christianity. Well, they kept trying to get the Dead Sea Scrolls translated and out to the people.

29 Remember they had *The Book of YAHWEH* hidden for over 1,500 years and people were fighting to try to get it and they were arguing but it wasn't helping. The Catholic Church was in charge and it took a black plague to wipe out half of the Catholic Church before they did this. It limited their power so *The Book of YAHWEH* could once again be printed.

30 Now since that *Book of YAHWEH*, since I started advertising and showing this history in the Newsletters, people are writing in more and more. It's picking up more and more but they're demanding *The Book of YAHWEH*. As a result, our printers can't keep up with it. We're out of *Books of YAHWEH* but we won't be long. We're working at it.

31 But the people are wanting to see *The Book of YAHWEH* now and this is great. And it's going to get bigger, much bigger. I would say we're going to sell about two billion of those probably before it's over. Like the *King James Version*, when it finally got out to the people, it sold like hotcakes. It's still the world's biggest seller. *The Book of YAHWEH* will be very soon. It will be the world's biggest seller and it will remain so throughout Eternity. Yes! *The Book of YAHWEH*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well, you could see there how much

power the Catholic Church had, the Vatican. I'm not talking about Pope Constantine, the idiot that didn't know two Gods from one. He couldn't even count to two. Most of them can't count to three but he couldn't even count to one! And he said, "This is the God," and then he gave them two. That's what an idiot he was. Well, that's what they put out front to do their bidding.

33 If you remember, if you've read anything about the Jesuit priests, the Jesuits were created, the Jesuit organization, it was created as hatchet men to kill, to kill and kill and kill. And they had to swear to kill in a certain way as the Great Kohan David Yahodah has told you. And that's what I was trying to get him to look up yesterday and couldn't get him on the phone. And then I forgot about it this morning when he called and said, "They said you were trying to find me." Well, the phones weren't working yesterday. They were working but they weren't working for me and David! [laughing]

34 But anyway, this Jesuit priesthood, it was invented for the purpose of going and wiping out the enemies of the Vatican. Well, it got big in itself. It's like the ISIS army or the others that they're calling these armies that they've got going now. It got so big that it outweighed the Catholic Church and the Vatican. Well now, as you can see, they're taking over the Vatican and they've got a Jesuit Santa Claus out here to send forth to tell the people how holy he is and God is talking to him and telling him to change these Commandments, you see.

35 Well, they still haven't released or translated the Dead Sea Scrolls. And when they were sued, they were actually taken to court and the priests who were in charge of them, the Dead Sea Scrolls, I brought this all out years ago, they fired the priests. They fired the Catholic priests. But the Catholic priests wouldn't leave. Nobody went in and

got them and took them out. They're still there and they're still keeping hush-hush the Dead Sea Scrolls. Yeah.

36 Well, this shows you the same power that they had over the *King James Version* before they let it out, finally let it out. They were forced to by **YAHWEH** Himself; otherwise, you wouldn't have a *King James Version*. But they don't want the Dead Sea Scrolls put out there to back up *The Book of YAHWEH*. It may be that **YAHWEH** intends to make them do it or not. But one thing that is going out right now is *The Book of YAHWEH*.

37 Well, here Pope Francis now says he's given command by God. Well that God is the Vatican, of course. This Vatican, this is the agency that I want to explain in full this time before stopping. Not today's sermon, there's no way I could cover it in today's sermon. But he's gonna revise the Ten Commandments. And the 'Supreme Court' of the earth and the Quartet are going to fall in line with this. According to **Revelation**, they're going to support this Vatican in doing this.

38 Now, listen to what it says. Remember the history. I want you to remember the history of this system, the leviathan, the Vatican, in Israel and in Rome. Let's look at **Yahchanan Mark** and show you what the Savior said here. **Yahchanan Mark 7**. Even in Yahshua's day, this was a big deal. They started out with building an army, that is Herod did, the Herodians. They're the ones that had the wealth. I've brought this out, the history of it. I showed you that they're the ones that had the wealth, that started the Roman army that would take in villages and take their men and put them in their armies and kept enlarging their armies. They never could squash Jerusalem and Israel. They kept having trouble.

39 And even Herod, when he had his brothers' wife and Yahchanan went to him-

-he didn't go to him personally, he was just preaching this. And Herod heard of it and he quickly arrested Yahchanan and put him in jail. That's what they do today. Remember? They try to put them in jail or set them on fire, burn them out. But if they want to squash a preacher and that preacher doesn't have **YAHWEH's** Protection, then he's going to jail. And their prisons are where they get rid of them and keep freedom of speech down. See?

40 So that's what's taking place now. Surely anyone can see this, even in the latest activities of the beastly system here in this country. And at the same time they're pushing down the Ten Commandments of **YAHWEH**, they're bringing up evil like sodomy. And also you'll see this in this article, adultery, which includes sodomy. They're gonna take that Commandment totally out as I'll read you here in just a moment.

41 Well, here in **Yahchanan Mark 7:9**, **Then He said to them: How well you reject the Laws of YAHWEH, so that you may keep your own traditions!...** Now this was the Savior doing the speaking. You get that? You see that, all of you? He says even at that time they were rejecting the Laws of **YAHWEH** to bring forth their own personal laws. But also they had been handed down, handed down.

42 So this had been going on since the days of nimrod. That's where it started with the sons of Noah who survived the flood. That's where it started. The sons of Noah who turned right back to God worship and that system of rebellion against **YAHWEH's** Laws had been brought down to Yahshua Who was still speaking of it at that time.

43 Look at **verse 1**, it shows you who they were. **Then the Pharisees and certain scribes came together to Him, having come from Yerusalem...** This is the Vatican it's speaking of here. Pharisees, Sadducees, Scribes, their lawyers are also mentioned

here and in **Acts 7**, their lawyers, lawyers. These are lawyers that turn into judges and go to the supreme courts and so forth. Even your congress, your politicians, many of them are lawyers and they all go to the Vatican's schools to learn their laws. Not **YAHWEH's** Laws, but the Vatican's laws that the Vatican passes in the United States.

44 And they don't know it yet but these same laws are in Israel and they're getting stronger and stronger in the land of Israel. And this thing with the Palestinians is just one tiny step now towards what they intend to take over and that is the temple mount. They want it and they want to rebuild that temple in Jerusalem. Well, it failed before because the people were being read the Laws daily. That's the reason it failed. Every day that Law was read. It was a daily oblation to read that Law everyday. And the people would come from miles. They'd take their vacations in the temple to hear that Law read.

45 So they'd say, "Why is Herod, he's a king, why has he got his brother's wife there committing adultery with her?" And they solved that problem. How did they solve it? They put Yahchanan in prison. Well, the same law is going on here today. Yahshua came the same way and notice, He was teaching that you're doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws.

46 What are they doing here with Pope Francis? They're doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. But this time they intend to squash **YAHWEH's** Laws, His Name and His Laws as **Revelation 13** shows you. They intend to blaspheme the Name of **YAHWEH** and The House of **YAHWEH** and the Laws of **YAHWEH** as shown in **Daniyl 7**.

47 Well **Yahchanan Mark 7:1** shows you, **Then the Pharisees and certain scribes came together to Him, having come from Yerusalem.**

48 Look at **verse 6, He answered, and said to them: Well has Isayah prophesied of you hypocrites...** We'll see that Prophecy in **Isayah** concerning the Vatican. ...**as it is written: This people honors Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me...** When you see them prancing around, when you see the pope and the cardinals prancing around in their Santa Claus uniforms and their crosses that represent the sword "by this you will conquer" around in the Vatican, it looks like they're walking around praying and they're just so 'holy' there in the Vatican. Who could ever think ill of these people? So they're trusted. Yes, they're trusted. And they're gonna deceive the whole world, the whole world is going to worship them whose names are not written in *The Book of Life*. Yes. The only ones who are written in The Book of Life are called to **YAHWEH's** House. That's a fact. You wouldn't be written there if you weren't written here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 **Verse 7, But in vain do they worship Me, teaching as doctrine the commandments of men...** The Pope is gonna change the Commandments of **YAHWEH**, to what? To that of the men.

50 **Verse 8, For laying aside...** They're asking themselves now, "Why didn't we take the Ten Commandments out of the bible before we allowed it to be printed?" That's what they're screaming at one another. "Well, it's your fault!" "No, it's your fault!" "Them Commandments didn't have to be there. We could have taken all of them out before we allowed King James to authorize it, before we told King James you can authorize this now."

51 **Verse 8, For laying aside the Law of YAHWEH, you hold the tradition of men!...** Commandments of men He just named them, commandments of men in **verse 7**.

52 **Verse 9, Then He said to them: How**

well you reject the Laws of YAHWEH, so that you may keep your own traditions!... Now, notice here He speaks of their forefathers.

53 **Verse 10, For Mosheh said: Honor your father and your mother...** And He quotes this. Well, I'll show you what they're going to do to that Commandment now.

54 Look on down to **verse 13, Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your traditions...** That is, your commandments. ...**you have handed down!...** Handed down from one generation to another. That's starting with nimrod, nimrod who created Babylon and the Babylonish system; that is, the father of nimrod. Cush created the nimrod system that created confusion, Babylon.

55 ...**handed down! And many other similar things you do...** Yes, many other similar things are being done daily inside the Vatican. You don't see it. You don't see these laws being passed but they pass the laws in the Vatican. They send their representatives to all the people of all the lands to say, "This is what we want done." They take it to the politicians who are theirs to begin with and inside they pretend that they're making a vote when it's already decided what they're going to do. It's decided in the Vatican what they are going to do.

56 Look on down to **verse 21, For from within--out of the heart of men, from his mind--proceed evil thoughts...** Remember that word **evil** now. **Genesis 3:5**. Be like the Gods, be evil like the Gods. ...**proceed evil thoughts, adulteries...** That word **adulteries**, it includes sodomy, if you look up the word and the meaning of it. The Catholic Church knows this too. That's the reason they want to get rid of the Commandment. It includes sodomy. ...**fornications, murders,**

57 **Verse 22, Thefts, lust, wickedness, deceit...** Remember that word **deceit** because you're gonna see a lot of it in the

next few lessons that I give you. That word deceit, the Catholic Church is great at this. Malachi Martin said they're the best. They're the best trained in the world. They study this psychology extremely. They study it extremely so they can present lies that make it sound like they mean something else when they say them or when they're written.

58 ...**lasciviousness**... That is, a license to sin. In communication with this, remember the words noisome, noisome pestilence. That's what we're seeing in the drugs today and the disease epidemics that boggle the mind to where the person can't think.

59 I've seen people come here and I try to get them off of marijuana through my preaching. I try to get them to stop it and they claim that they can but they never do. It seems like once they get hooked on that, there's something missing in the mind and it keeps them from getting rid of it even though they know how evil it is. They knew that before they came to that stage but now they can't think. They can't reason. They can't control their body to where they can actually stop it anymore. And I notice they die early.

60 ...**an evil eye**... Yes, that's being practiced. It's being taught throughout the world today. ...**blasphemy**... We'll see more of that in revelation. Remember this system, this agency, it brings forth the blasphemy. ...**pride, and foolishness**--

61 **Verse 23, All these evil**... All evil. Remember the Gods, following the Gods of evil which **Revelation 9** says are demons. Demons that Satan uses for influence of the people of which we see in **Genesis** itself.

62 (Let's see.) Constantine, let me get on down here. Modern society. ...*the Pope spoke about the importance of family in modern society*... Now what he's speaking of here when he says modern, he's meaning man with man, sodomy. Modern society,

that's what he's referring to. ...*"It needs to be helped and strengthened*... That is, he wants them to strengthen sin. That's the reason he wants to wipe out the Ten Commandments. The Vatican, not the pope, he's their spokesman. The pope couldn't care less. He's just doing his job because he gets paid for doing his job and he gets to enjoy the riches of the Catholic Church.

63 ...*"It needs to be helped and strengthened*... That is, sin needs to be stronger. Sin needs to be stronger so you won't be keeping your Appointments with YAHWEH anymore, so you won't be using the Name in prayer anymore. That's what he's trying to bring forth. ...*lest we lose our proper sense of the services which society as a whole provides*"... Yes, it does come forth from society because that's what is being planted in society's brains, in their mind.

64 If the Laws of YAHWEH were taught, if the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* was taught to the doctors and the people, as Barack Obama said, we wouldn't have the drug problem. We wouldn't have the prison problem. We wouldn't be selling another drug to counteract the first drug. "But we wouldn't be doubling our money. Now, President Obama, you've got to think here, we need some more money in this coffer of the Vatican. You can't teach this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You're gonna wipe out our drug problem here; that is, our drug money-making machine we've got going."

65 That's what it's all about. Sell them a drug to counteract the first drug and you've doubled your profit right there. That's what the doctors want to do. Barack Obama says your prisons are wrong. They need to be changed. There are innocent people in these prisons that shouldn't be here. You shouldn't be putting these drug

addicts in the prisons. The doctors are what made them a drug addict. Where did the doctors come from? They're certainly not of YAHWEH. You don't see this crap going on in YAHWEH's House. And it won't be in the Kingdom.

66 She suffered many things from many physicians, Yahshua said. He didn't say physicians healed her, did He? He said she suffered many things from many physicians. Does that ever get through to anybody what Yahshua said?

67 Modern society, they plant this in the people's minds and modern society does it and then they say, "Well, we've got to make this legal now." *Pope Francis announced...* That's his job, to announce what the Vatican said. *...to Christians around the world...* Around the world, everywhere, not just to Christians but all those they'll influence. *...around the world that God had called upon him, instructing him to "revise the most sacred of texts, the Ten Commandments." Given to the Israelites by God himself...* No, God didn't give the Ten Commandments. The Gods are evil and it's those that the Vatican is following that want to take away the Righteousness of YAHWEH. But see, psychology-wise here, you'd think that God gave the Ten Commandments. That's what they put in the *King James Version*.

68 YAHWEH said in **Genesis 1:26**, "I will make man in My Image." Satan said,

And those who will not follow YAHWEH, they've got the wages of sin and those who follow this beastly system, their names are taken out of The Book of Life. Now that's a fact.

"Has YAHWEH said this?" In **Genesis 3**, Satan says, "Has YAHWEH said this? He's lying." Yahshua said in **Yahchanan [John] 8:44**, no, it's Satan that's lying not YAHWEH. And those who will not follow YAHWEH, they've got the wages of sin and those who follow this beastly system, their names are taken out of The Book of Life. Now that's a fact. That's shown in **Revelation** by the Savior, the last three verses, the last three verses. You follow this system and I'm here to warn you right now, whether your preacher is telling you "yes it's okay" or not, you follow this system that they have and you're wrong.

69 The Ten Commandments were changed back in the days of Constantine. They're just making further changes to them so they can increase their amounts of sodomy and harlotry throughout the whole world.

70 *...Given to the Israelites by God himself at Mount Sinai, the Commandments include instructions for worship and list several prohibited practices.*

71 *...Pope Francis said Christians around the world are "faced with...* Now, he puts the obligation on the Christians. "Now, you've got to get behind me in this. We've got to push this." This is what he's saying. This is something that will lift their faith and they'll think what they're doing is right. "Yes, let's help the pope. The Lord called me to help the pope. I'm gonna spread this far and wide." This is what he's putting in their minds.

72 *... "faced with ever-increasing temptations brought on by the evils of modern society." The Pope said the updated Commandments...* Will turn this evil into Righteousness. You won't be breaking a Commandment anymore, he says. Well I've got news for you. Just because he changed it in his book, there's no sign *The Book of YAHWEH* was ever changed, not at all.

It says sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws.

73 He says, *...Commandments reflect the changing times and include some minor rewording of the existing rules as well as the addition of two new Commandments.*

74 *...The Fourth Commandment... Which if he'd look in The Book of YAHWEH, he'd find out it's the fifth, not the fourth. The fourth Commandment is remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy. But he's saying, ...The Fourth Commandment, which advocates that proper respect be shown towards one's parents, has been reworded in order to include children raised by same-sex parents... Sodomites. You've got two men for your parents. Some babies have that today, many of them throughout the world. It's such a mixed up, evil world and he wants to make out like changing this Commandment now will make this okay. ...has been reworded in order to include children raised by same-sex partners.*

75 *...Pope Francis said the Seventh Commandment... He got that one right. It is the Seventh one. ...prohibiting adultery and, among other things, homosexuality... Now, he knows this. They actually know that this Commandment includes sodomy. ...has been removed entirely... "I just took that one out." Don't have to worry about that one anymore. It's gone along with the Sabbath, your Appointments on the Sabbath. ...as instructed by God... Not YAHWEH now, but the evil of the Gods. **Genesis 3:5.** ...In order to extend "God's grace to all His children"... Wow, don't that sound peachy?*

76 *...The new Fifth Commandment which replaces the prohibition of adultery, forbids all aspects of genetic engineering... Yeah, this is the fifth commandment. It's going to forbid all aspects of genetic engineering. ...and bans the consumption of genetically modified foods... Now,*

if he can pull this one off, he won't be actually forbidding this to all, but he will be forbidding this to those they want to arrest. If they can pull this off, they had such laws remember in the Crusades. They had if you had a menorah, a seven lamp Lampstand, if you owned one of those and they found out about it, you had a death penalty hanging over you.

77 If you kept the Seventh Day Sabbath and the neighbors, if they saw you keeping the Sabbath, resting on the Seventh Day Sabbath, that was part of the restrictions that the Pharisees put on when they polluted the Sabbath, and they found out you were keeping the Sabbath Day, that was a death penalty. They would haul you into court, into their judicial system as they called it. They would haul you into court and your neighbors could testify against you. You could not testify on your own. They wouldn't believe anything you said but you could testify to who your enemies were. They wanted to know your enemies because they wanted to get more testimonies against you. And you could also testify to who your friends were so they could go out and get them too.

78 Well, if they pass this law, there's no food on earth that I know of right now that's not modified. There's no food and this has spread throughout the whole earth. India thinks they've got it under control but they don't. Russia thinks they have it under control but they don't. Everywhere the wind blows, this is carried. The genetically modified crops are all over the world. Wherever the pollen goes, that's where the genetic engineering goes, everything we have.

79 So if they wanted to, they could test your food and see. If they pass this law and they bring it to strictness like they want to, this is what they want to do. If you don't put your trust in YAHWEH, you'll be part

of this persecution, part of these arrests and trials and imprisonments or even death penalties. They could come into your home if somebody testified against you. They could take flour out of your cabinet, out of your bins, sugar, whatever you have in your house and say, "Well, this is genetically altered. You're under arrest." They could confiscate all your property.

80 This is what they did when people kept the Sabbath. You think they'd do anything less with these laws? Because Constantine passed a law, "you can't be like those who keep the Sabbath Day. We will keep Sunday. We'll worship these two Gods..." This one God and gave them two. "And those laws killed trillions, history says trillions of people. If they pass this, they could kill everyone in the world that they don't want alive and that's what they're trying to do.

81 *...forbids all aspects...* This is one of the ten, one of the eleven. They've got eleven commandments now that are gonna be out really, really soon. The Vatican is putting it in stone. They're gonna hand it down from Mount Sinai. Their Santa Claus is gonna go by and get it on the way to Christmas parties and deliver it to your house.

82 *...forbids all aspects of genetic engineering and bans the consumption of genetically modified foods...* This will cover everyone that they want to kill, that they want to murder, they want to wipe out. Not that they want everyone to quit eating it. They're gonna be eating it themselves. They already are. The pope had a garden just recently and it was advertised they were using commercial fertilizers and calling it organic.

83 *...Lastly, the Eleventh Commandment...* This is the new one. *...disallows personal idolization...* What this commandment means right here is you cannot, if this

law is passed, which they want to make this their law in America, if this law is passed, this means you cannot have YAHWEH as your idol. This is not talking about a wooden board that you pray to. It's talking about your own thoughts, your own prayers. You've got to pray to who they say.

84 Listen to this very closely. *...Lastly the Eleventh Commandment disallows personal idolization...* You can't make an idol on your own. You must worship the ones they make for you. You must worship the ones that they choose for you to worship. This means you can't worship YAHWEH. That's your personal idol. *... and the glorification of one's self over God...* If you worship YAHWEH, that's your glorification. That's your idol, your glorification of yourself over God.

85 You saw what they did to the people who were using the Name YAHWEH while The House of YAHWEH has been in existence in this time period. You saw even more than that. You saw what they tried with The House of YAHWEH. If they get these laws passed, which I feel sure they will, the Vatican, the Vatican is the ruler of the kings of the earth and if they get them passed, they've got the world under full control over God. If they can bring these to pass, they'll have you where they can arrest you. They can arrest anyone on the face of the earth, bring them to court with the death penalty attached.

86 *A spokesman for the Vatican...* A spokesman for the Vatican now. They actually use the word Vatican again. *... Father Federico Lombardi, said the Eleven Commandments are currently being etched into marble by an Italian sculptor and, upon completion, will be unveiled to the world in Saint Peter's Square following an internationally televised mass...* So this is gonna go out to all the world on an internationally televised mass. This is no

joke. They're bringing this about, the eleven commandments.

87 *To the members of the NATO defense...* The NATO defense is just one army that the Vatican actually controls and was set up to bring about the Vatican's will, just one. Study about it. Read about it. This thing is big. It's huge. The Vatican reaches out into all the world. It's not a tiny thing that we're up against here. It's controlling right now the United States.

88 Let's turn to **Revelation** and read that part first before we go into this other. **Revelation 13**. Look at **Revelation 9** first because you're seeing the Quartet here that started in **chapter 6**. You're seeing the Quartet in action here and you've got to remember this. The way they've got this system set up, it makes no difference if a president or a congressman or a senator objected.

89 You see the way Ron Paul, he writes letters trying to correct the situation. He writes letters exposing the evil that's in the governments in Washington and he calls it that too. I don't know if his son is bringing forth the same thing. His son is now running for president. But I don't know if he brings forth the same thing. The fact is, they know that it's evil but he's just one man so he's against all these others who the Vatican has under their thumb. And if the person gives in, and apparently Ron Paul didn't, I hope he didn't. I used to read his letters years ago. I haven't seen one in a long time but I hope he didn't give in.

90 But the Vatican has enough votes to get what it wants. Like the 'Supreme Court'. If one or two of them or even as many as three or four could say, "No, this is evil, I'm not going to vote for it," it would still pass. Of course, all nine of those voted for gay marriage. They objected, they said four of them, but they all went ahead and voted for this evil, for pushing aside

YAHWEH and His Laws for this tradition of sodomy. If you don't think it's a tradition, read **Yeremyah 23:15**, it's brought to all the world, sodomy. They're like Sodom and Gomorrah. And YAHWEH said, the Prophet said if YAHWEH hadn't saved a Remnant, a Remnant, we would all be agreeing to this. Well there is a Remnant.

91 But here are the drugs now and the Quartet is shown and their nuclear war is shown right here. And a third part of man killed by famine and nuclear war and disease epidemics. And then **Revelation 9:20**, we see here the drug dealing that is going on, the pharmaceuticals and the people dying from doctors' prescriptions. I think my brother was killed in that manner because they couldn't find anything wrong with the man or said they couldn't. And I'm thinking that's the way he died. But YAHWEH said He gave him to that curse.

92 Anyway, here you see, **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues...** He named in and around the River Euphrates and the nuclear war here plus the famine and disease epidemics. And He said, **...the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands...** Works of their hands, that's what it was talking about is changing YAHWEH's Laws. **...that they should not worship demons...** You see that demons? Demons, if you'd look at **Revelation 12:9**, you'll see that these ones called demons, they are the Gods that actually followed Lucifer, Hillyl, YAHWEH's wife as shown in **Isayah 14** and many other places.

93 **...worship demons...** Those are the ones that followed her. **...and Gods...** Their Gods, if you notice. **...Gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass...** And remember that word **brass** because when we look up the word serpent we see that word serpent actually has in it brass,

iron, fetters. And with that there, we'll compare Daniyl's portraying of this beastly system, this fourth beastly system that tears and rips and tramples, kills and murders. And this has been going on now for many, many years. **...of brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;**

94 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** Murders? What do you call it when they take these babies and very carefully take them and divide the body parts and sell them? I'm so glad that hit the news because it shows the lack of love. Remember, Yahshua said in this generation it would be so. He said because of iniquity, putting away of the Laws of YAHWEH which we just got through reading about, putting away that Law, that's iniquity. That's what the pope is doing. That's what the Vatican is doing right now. They're pushing aside the Laws. That's called iniquity. Iniquity leads to sin. Iniquity itself is a sin because you can't change the Word of YAHWEH. That's a sin to change the Word of YAHWEH. But putting it aside, when you see that word iniquity, remember it's pushing the Laws aside so you can bring forth man's laws.

95 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** Whether it's a baby or an adult it makes no difference. It's still murder. **...nor of their sorceries...** This right here, if you look it up, it's pharmaceuticals, this sorcery. It's pharmaceuticals, legalized so they can make money off of them. Knowing they're harmful to your health, doctors who are convicted in their hearts, write articles telling you, "If you have heart trouble and you go to a doctor, he's going to make you worse. The practices of the hospitals will make you worse."

96 **...nor of their fornication...** That is, idolatry. Read the note in your *Book of YAHWEH*. But they still won't repent

of this. This is the Vatican that they're following.

97 Now in **Revelation 13, Revelation 13**, we see here an agency or a beastly system, a beastly system. And it says, this is **verse 1, And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea...** We know that **Revelation 17:15** shows that this sea is multitudes, nations and tongues. That's where it rose up out of.

98 YAHWEH said in the Last Days, remember, "In the Last Days I will establish My House in a Babylonish land not yet established." They didn't even know about America at that time. America wasn't even 'discovered' until 1492. Remember? "1492 Columbus sailed the ocean blue," that's a little poem that they say to all the people. They want to get it in your head that Columbus was the first. That's the reason they owned it. That's the reason they established ownership of it. That was for a reason.

99 But the fact is, America was not discovered until that time. Yet YAHWEH said, "It's going to be established in a Babylonish land that's not even known about right now." And lo and behold it came to pass. Can you figure that one? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

100 Now, we're talking about a Being here Who can look down in the future and tell you, He can even look at you and tell you how many hairs you've got on your head. He can look at a sparrow and He knows all the sparrows in the world and knows when one of them falls. Now, He's YAHWEH Who wrote this Prophecy and wrote the Prophecy about His House and wrote this Prophecy and shows all this. Now **Revelation** was written in about 96 CE. The temple was destroyed twenty-six years before that, 70 AD, about twenty-six years. And here we are with this beastly system being shown here, not in Jerusalem,

He took them out of there. He took them 'beyond Babylon.' Remember?

101 He saw this beastly system rising up. **...having seven heads and ten horns...** The seven heads as we've shown in **Revelation 17:9** are seven mountains on which the Vatican was established. Ten horns, that's ten different religions they had at that time. **...and upon his horns ten crowns...** Authority was given. **...and upon his heads the names of blasphemy.**

102 **Verse 2, And the beast which I saw was similar to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion...** All of this compares, if you look at it, back to **Genesis 49** showing the twelve tribes and what they would become. And then you see the dragon. **...and the dragon...** This is where it gets complicated and it gets worse for those who have no understanding. **...the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...** Great authority. Now, what is he gonna do with that authority? Notice.

103 **Verse 3, And I saw one of his heads, as it were, wounded to death. And his deadly wound was healed; and all the world wondered after the beast...** They followed this beast. All the world followed this beast.

104 If you think what a feat that is to accomplish, this is not a weak system that is set up here. The Vatican, it is the strongest system that Satan could ever devise. And she's working, she's working, her and the Gods that followed her, are working full time, trying to use this to destroy mankind and the earth and the heavens that support mankind.

105 **Verse 4, And they worshiped the dragon which gave power to the beast...** You know where the Vatican is getting its power and authority? Not from YAHWEH. They're changing, they're pushing aside YAHWEH's Authority for the evil Gods. **... and they worshiped the beast, saying: Who**

is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?... So you see it's right back to the way of Cain, way of Cain, way of Cain. Get that in your mind, back to the way of Cain. We'll see that later.

106 **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth...** That's the pope. **...speaking great things, and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons; months...** This is the ending of it now. This is the thing. The time period that Daniyl showed would be broken into pieces it's a time of activation, activation. And each activation has a set time and then it stops, and so forth. That's what's shown in **Daniyl.**

107 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** You can't mention the Name YAHWEH in the world. If people start mentioning the Name of YAHWEH and start turning from evil in any way and start saying, "You've got to keep the Ten Commandments," this power comes down on you, to destroy you. **...blasphemy against YAHWEH, to blaspheme His Name...** That's what he did. They took the Name out of *The Book of YAHWEH*, remember. **...blasphemy against His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven.**

108 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations...** Over all of them. You see that? It's complete. It is complete. It's reaching into all nations.

109 Whether the Muslims realize it or not, they're being controlled by this system. Whether Russia or China or those that worship something else, they think, they're still worshiping this evil system that makes war. And they're yielding to it and now it's going to take advantage of them as Malachi Martin says. They're going to be pulled in.

You can see from today's news, that's what's taking place. And they won't be able to risk this diplomacy long. They're going to have to give in to war. And they're building for it and they're making arrangements to where they can start hitting with a blow when they need to.

110 Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him--whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in the Book of Life of the Lamb Who was slain... Those names that are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

111 Turn on over to **Revelation 17**. I think that's enough there. Let's go to **Revelation 22**. **Revelation 22**. You're pretty familiar, everybody is, but we'll cover that in the start of next week's broadcast. The nuclear wars, we know they're soon.

112 The Vatican is changing the Ten Commandments again. This is not the first time as **Daniyl 7** shows. It's not to promote Righteousness but to promote sin. It's obvious. This should be obvious to everyone. Surely anyone can see that changing the Laws brings the curse of death.

113 Look at **Revelation 22:12**. If you notice here, this is Yahshua doing the speaking. Now, they took his Name out of the *King James Version* and they put

If YAHWEH wanted to, He could turn all the world right now but He doesn't want to. He's letting them play their hand out to show what sin brings and that His Word is absolutely necessary for you to understand and believe.

the names of Gods there as if a God was speaking this to the people. This God the pope speaks of is not YAHWEH. It's not Yahshua. And if the Names were restored like *The Book of YAHWEH* shows, then you would readily see that YAHWEH has a Work and the Savior, Yahshua Messiah, sits at His Right Hand bringing forth YAHWEH's Laws.

114 The Levitical priesthood actually disqualified itself and was given years and years to do so and has brought the world to the brink of destruction at this time. They still control by force the nations but they don't hold the Holy Scepter that is shown in **Genesis 49**. Yahshua qualified for that Scepter. He's not been given Authority to bring forth the Laws of YAHWEH except through The House of YAHWEH at this time. And that's a meager thing, a really meager thing that YAHWEH is doing right now. If YAHWEH wanted to, He could turn all the world right now but He doesn't want to. He's letting them play their hand out to show what sin brings and that His Word is absolutely necessary for you to understand and believe.

115 Well Yahshua here is doing the speaking and He says in **Revelation 22:12**, **And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

116 Verse **13**, **I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

117 Verse **14**, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** Those are YAHWEH's Laws. Not the pope's laws, not the Vatican's laws, not the changed laws, but His Laws, YAHWEH's Laws.

118 Now, look on over to verse **18**, **For I testify to everyone who hears the Words of the Prophecy of this Book: If any man will add to these things...** Now, this is what they're doing. This is what the Vatican is doing. The strange thing is that the whole

world is following. The whole world is following this beastly system right now. The only one that is not following is The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

119 There are two religious systems in the earth today. The Vatican which has been in leadership all this time is one. That's another great Prophecy right there. The United States, where The House of YAHWEH was prophesied to be, YAHWEH even told you here's a land that doesn't exist but it's going to be the chief of the nations. You'll see that more clearly next week, YAHWEH willing. The chief of the nations, there's no doubt, all the nations, everybody agrees that it's the United States. If you look at it on a map, it's half as big or maybe even not half as big as China. The whole United States is not even half as big as China, not even half as big as Russia but it's the chief of the nations.

120 How could you possibly prophesy this? How could you possibly prophesy such a thing for this little land, this little bitty land called the United States? But He says, "It's going to be the chief of the nations and that's where I'm going to establish My House. It doesn't exist yet, but it's going to and that's where I'm going to establish My House." And lo and behold every bit of it came to pass. You're in His House right now. You're sitting here in His House right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

121 **...If any man will add to these things, it will come to pass that he will add to himself the plagues that are written in this Book.**

122 **Verse 19, And if any man will take away from the words of the Book of this Prophecy...** Which the Vatican is doing and the whole world is gonna follow this, so says the Prophecies. **...it will come to pass that he will take away his part out of the Book of Life...** That means he's dead. They're dead. They're not going to ever be given an opportunity to enter the Kingdom. They'll

be ashes under the souls of your feet, dust. To dust they will return. Dust shall be their reward.

123 **...part out of the Book of Life, and out of YAHWEH Shammah, and from the things which are written in this Book...** All rights from the things that are written in this Book belong to you, brethren, because you're The House of YAHWEH. But those who change this in any way, their lives, their part to this Book of Life and all the things that are written in it for you will be taken away.

124 He says in **verse 20, He Who testifies these things, says: Surely I come quickly!...** That's us testifying these things saying surely, Yahshua will come quickly now. **... HalleluYAHWEH! May this be so! Come, Yahshua Messiah.**

125 **Verse 21, The love of our King, Yahshua Messiah, be with you all. HalleluYAHWEH!...** Now, in these verses He's warning us what occurs to those who change the Laws right now, to everyone, popes, preachers who follow them, everything.

126 The Vatican, the Vatican had Constantine change the Ten Commandments already. The Vatican chose Sunday for the same reason that they chose December 25th for Christmas. They're worshiping December 25th as the 'birthday' of the sun God Baal. The worship on Sunday is in honor of the sun God Baal and was chosen in honor of the sun God Baal, which means Lord, to be like the Gods.

127 **Daniyl 7:19-25** shows the popes and lying preachers say, "Don't keep anymore Appointments with YAHWEH." That's where it started. **Daniyl 7:19-25** where the beast changed the times, that's the Feast Days and the Laws of YAHWEH. He also blasphemed the Creator's Name which shows this is the same system, the same system. Are you listening? It's the same

system that was in **Revelation** that we just read.

128 If you were caught keeping the Seventh Day Sabbath, you had a death penalty on you. You've got to be like the Gods. You've got to be evil like the Gods. This is what the Vatican is bringing forth. **Genesis 3:1-5**, worship of the serpent, worship of the serpent.

129 Listen closely. Everyone, please. **Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtle...** *We have here one of the most difficult as well as one of the most important narratives in the whole book of... Book of YAHWEH.* You get that? Now this is what the scholars say. They've never understood this passage. They've never understood this at all before.

130 *...The last chapter ended with a short but striking account of the perfection and felicity of the first human beings, and this opens with an account of their transgressions, degradation and ruin. That man is in a fallen state, the history of the world, with that of the life and miseries of every human being, establishes beyond successful contradiction. But how, and by what agency, was this brought about? Here is a great mystery...* Well, YAHWEH willing

Now, YAHWEH has a Plan too and His House is already started as He said. I don't know why anyone should disbelieve that just by what I've brought out. He'd have to have control. YAHWEH would have to have control and He'd have to know things that man didn't.

next week it won't be. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

131 It's a great mystery. It's like so many other mysteries in the Holy Scriptures. The scholars have worked endless hours trying to understand it. It was sealed. They couldn't. They couldn't understand it but you will, YAHWEH willing, the next time I speak, hopefully next week. You will understand it. And this great agency, you'll understand. You've just got a glimpse of it so far but I'll paint you a picture that you can't help but understand of what's ruling this world. It's ruling this whole world right now.

132 Now, YAHWEH has a Plan too and His House is already started as He said. I don't know why anyone should disbelieve that just by what I've brought out. He'd have to have control. YAHWEH would have to have control and He'd have to know things that man didn't. Those things weren't written by people, by the American Indians that came over here fleeing for their lives.

133 The man that saw the caterpillar with my picture on it, I sent news agencies to talk to him. And it's quite interesting. His foster parents also fled Europe. They fled Europe to escape persecution. He was a very interesting man and took a very interesting picture of the caterpillar, which is also shown in Prophecy for this time period. But the strange thing about this caterpillar was that he had my picture on it. And the man couldn't understand that and he's gone to all the news agencies and he's pushing this. Pushing it big time. He talked to us. He sent us the original dates. He talked to our men and then they contacted him later and he sent us the original dates and everything is going well so far. I don't know if YAHWEH is gonna make a big deal out of this or if He's just showing it for His House. But it is in Prophecy. I expect these Prophecies to start speeding up now. Praise

YAHWEH. [applause] That's what I said too!

134 Because of the power that the Vatican is now holding and they're going to present their plans just next month now. They're sending their Santa Claus to bring their will about in the United States. Not only here, throughout the world. And they've got to wipe out certain ones as Malachi Martin showed in his book *The Keys of this Blood*. The keys of this blood, remember what that is. It dates back to **Genesis 49** and YAHWEH gave the Levites, who were the Korahites, who were the cousins of Mosheh, remember, He said, you want this job, you've got it. And He picked the right ones for it.

135 Well they've brought the world down to this mess that we're living in right now but not under their own authority. They had authority but it was from the Gods that they turned to, from Satan, the beastly system, the leviathan. One is called a crocodile,

another a hippopotamus. Some of them have gone to the Sardinian language and some of them are taking the Vulgate. That won't help you. I mean you could go to all these books that they've got on earth, it won't help you.

136 If you reject the Savior and His Words, then you will never understand this agency that they say is a mystery that no one understands. They're saying among the scholars, there are speculations, endless speculations. And one man said you need to wipe out all these endless speculations. He said no one is gonna understand this and it makes it worse every time someone tries to explain it.

137 So look forward to some great stuff from YAHWEH, maybe next week, maybe the Feast. I don't know! Whenever He brings it about! May YAHWEH bless your understanding. I'll turn the Services to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Two

The Vatican--The Deceiving Serpent-- Will Bring Destruction Upon The Earth And All Nations, But Not The House Of YAHWEH.

08/15/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! I saw this crowd in the parking lot earlier! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] They're all Yours, **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We're starting Services a little bit earlier. I've got so many things that we need to cover. These numbers, don't take them lightly. The numbers I've had the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins working on and the Great Kohan Yahodah working on. (Thank you, David.) Try to understand this. Get them in your mind where you can remember them and teach them. They're very important. I was talking to the Priests last night about also having the Great Kohan Yahodah start taking ten to fifteen minutes to give some of these things we're getting way behind on that need to be caught up.

3 The work that he's doing is held until the Feast, but then the Feast is getting so busy we don't have time to get these things in. I've got Priests lined up to bring things that are really important for you to understand what is taking place in the world and how it's going to affect the whole world. This plan of depopulation, it's a horrible thing what they've got planned. I've been telling you this for fifteen years or more, twenty maybe. I know I started it back in Abilene before this Sanctuary was built and I think this Sanctuary was built in 1991, I believe. The one in Abilene was built in '82. We started this one in 1990 and I believe it was finished in '91.

4 But anyway, the Services, we'll try it at 9:15 for a while and may start it earlier than that if you feel well about it and can make it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm not getting much applause over here! It's



like that. [gives small clap] That's better! Somebody over there wasn't clapping, why? Why not? You want me to let you come up here and explain why? No! [laughing]

5 Anyway, we hope to continue the 9:15 but if we're still getting behind after a few weeks, we'll consider something else. There's a lot of stuff we need to still learn about what is gonna take place in Washington next month. And these numbers that Kohan Crouse is bringing are leading up to that and showing things.

6 It's like the serpent now, the reason the devil was named, the reason Hillyl was named the serpent, that's something else now. If you could get the Book *Unveiling Satan*, I revealed a bunch of stuff in that book, we did, we revealed a lot of stuff in that book that I won't be covering in the sermons between now and the Feast. But you need it in order to understand what we're bringing right now.

7 Anyway, be punctual. If you can, make it to Services on time. Everything is very important. The children are bringing some important stuff out that needs to be rehearsed and practiced. The young Priests and even the six-year-olds are bringing stuff out that needs to be practiced. They're telling you this too. Your efforts in being punctual, it's like Yahshua said, **YAHWEH** knows. He has a count of every hair on your head. Now, He doesn't mean He had it yesterday. He's got it right now. It's an ongoing thing.

...the Kingdom is gonna be a Kingdom of Workers in Unity who are going to be taking a huge Message, a Wonderful Message to the universe and stop wars and fighting.

8 Now, how much more do you think it is of importance to be punctual, getting to Services on time and listening to everything; showing **YAHWEH** that you are wanting to learn this and be able to be a teacher in His Kingdom. Or would you be late for classes there? Would you prove that you're late for classes? Whether it's coming to Services or coming to work, it makes no difference. The same thing is being recorded in your actions of what you do.

9 You don't want to go to work of a morning? You probably don't want to make it into the Kingdom because the Kingdom is gonna be a Kingdom of Workers in Unity who are going to be taking a huge Message, a Wonderful Message to the universe and stop wars and fighting. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 We'll be turning this leviathan around that Hillel who was called a serpent because she sneaks in, created. She sneaks in and does her dirty work and then sneaks back out. And she does talk to you, whether you know it or not, she talks to you. Don't get anything in your mind now that you start hearing voices. She talks to you in different ways though to encourage you to leave the Work or be late or don't show up.

11 But **YAHWEH**, when Adam and Eve, when they didn't come to Services, He was out looking for them. But He knew where they were. He knew how many hairs were on their heads at that time, how many they'd pulled out because they had to go to Services that morning. Anyway, remember that. It is being recorded and the effort we put into it depends on the job and how important the job is.

12 The letter this week that went out, the Newsletter, *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Depopulation Strategies Should Never Be An Option To Solve World Problems In New Letter...* And I show in that letter what will solve the problems. This is number two on

Google. I don't know how that other one was more important than us but that one was more important than this one. We're standing second though so that's not too bad to be second. I remember when we were way down! But we're coming up men, coming up!

13 (Let me see. Oh, here they are.) What I covered last week or whenever I spoke last, remember the history of the system of Israyl. That's what's got to stay in your mind, the history of pulling away from **YAHWEH** and going to Rome. And Yahshua going to lengths to tell you in **Mattithyah 7** to know them by their fruits, what they're bringing forth. Righteous people don't bring forth murder. Righteous people don't take a Law out of the Scripture that says, "Don't Commit Adultery" and take it and throw it away. Righteous people repent. They repent and convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws. They don't throw them away like the pope is doing.

14 You'll see this when their ten

And then those left of the kingdoms will be given to the Saints of the Most High and then we will be training them and be resurrecting others then. This period is gonna go on for 1,000 years and then 100 years. Now that's your job that we look forward to doing. I hope you're looking forward to it. Look forward to training as much as you're looking forward to that job.

commandments or eleven commandments come out. They've got eleven now instead of ten and they'll be unveiled here really soon. The reason for all the troubles to begin with, I know you remember **Isayah 24:1-6**, is because they broke the Laws, they changed the Ordinances, and broke the Everlasting Covenant. And because of this the earth is going to burn. And this depopulation that they've got planned, they're gonna get caught up in it. And the Great Prophet Malakyah said they're gonna be ashes under the feet of the Righteous when this thing is finished. And then those left of the kingdoms will be given to the Saints of the Most High and then we will be training them and be resurrecting others then. This period is gonna go on for 1,000 years and then 100 years.

15 Now that's your job that we look forward to doing. I hope you're looking forward to it. Look forward to training as much as you're looking forward to that job. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 But the pope says that God has given him the authority or told him, he told him to change these Commandments. He probably told him to get rid of them. That was God, not **YAHWEH**.

17 I was surprised this week when I saw in *Strong's*, I was looking up something else and saw how *Strong's* had used the Name **YAHWEH** several times in explaining some of these things and explaining the meaning. The Name **YAHWEH** is now coming out more and more especially in this new *Strong's* that they've got out.

18 The Vatican's speaker, when you hear the word Vatican now, which is coming out more and more instead of just the pope, you can tell that the Vatican is the one that's telling the pope what to say. Now, the Vatican is being controlled by Hillel. Remember Hillel. That's the reason you need to read the Book *Unveiling Satan*. Her

name was Hillel and there are a lot of things that we revealed about Satan the devil in that Book. We're told that serpent, that serpent is that old serpent called the devil and Satan who deceives the whole world. Now that part they leave off when they're trying to understand who the serpent is and the agency that the so-called serpent uses.

19 She was called a serpent, a snake, because it hides. It creeps and before you know it, it's bit you and then it starts running back off into the grass again. And it can even get into your homes. Well, it's a great thing to compare the way the Vatican does.

20 By the way, the word Vatican, are you ready for this, the word Vatican means, the true meaning of the word Vatican is *the divining serpent, the divining serpent*. That old serpent called the devil and Satan. The commentaries say, well we just don't know who this agent is that she uses. Well, I'm gonna explain it in full this time. I'm not just gonna mention it. You'll understand it. They will, too, if they'll pay attention.

21 But this, *Vatican Speaker on Climate Thinks There are 6 Billion Too Many of Us...* Did you get that? They think six billion people need to be destroyed for this earth to survive. Their God's not big enough to make the earth bigger for them. Their God doesn't have any power at all and they're finally seeing that. The whole world is seeing it now. The pope and Peres prayed to the brick wall, the rock wall in Israel and then they didn't get any answers so they went to the Vatican and prayed again. They still didn't get any answers. Then Benedict said I think the Lord is asleep. Well, they told the world, they told the world the truth for a change! That's the first truth they've told in years! The Lord is asleep; that is, dead.

22 *...One of the speakers slated for the Vatican rollout of the long-awaited Papal*

document on climate change once said the earth is overpopulated by at least 6 billion people.

23 *...The teaching document, called an encyclical...* By the way, he says the pope is hoping to get commitments on this agreement in September. *...The teaching document, called an encyclical... no Vatican document has been greeted with such anticipation...* Everyone is waiting on it.

24 *...The political left is hoping for a document that ties belief in global warming to a religious obligation...* Now, you can see here if you'll just do some thinking here, the Vatican is trying to get obligation to hold up for the evil that she has got planned. Plans that have already been talked about, written about by Malachi Martin, that we brought out years ago, in his book *The Keys of this Blood* and his interviews. That war is going to be made against anyone who doesn't follow the Vatican, the divining serpent called the devil and Satan in **Revelation 12:9** who deceives the whole world. And she's leader of the kings of the earth and sits on seven hills.

25 I don't know how much evidence it would take to convince a Christian or a Muslim that the Scriptures are absolutely True. And as President Obama said, you really need to start reading these Scriptures. He didn't change the pope's mind any or the Vatican's mind. And they got their own bible which they printed themselves so they follow that. They don't follow the Teachings of the Prophets or the Apostles.

26 Those Teachings went into the bible, **YAHWEH** saw to that. That was the rendition of *The Book of YAHWEH*. We find in **Isayah 34:16**, search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. **Isayah 34:16**. Since I mentioned that a few weeks ago we've run out of *Books of YAHWEH*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 But we're working on it, aren't we? Press Room working day and night now, yes, twenty-four hours. If we could lengthen the day any we might could get some of this work done! Lessen our sleeping hours.

28 *Pope Francis will call for an ethical... Get that. ...and economic revolution to prevent catastrophic climate change and global inequality...* That's unfairness. Now, if he wanted to really be true about unfairness or democracy, which he's not, then he would stop persecuting people who want to keep some of **YAHWEH's** Laws, which the Muslims want to keep some of **YAHWEH's** Laws. The Muslims are very close to being in The House of **YAHWEH** because of the Laws they keep. They're not in The House of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** doesn't intend for them to be at this time, maybe in the very near future.

29 Christianity is so far away from **YAHWEH** that it's like the Catholic Church. It's a sneaking, hypocritical, hiding mess of retaliation, hatred and revenge all tied up in a bundle, coming forth from preachers who are gutless and they don't have the backbone to stand up for what they read in their Scriptures. This was something I noticed years ago out of my brother-in-law. One day I hope he is converted, but he was a Freewill Baptist and I showed him things directly in his own bible and he threw it against the wall. He hated me so much I think he would have thrown it at me if my sister hadn't been standing there watching what he was doing.

30 But I see the hatred. Well, this is shown in the word serpent. And I'll show you that. It's actually shown in the word serpent. Abel, the word Abel itself means *life, breath of life*. Abel. The word Cain... (I've already lost your writings, David. Oh here it is! I've got it.)

31 Let me read you this. **Acts 1:6-11**, I don't know how late David worked last night

but I started him on this several days ago. **Acts 1:6. Therefore, when they had come together, they asked Him, saying; Teacher, at this time will You restore the kingdom to Israyl?... Well, two things there if you notice that they didn't understand were the facts that they thought the Kingdom was going to be restored in the land that was given to the twelve tribes. And they used the word Israyl, the translators did.**

32 But I got to noticing that this was mistranslated. And I told David it was. I said they're hiding something here. I said I think this is speaking of the Two Witnesses right here. Have y'all turned to that yet? You got it? **Acts 1:6**. Even in the *King James Version* you can see this. You've got to watch closely.

33 In fact, every bit of this that I've got to bring to you, if you don't watch really closely and get it in your minds, you'll never understand it. There are scholars that have been pouring over this for years and they're dedicated people. The only thing is their minds are blinded as to how to understand the Scripture so they can't understand the Scripture. Like Yahshua said, flesh and blood only have not shown this to you.

34 You've got to have a connection with **YAHWEH** to begin with or you'll never understand it. The way you get that connection, as **Acts 3:19** also says is repent and be converted and this will connect you back with **YAHWEH**. Repent and be converted and **YAHWEH** can start working with you. He can't work with a deliberate sinner. There's no way. You stay cut off from **YAHWEH** all the time.

35 You may think you're hiding something from **YAHWEH** when you fool around with the people who left **YAHWEH**, spit in His Face, turned against **YAHWEH**, but you're not. "Well they're my son, my daughter. They're my uncle." They're Satan's servants are who they are. And you

are too if you support them. You better get that in your brain because you're shut off from **YAHWEH** unless you repent and are converted. This Kingdom has got to mean everything to you or you will not make it into that Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 **Verse 7, And He said to them: It is not for you to know the times or the seasons which the Father has put in His Own Authority...** It's not for you to know that. He's talking to His Twelve Disciples here. Now this was after the resurrection and He was giving them instructions.

37 And He says in **verse 8, But you will receive power after the Spirit Holy has come upon you; and you will be witnesses of Me...** Here the word **witnesses** is brought out and that was the first thing that caught my attention. **...you will be witnesses of Me...** Well, their plight had already been foretold by Yahshua in Person, "I'm gonna send you out as sheep in the midst of a bunch of wolves."

38 Well, what occurs to a sheep? You could look at our pasture sometimes and see, we could take pictures of it and show you. Maybe we already have pictures showing what wolves do to sheep and goats, or coyotes. And He plainly said they're going to kill you. But testify, go ahead and testify and I will speak through you, He said, until you're dead, which He did.

39 And the Writings that they finished during that great time of persecution, we have available to us to understand the first part of **Genesis** or all of **Genesis**. If we didn't have this last part over here that they call the "New Testament," it is actually the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. If we didn't have it, we wouldn't be able to understand the first part of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

40 **Verse 8, But you will receive power after the Spirit Holy has come upon you;**

and you will be witnesses to Me, both in Yerusalem, and in all Yahdah, and in Samaria, and to the uttermost ends of the earth... Well, they weren't. In fact, they were arrested, taken on to Babylon and then on to the seven hills of Rome and finally killed, murdered, all of them. Even the Apostle Shaul who was a Pharisee, who was a Roman soldier, they killed him too. That's all shown in the Scriptures.

41 If you want more information, you can get it because that book *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* is a great book to read that shows the death of eleven of the Twelve Disciples that are shown in **Revelation 17**. The martyrs of **YAHWEH**, she was drunk with the blood of the martyrs, Abel being one of them. Abel.

42 Now if you put those two together, Abel, who killed Abel? And who killed these others? And the same blood, the same group, the same agency that the scholars don't know what agency it is, the same agency is guilty of all that blood. They're the same agency, starting with Cain, as we'll see.

43 **Verse 9, And when He had spoken these things, while they watched, He was taken up; and a cloud received Him out of their sight.**

44 **Verse 10, And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men...** Two men, did you see that? Remember Daniyl said something about two men. He saw two others in that day. Well, these were the questions I saw and I said this just doesn't make sense but it would if it was translated properly. **...stood by them, clothed in white apparel...** Meaning they were Righteous, two Righteous men teaching the Words of **YAHWEH**, the Laws of Righteousness.

45 **Verse 11, Who also said; You men of Galilee, why stand you gazing up into heaven? This same Yahshua, Who is taken**

up from you into heaven, will come again in the same way as you saw him go into heaven.

46 The word **but** here in **Acts 1:8** is translated from the Hebrew word **abol**. Well, now if you think about Abel now and you see that Hebrew word. This word is listed on page 14 of a *Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows this word is *Abel*. Abel, how about that? Did you get that? Isn't that beautiful? It's talking about two others, two others and that first word they use there is actually **Abel**. I'm not going to show you anymore of this but David is going to bring it next week. Be here next Sabbath. He's going to help me to bring forth some of these things along with the others who we have assigned.

47 But back to this explosive intervention of Pope Francis, which if you always notice, it's not Pope Francis. Pope Francis is the showboat, the Santa Claus of the Vatican who they send out to carry their orders in person sometimes. But in secret, like a serpent that sneaks in, does its dirty work and then sneaks back out again. That old serpent called the devil and Satan, also called Hillel. We'll read much more on that but it will help you if you'll just get that Book and read about Hillel. *Unveiling Satan*.

48 ...*Pope Francis will call for an ethical and economic revolution to prevent catastrophic climate change and global inequality...* Not having to do with equality for people who want to worship **YAHWEH**. That's not what's in his mind. Equality to him means don't teach morals. And this is what he's brought out plainly. "Do not teach morals because everyone has the right to do what he wants to do." That's equality to him. Everyone in the world has the right to do this.

49 He's talking about accepting sodomy, accepting adultery, letting your children

practice fornication and adultery. He won't say anything about what this causes. He won't say anything about the millions of STDs now that are occurring yearly. Twenty-four million in the United States yearly now and the number is growing. He won't say anything about that. He wants our children to be able to go blindly out into the world and practice getting diseases and then what? Once you get the disease, then what? You go to the doctor.

50 Now, this brings the Vatican money as is shown in **Revelation 9**, under the word **witchcraft** meaning pharmaceuticals and so forth. And He says they still won't repent of this. Even after a third part of man is killed they still won't repent of this. So they want our children to go out and commit sodomy, fornication, adultery, bestiality and homosexuality, which bring on STDs which bring money into the drugstores, which bring money into their pockets, which bring money into their hospitals.

51 Many hospitals are owned by the Catholic Church and ran by the Catholic Church. But the government and the schools are ran by the Vatican, the Catholic Church, and that's a fact. They're running them right now. Even the 'Supreme Court' is totally Vatican. All the decisions made in the 'Supreme Court' are coming from this serpent, the divining serpent. That old serpent called the devil and Satan gives them their seat and their great authority. Where is that found? **Revelation** what? Right. **Revelation 13:2**. Praise **YAHWEH**. Did y'all know it over here? Okay! I'll take your word for it! [laughing]

52 Oh, by the way, by saying we need to eliminate 6 billion people, they are saying, "We need to eliminate all except Catholics." Now, that's what Malachi Martin said in his book *The Keys of this Blood* also in his interviews. He said that's what we need to do. Well the pope is saying that now. You're

not allowed to come up with anything on your own. He's wanting to get it to where there's a control over the religions where you can't teach, preach or practice anything contrary to what he teaches.

53 Now, this is what Constantine had when he changed the Laws. He said, "This is what you're going to do. There are no ifs, ands, or buts about it. You're going to worship this God right here. You're not going to keep the Sabbath Appointments with **YAHWEH** anymore. You're going to keep your Sunday appointments with the sun God." You get it? This all came from the Vatican. The Vatican owned Constantine and gave him his orders to bring certain things about. And he, like the popes today was the spokesman who said, "This is what you're going to do."

54 *...In the unprecedented encyclical on the subject of the environment, the pontiff is expected to argue that humanity's exploitation of the planet's resources has crossed the Earth's natural boundaries, and that the world faces ruin without a revolution in hearts and minds...* So your heart's got to be turned to the Catholic Church and let them solve this problem. And the way they're going to solve it, you will see certain people are going to be squeezed off of natural resources while the others control the natural resources. It's going to get worse than it is now and it's already turning to that way. You can see the squeeze that's being put on other nations right now. Surely, you've seen that in the news.

55 *...The much-anticipated message...* Get that? Much anticipated and anticipated by all government leaders all over the world. They're awaiting this message that's coming from the divining serpent that sits on the seven hills of Rome. The leader of the kings of the earth, the leader of the kings of the earth, they're awaiting that.

56 *...The much-anticipated message which will be sent to the world's 5,000 Catholic bishops, will be published online in five languages on Thursday and is expected to be the most radical statement yet from the outspoken pontiff.*

57 *...However, it is certain to anger...* Yes, a divided kingdom. Get this. *...it is certain to anger sections of Republican opinion in America by endorsing the warnings of climate scientists and admonishing rich elites...* Now, these rich elites, they can get all they want of the wealth but we've got to squeeze these others out saying, "No, no, if you burn this, it's going to cause the earth to get warmer. No, it won't affect it if we burn it! We're just gonna use a little bit." Well this is the message that you're going to see.

58 *...of climate scientists and admonishing rich elites, say cardinals and scientists who have advised the Vatican...* All of this information, if you can see what I've brought in the last two weeks, you can see all this information from all over the world being gathered by scientists who are Catholics and fed into the Vatican. It's like feeding information into the computer.

59 Back when I was in school, the Dale Carnegie School, they brought out that the Vatican had the most elaborate computers in the world. They had the most elaborate news agencies in the world. And it put the United States government to shame. The money, of course, they have more money than any government, than the U.S. government. But this was brought out and shown how they kept up with everything taking place in the world. I can't think of what year that was but I think it was about in the 70s or the 60s maybe. It was in that era when this was brought out.

60 Anyway, it's going to anger certain people. He says, *...The encyclical will go much further than strictly environmental*

concerns... Much further. ...say *Vatican insiders*. "Pope Francis has repeatedly stated that the environment is not only an economic or political issue, but is an anthropological... The word **anthropological** means *cultural characteristics, customs...* Religious customs. ...*social, relationships...* Such as adultery. Yes. Yes. **Anthropology** means *economic and social matters*.

61 Back to this article, ...*and ethical matter,*" said another of the pope's advisors, *Archbishop Pedro Barreto Jimeno of Peru...* This advisor is saying that the pope intends to cover all of these issues including anthropology or religious and ethical matters. The word **ethical**, it means *having to do with ethics or morality*. He's already said no morality should be taught except that that comes forth from the Vatican, what they decide for you to do.

62 These were the same laws, if you remember, that Constantine gave to the people and said, "This is what you're going to do" And they put death penalties on it and in this way they could go out and arrest the people who were keeping the Sabbath, who owned a Seven Lamp Lampstand, who wouldn't eat pork. They could arrest them and immediately confiscate their property. Whether they kept them in jail or whether they relented and decided to be 'Christian' or not, they kept their property and they said it was very hard to get anything back. And it was almost unheard of for it to be given back to them. Once they confiscated your property, it belonged to them and it took lawsuits and lawsuits and years and you'd be dead before you could get your property back. Well, that was the law that was running the great, 'holy', Roman, Catholic Empire. The 'holy.' They had to put 'holy' in front of that! They did!

63 *20 million cases of STDs occur each year in the United States including PID (Pelvic Inflammatory Disease)...* Now,

you wouldn't think this would involve something like that, the pelvis, but it does. ...*infertility...* These are some of the side effects of these STDs. ...*and many STDs increase the risk of acquiring or transmitting HIV infections...* That's what the pope wants to bring forth.

64 Why? Why is it they won't repent of the use of drugs, pharmaceuticals? Why would they want to keep this going? One thing, they want to depopulate the earth but the other thing is they're bringing in gobs and gobs of money. They want to own all the wealth while they're saying, "Don't use any of this wealth for the poor people."

65 *Cancer Patients Sick With Worry Over High Cost of Drugs. NBC News...* High cost of drugs. One woman said, and they said this was typical of people who get cancer or other diseases and the doctor says, "Well this bill has got to be paid. And either sell your house and pay the bill or die. You can't use that house if you die anyway, can you? Go ahead and sell it and bring us the money and let us make you live." Ha! Believe that lie if you want to.

66 *Kissinger...* Everybody should remember Henry Kissinger. *Kissinger received the Nobel Peace Prize after he directed the dispersion of tons of Monsanto's toxic Agent Orange in Vietnam...* Did you hear that? The man was praised for it. ... *Henry Kissinger received the Nobel Peace Prize after he directed the dispersion of tons of Monsanto's toxic Agent Orange in Vietnam. This chemical containing dioxin, continues to negatively affect Vietnamese citizens and former U.S. military personnel and their children with horrendous birth defects...* And they gave him a peace prize. He was a Nobel Peace Prize winner after he poisoned all these people including our soldiers that were sent over there to fight.

67 ...*According to Time magazine of April 19,1976...* 1976, that's the year

that YAHWEH took me off of all business and put me to working full time in His House, 1976. ...*“Since the Communist victory last year, an estimated 500,000 to 600,000 people, one-tenth of Cambodia’s population, have died from political reprisals, disease or starvation... Now this was in Time magazine. I’ll give you the date if you want to look it up. It’s Time magazine, April 19, 1976. ...have died from political reprisals, disease or starvation... To escape the bloodbath: at least 25,000 Cambodians have fled across the border into Thailand. They tell tales of people being clubbed to death to save ammunition. Others have been bound together and buried alive by bulldozers, or suffocated by having plastic bags tied over their heads.*

68 Does the Vatican know this took place? I know Pope Francis is worried about some Christians somewhere that somebody was persecuting, they said. Surely, he’s aware of this evil that is still going on here. Surely, the Vatican is aware. They’ve got the greatest news agencies in the world. Surely, they know what’s still going on there.

69 NWO... That’s the New World Order. *NWO Plans To Depopulate The Earth. “If I were reincarnated, I would wish to be returned to earth as a killer virus to lower human population levels.” –Prince Phillip, Duke of Edinburgh...* He wants it so bad, he’s willing to be a killer virus rather than being a man. Well, I think he’s pretty close to that right now.

70 ...*World population is by all intents and purposes, completely out of control.*

71 ...*Plans are underway now, implemented by the New World Order Elite...* These are the ones that the Catholic Church calls the elites, the Vatican calls the elites, that we just read about. ...*to depopulate the planet’s 6-7 billion people to a manageable level of between 500 million and 2 billion...* Isn’t it something

that I brought out several years ago, before Malachi Martin wrote his book, by the way, I brought out years ago that this population shown in the Scriptures would be depopulated and about two billion people left. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

72 This is exactly what they’re saying now. ...*There are many means and methods of depopulation that are being employed today...* Employed today, taking place right now. ...*the 3 primary of which include: unsustainable/exploitative international development, which leads to massive hunger, starvation and famine worldwide (at least 40 million deaths annually)...* 40 million. A million is ten hundred thousands. If you can count to a thousand, and then ten hundred thousands is a million. And it’s being depopulated by 40 million deaths annually now just by political reprisal.

73 ...*the fomentation of war, hatred...* They include the word hatred here. Remember YAHWEH said to Cain, “Why are you so angry?” Remember this? ...*war, hatred...* You’re gonna see this in the word serpent too. ...*war. Hatred and military procurements throughout the nations leading to millions of deaths worldwide, and finally, the creation and spread of infectious diseases...*

74 When I saw this thing about the chickens, the bird flu, that was the last one I had the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins show this morning, the bird flu. They were talking about on this news that this could cross over now to people. Well, they know this. It’s almost like if you remember the articles I’ve written and the sermons I’ve brought on how mutations are formed and STDs. They’re created and then the mutations start taking place and pretty soon you’ve got an uncontrollable virus here that’s taking place.

75 Well, it would be very easy to switch

this over. By the way, they're already getting vaccines. If you noticed, they're already working on vaccines for you, to "save" you, of course. That's to "save" you. You better be praying! I think they're talking about going to heaven. They're gonna "save" you. "He's saved! He's saved!" Remember these preachers and their million soul campaigns? "Yeah, he came down to the altar now and he prayed and he's saved! We saved him!"

76 ...leading to global pandemic, plagues and pestilence on an unprecedented scale.

77 ...Other methods used include: the build-up and use of nuclear, chemical and biological agents, weapons and warfare, the poisoning and contamination of the planet's food and water supplies, the introduction and use of deadly pharmaceutical drugs in society, weather modification and the triggering of earthquakes, volcanic eruptions and tsunamis through electromagnetic psychotronic weapons both on Earth and in space, the promotion of homosexuality to limit population growth and spread the deadly AIDS virus, forced sterilization in countries such as China, forced vaccinations, abortion... All over the world.

78 *Pope's Encyclical...* I've got one more here and I won't read all of it. *Pope's Encyclical on Climate May Support Birth Control: Editor. ...Allen cited veteran Vatican observer Riccardo Cascioli as saying: "The road the Church is heading down is precisely this: To quietly approve... Quietly, remember the word serpent. It means to sneak in, approve or get it in motion, do the dirty work, the evil and then sneak out. ...to quietly approve population control while talking about something else."*

79 Let me read that again but listen closely. This is a veteran Vatican observer.

He says, ...*"The road the Church is heading down is precisely this: To quietly approve population control while talking about something else"...* So the meeting that's going to take place next month, it is in line with this population control as Malachi Martin brought out in his book *The Keys of this Blood* and killing off everyone except Catholics. Well, of course, that's being done now as I just read you the article of how many people are dying already from these things.

80 ...*He maintains that environmentalists see overpopulation as the primary threat to sustainable development, according to Allen...* So we can't make it, they're saying, unless we kill everyone except about two billion people and we should be able to manage that after we get them killed. But you probably won't die, the Catholics probably won't die.

81 And if you believe that, I'd like to read you one Scripture before I close. You Catholics, the Vatican, you need to read the last chapter in the "Old Testament." Now, surely you can find it that way. I know you're bible, Scriptural illiterates but maybe you can find the last chapter. Find that. It's called *Malachi* in the *King James Version*. It's **Malakyah** in *The Book of YAHWEH*. You took the Name YAHWEH off of his name, by the way. That's what Constantine did and you'll forever praise him for it like praising Kissinger for the rotten evil that he did.

82 *Malachi* or **Malakyah 4**. Here's where you stand. And this is what's going to take place. These Scriptures don't lie. YAHWEH has foretold everything that is taking place at this time. And that proves that the Scriptures, the Prophecies are True and should be believed. You're a fool if you don't believe all the Prophets have spoken. That's your Savior doing the speaking there.

83 **Malakyah 4:1. For, behold, the**

day comes that will burn like an oven... We've got it. We've got the means in this generation just as the Prophet said we would have. **...and all the proud, yes, and all who do wickedly...** That's the Vatican that sits on the seven hills, that's fully described in **Revelation 17**, that sits on seven hills, as the city that sits on seven hills. That's the last verse in **chapter 17**. The city that rules the kings of the earth will be in this country next month to dish out the orders for you to follow. Now these are done secretly. They'll be done secretly but we'll find out by the fruits the results of that, what he actually tells you to do. And he knows the ones he can depend on already.

84 The wicked, **...all who do wickedly...** The Vatican church as **Revelation 17:1-5** shows is the one that brings forth all these abominations to the earth. Before it was told in **Revelation 17**, it was told in *Jeremiah*. If you've got a *King James Version* it's *Jeremiah 23*. His real name was Yeremyah. It was told in *Jeremiah 23* the evil that you were going to do and you were gonna spread this throughout all the countries, throughout all the lands.

85 **...will be stubble--the day that comes will burn them up...** Burn them up, **Isayah 24** goes with this. Burn them up because you have changed the Laws and broken the Everlasting Covenant. Because of this, you're going to be burned. **Isayah 24:1-6**.

86 Continue on in **Malakyah 4:1**. **... says Father YAHWEH; and it will leave them neither root nor branch...** See what you have planned to do, Vatican, divining

**Did you hear that? Healing.
Yes, that's going to take place.
YAHWEH prophesied it; it's
going to take place.**

serpent, what you're planning to do is what you're going to get caught up in yourself. But think of this: the one that's given you authority is also shown in **Isayah 14** as creating this for her children, her seed. Her seed who hates The House of YAHWEH, who hates YAHWEH and hated the Savior. Yes, *Jeremiah 23* shows you that sodomites, the sodomites were going to spread this evil throughout all the land.

87 **Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name, the Light of Righteousness will arise with healing in its wings...** Did you hear that? Healing. Yes, that's going to take place. YAHWEH prophesied it; it's going to take place. **...Light of Righteousness will arise with healing in its wing...** What is Righteousness? What is Righteousness? Wake up now! What is Righteousness? Keeping YAHWEH's Laws, practicing YAHWEH's Laws as taught at Abel. That's the reason Abel means life. Yes, there is no Life outside of Abel. But if you don't practice what Abel teaches, you're wasting your time here.

88 **...Light of Righteousness will arise with healing in its wings; and you will go out, leaping like calves released from the stall...** You won't be burned up if you practice what Abel teaches. You'll have Life.

89 **Verse 3, And the wicked will be trodden down; for they will be ashes...** We'll not kill any of them. No, we won't kill them. They're going to kill themselves. The Vatican is gonna get caught up in its own destruction here. All the nations that follow her and those who won't follow her are fighting against one another. That's the scheme of Satan to have them fight against one another and she's supplied them with these tools of mass destruction that can wipe them out. Well, they are and Rome is gonna be one of them that burns. That is what's shown in **Revelation 18**.

90 **...ashes under the soles of your**

feet in the day that this will be done, says YAHWEH our Father.

91 Verse 4, Remember the Laws of Mosheh My servant, which I commanded through him in Horeb for all Israyl, with the Statutes and Judgments... Remember those and practice them.

92 Verse 5, Behold, I will send Yliyah: the Laws and the Prophets, which is the Strength of YAHWEH, before the coming of the Great and Wonderful Day of YAHWEH;

93 Verse 6, And it will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers; before it comes to pass that the earth is struck with a curse... Before you bring this curse upon yourselves.

94 Well, it's here. It should be pretty easy to see with all the news that we're

getting on it; besides that, the writing in the sky and the pictures shown. No one could do that, no man could do this stuff that we're seeing that's being shown to the House. No one could put the pictures there in the clouds. No one could do the numbers.

95 Michayl called me the other day, the Great Kohan Michayl Hawkins called me the other day and said he just took a picture of a number that was sitting right over the top of the Sanctuary. He got a picture of it and told me what it meant, lifting up, raising up. That was the day the tower, the windmill went up over here but I said I don't think it's that. I think this is speaking of the resurrection and it's very close now, very, very close.

96 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Three

The Prophecy Behind The Pope's Visit To The United States.

08/22/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, you're looking great! **YAHWEH**, they're looking great! Hey-Yah! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news is looking great. Just according to Prophecy, it is looking really great. Yes! It won't be long. It won't be long now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 The food supplies, there are so many things in question now about this. If you want to add anything to your personal food supplies, I'd say you need to get it done quickly. Remember this one thing when it concerns you in The House of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** is in total control and I do believe that 100%. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

4 Also if you noticed the information that the Great Deacon Tovia Grynewicz Hawkins brought out about the United States, this is showing that the United States is the chief of the nations just like **YAHWEH** said in the Prophecy concerning The House of **YAHWEH**. If it wasn't the

chief of the nations, we wouldn't be here. If that was a false Prophecy, we wouldn't be here.

5 I read you an article on the Sabbath and the Ten Commandments that the pope is changing. And the information comes out, there are people saying that article is fraud. They're frauds themselves. I'll show you that, prove it to you. But the Catholic Church is great at psychology. And Malachi Martin, I've brought this out to you and you've got to remember this, whether they carry through with their things, the propaganda that they put out or not, that doesn't mean the man is lying that told this on them. That means the Catholic Church put this out as a feel from the people as to how many would support it and how many would not support it, how many people it would actually turn away from the Catholic Church if they do this.

6 Now, if the numbers weigh out, they'll go ahead and do this. If the numbers don't weigh out, they'll back off for a while just like they did with the sodomy. They've come



so far now with sodomy in this generation, getting it in all the schools and even through the 'Supreme Court' of America.

7 But remember that. We have it in writing. It's in the Book *The Mark of the Beast*. It's in more than that later. We brought it out stronger in sermons after that. But it's in the *Yisrayl Says...* Program. You can look it up and I'll try to show you next week. I don't have time because I want to cover some other stuff this week.

8 But I can show you next week the Ten Commandments have already been changed several times. The Names **YAHWEH** and Yahshua were removed from the Holy Scriptures. The Catholic Church admits that they did it. They admit they changed the Laws. It used to be "Remember the Seventh Day Sabbath to keep it Holy." It's not that anymore. Find me a Catholic keeping the Seventh Day Sabbath at The House of **YAHWEH**. It has to be kept at The House of **YAHWEH** before it's kept at all. Did you know that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 You can't find them. They've changed it and they're going to stick with that change. They're not gonna repent. **Revelation 9** shows that they will not repent of the works of their hands nor their worship of the demons, the serpent and the divining serpent that she set up. They're not going to change.

10 The pope is going to visit here. I'm going to save this, our Work. It's very exciting the way this is going out to the world. You can see these are **YAHWEH's** Efforts. Other doors are being opened to us that you're gonna marvel when you see them. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

11 I actually want to speak to our world leaders in America, the Congressmen, the Senators, the House of Representatives and the 'Supreme Court'. The pope is going to make his visit with you very, very

soon with orders from the Vatican, from the divining serpent. That's what the word Vatican means, the divining serpent. If you haven't looked it up yet, I'll read it to you. *The word "Vatican" literally means "Divining Serpent," and is derived from Vatis=diviner and Can=Serpent. Vatican City and St. Peter's Basilica were built on the ancient pagan site called Latin vaticanus mons or vaticanus collies, which mean hill or mountain of prophecy...* They know it means hill too, seven hills of Rome.

12 Anyway, he's gonna be visiting you government leaders and I want you to know that Daniyl actually spoke of you and this meeting right here for this time period and what's going to take place afterwards. Daniyl actually shows you, if you just believe your Scriptures, he actually shows you this meeting.

13 If you'll turn over to **Daniyl**, we'll start there. **Daniyl 7**. Daniyl spoke of you, you and this time period, the Last Generation as Yahshua called it; the generation when peace would be taken from the earth. It started with the serpent as I've brought out many times in **Genesis 3:1-5**. And it shows the serpent there deceiving Eve. This is something that scholars have never understood. The House of **YAHWEH** is the only one on earth that knows this and can answer these questions and we're going to answer them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 I'm getting up to it and if you want to understand it, there are things you've got to do to understand it. But you can if you'll just get the sermons and get the "*Yisrayl Says...*" Program. You've got to put some effort into it or you won't understand it, I can guarantee you that. Scholars have studied this for years and never understood it. They can't understand it because **YAHWEH** shows a Way that they can and they haven't followed it yet.

15 But in **Daniyl 7** we see here this empire that was built on the seven hills of Rome. It was actually started in Israyl and then the one that owned the Roman army plucked up three other religions and transplanted them. That's what Daniyl shows here in **chapter 7**.

16 If you look at **Daniyl 7:8**, he says, **I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots...** This right here shows, as one of the farmers told me, he said he looked this up after I told him about it and he said this means transplanting, like you'd transplant a tree.

17 Well, the three that he plucked up were the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. The Herodians owned the Roman army and they're the ones that were building the Roman army in Rome and also in Babylon. They were building it with Hebrew soldiers that were leaving Israyl, some of them under captivity. If you remember, Daniyl was one of those people who was taken in captivity to Rome and it shows you there in that time period when he was taken.

18 The king in Babylon was wanting the best of the best to serve in his army or to lead his army. And he was in hopes that Daniyl and his three men who were with him who were also very strong leaders, he was in hopes that they would lead his army. He wanted to enlist them because they were very smart people, very smart young men. So he wanted them and they paid top wages for soldiers and took care of their soldiers and promised them, on retirement, a lot of the wealth that they took with their roving army. They promised them a lot of this wealth. This is the way this Roman army was built, on promises and lying divinations but none of it carried through. All it was, was war, killing, robbery and thievery.

19 Anyway, these Herodians that owned

the Roman army stood on the part of these religions as **Daniyl 11:31** shows. The army stood on his part and they put the Lord of Heaven in the Sanctuary that was The House of **YAHWEH**. They installed that first, but they never could conquer Israyl because the Laws of **YAHWEH** were being read to them daily. That's how Powerful the Laws of **YAHWEH** are once they're heard.

20 The people's ears are closed right now and **YAHWEH** has to open them. He shows that in Scripture. "No one can come unto Me unless the Spirit of the Father draws him to Me." Now that's what Yahshua said. The saying is still true. Well, the reason you're here is that **YAHWEH** drew you to me in these Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 But he says in **Daniyl 7:8** here, he says he sees this uprooting take place. ... **and behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things...**

22 These great things here, if you look on down to **verse 10**, notice the last part there. He says, **...the Judgment was set...** The Judgment was set. You see that? ... **and the books were opened...** Well, the only place you could understand what he's talking about is by reading in **Revelation**. That's the only place in all the Scriptures that explains this.

23 Now it was set up by Yethro with Mosheh, **YAHWEH** had given it to him. He gave it to Abel before him. But you can't understand those two Books without the finishing touch that Yahshua Himself gave, without that Prophecy that **YAHWEH** gave Yahshua. **Revelation 1:1**. **YAHWEH** gave that Prophecy to Yahshua to explain to us the things that must shortly come to pass. Us? I have sent My Messenger to tell you these things in My House, The House of **YAHWEH**. Do you remember where that is? If you don't, look it up and memorize

it. **Revelation 22**, your last Book, the last chapter of **Revelation**.

24 Notice now **verse 10**. All of you congressmen, senators, presidents, you know the U.S. President has already told you, you need to read the Holy Scriptures. You really do! More than you ever thought you did, much more. You really need to read these Holy Scriptures. In the Holy Scriptures right now it says something is fixing to take place with the pope and you; and this is going to bring to the finish YAHWEH's Plan from the beginning. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

25 **Verse 11**, he says, **I beheld, then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spoke...** Now, this horn, every scholar now knows this horn right here, the little horn is the pope, the spokesman for the Roman Empire. They called it the 'holy' Roman Empire. And as evil as they are, they still believe they're holy. And they believe the Gods are going to win out over YAHWEH. That is their belief. They believe Satan and the Gods are going to win out. And they're actually named. They're named the divining serpent. We'll get more deeper into that.

26 He says, **...I beheld, then, because of the voice...** That word there, if you look it up, it means *proclamation*. If you've ever been to Washington and watched them put in laws, to pass laws, you can go there and see them do this. And you can see the law. Somebody will scan through it and propose it. Then somebody else will say, "Yes, I think this needs to be passed," and he'll brag on it some. And then another one will come and tell you the damage this law is going to bring.

You really need to read these Holy Scriptures.

27 And if you look at what Daniyl is saying here, **...the voice of the great words... Voice** means *proclamation*. **Great** means *many* and the Hebrew word that's translated **words** there means *laws*. It's the **proclamation of many laws**. So he says this organization here is coming from this fourth beast and the fourth beast is the leader of the kings of the earth today. They're the ones that pass the laws. Why is he going to Washington? Well, he's going to lay them down another group of laws.

28 Do you know how many laws there are in the United States right now? Well, you've got a new set coming. They won't speak over the phone because they know it can be tapped. They've got to send a representative to Saudi Arabia to tell them what to do next month. You saw what Saudi Arabia is doing. You saw the agreement and the kissing and shaking hands.

29 Shaking hands, I don't know if you know what shaking hands means. I know it because it was taught to me as a child. When you shake hands on a deal, you keep the deal. Now that shows your character. If you don't keep the deal then you have no character and you're a weak man and the word gets out that that man is weak and you can't depend on anything he says.

30 I was so surprised later on when I finally grew up and I'd make deals with people and think, I don't have to write this down because I shook hands on it. And then the man would back out later. I was shocked! I couldn't believe that there was anyone who would shake hands on a deal and not keep it, but things change.

31 *Many Failed Efforts to Count Nation's Federal Criminal Laws...* Now this shows the history of it in trying to count it. See, they've been trying to count this. There are more than they can number. You can't count them there are so many. So they guess at them.

32 ...In 1982, while at the Justice Department, Mr. [Ronald] Gainer oversaw what still stands as the most comprehensive attempt to tote up a number... Those are the laws, the federal laws that he's talking about, just the federal laws. ...The effort came as part of a long and ultimately failed campaign to persuade Congress to revise the criminal code which by the 1980s was scattered among 50 titles and... Get this now. ...23,000 pages of federal law... And you thought 613 were a lot of Laws? [laughing] These are pages. 23,000 pages of federal laws. That's the reason you can't find a lawyer. You can find a family doctor, I guess. I think they still have them. But you can't find a family lawyer.

33 Now get this. ...*"There is no one in the United States over the age of 18 who cannot be indicted... And thrown in prison. ...for some federal crime," said John Baker...* And he didn't even know he broke the law. Did you get that? You're all a bunch of criminals! Every one of you! If you're 18 years old, you could be put in prison right now and not even know when they arrested you what you were guilty of.

34 ...*"There is no one in the United States over the age of 18 who cannot be indicted for some federal crime," said John Baker, a retired Louisiana State University law professor who has also tried counting the number of new federal crimes created in recent years...* This is what Daniyl was talking about. ...*"That is not an exaggeration"*... He said this is not exaggeration.

35 How many federal laws are there again? ...*Many new criminal offenses also are deeply flawed. Many federal criminal laws make it possible for the government to convict someone even if he acted unknowingly or without criminal intent. ...people who do their best to remain law-abiding members of society can no*

longer be confident that they are safe from prosecution... You know the reason this was set up by the divining serpent? Because if someone disagrees he could be tried. As long as you work and stay in line with what they want you to do, then you're fine. But if someone disagrees, they can bring that man to court with laws that he didn't even know he broke. They can reach back into his past and get those laws to have him indicted and his reputation ruined.

36 These are our government officials that are actually putting this out to us and saying this needs to change drastically. Of course, they weren't the ones that set this up. This organization was set up by the divining serpent and it's set up for that reason, to put people away who won't agree.

37 ...*Number of documents published in the federal registry...* The final number. ...*from 1976-2014...* The number of new ones now. ...187,924... Did you get that number?

38 ...*from 2000 through 2007, Congress enacted 452 new criminal offenses so that at that time the total number of federal crimes succeeded 4,450...* New ones. Well, here is Daniyl now and he's looking into the future. He's looking into this generation that the Savior spoke of in **Mattithyah 24**. And **Mattithyah** was showing that because of iniquity, love would grow cold and there would be hatred among the nations and among the people and this is what we're seeing today.

39 But Daniyl looked at this time period. He was shown this time period of this fourth beast. He's speaking of this fourth beast. Keep that in mind. And this fourth beast stays in operation all the way down to when the governments that are left alive after the nuclear wars, when those governments are given to the Saints of the Most High YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

40 **Daniyl 8:11. ...I beheld, then,**

because of the voice of great words...

The proclamation of the many laws which the horn spoke; that is, which he passed, he proclaimed. He put them through Congress. Remember, if the Catholic Church doesn't want a law passed, all he's got to do is tell the Congressman, Senators, the representatives, the lawmakers, tell them, "I've got this many people that don't want this law passed." Or "I've got this many people that want this law passed so you make sure you get it passed."

41 **...I beheld until the beast was slain...** Which means this divining serpent is going to be slain. Yes. **...and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame...** So here he's speaking now the same thing that Yahshua spoke of in **Mattithyah 24** when He said the sun is going to be darkened. There's going to be Great Tribulation in this generation, **verses 21-22** say. And then He says the sun is going to be darkened. That's **verse 29, Mattithyah 24:29**. It's going to be darkened by this burning flame.

42 This is speaking of nuclear burning not the forest burning in Oregon and California. Those aren't going to block out the sun. What He's talking about are the bombs. The only thing the scientists know is when these bombs are exploded, that the sun is going to disappear. Unless YAHWEH stepped in at that moment to save His House, then we would be dead too. And YAHWEH says for the Elect's sake, YAHWEH will step in at that moment.

43 And Yahshua says when you see these things know that The End is near. Now you'd be an idiot not to see these things right now. I mean they're all over. They're all clear. There's no love left in the world. You see a pope kissing babies that couldn't care less for the babies. You see a pope making deals and smiling if he's getting his way. This is what you see, the Santa Claus end of it.

44 The disagreeable part of it you see with bombs being dropped, children blown apart, children born without heads, without arms and so forth. All of this, all of this right here are the results of this beastly system that's in power, the leader of the kings; that is, the religions of the earth. It's the leader of the religions of the earth. They're all following this group.

45 You say, well the Muslims are not following them; yes, the Muslims are following them. They're letting them pull them into war. They let them pull them into fighting and this is where they fail. They don't have YAHWEH with them. They're not The House of YAHWEH so they have no Protection.

46 If we didn't have Protection, brethren, we wouldn't be here right now. If YAHWEH hadn't been protecting His House, they would have destroyed It like they destroyed the place at Waco that was just trying to keep the Feast and using the Name YAHWEH. Or the one up north where they shot the woman holding the baby in her arms. What were they trying to prove there, how cruel they were? What does it mean to cut off a man's head with a knife? What are they saying that means? Well, when you shoot a mother, holding a suckling baby in her arms, through the head, what are you trying to show the world? This was something they wanted to show the world. "Don't use the Name YAHWEH. Don't keep any Appointments with YAHWEH anymore." That's what they're saying to you. That's the message that comes forth.

47 Commandments, the pope has the power to change the Commandments, that's what they say. That's what they tell you, he has authority. Well, he doesn't get it from YAHWEH. You remember who gives him that authority? Do you remember you six-year-olds? Do you remember who gives

him that authority? **Revelation 13**, the first verse, the dragon, the divining serpent, the dragon, that old serpent called Satan and the devil, that's who gives this authority to this kingdom right here, this agency.

48 Now **Daniyl 8**, we just read **verse 11**. I want to show you something else here. I want to show you something else. Many laws. Before we go back to **verse 11**, I want you to go to **Psalm 90**. **Psalm 90**. I think that's actually chapter 94 but I've got chapter 90 written down. **Chapter 94**, yes, it's **Psalm 94:20**.

49 Now, Congressmen, representatives, you elected officials, presidents all over the world, religions, compare Daniyl with **Psalm 94:20. Can the throne of iniquity...** He's asking you that. Be reasonable. What is iniquity? It's doing away with the Laws. Who told you, you could do away with the Laws? The divining serpent. He's the one that changed the Sabbath to begin with. This same divining serpent, according to *Jeremiah*, that's *King James Version*, his real name was Yeremyah, that same divining serpent took the Name from the Holy Scriptures. It took out the Names YAHWEH and Yahshua and changed all the Prophets' Name who had the Name YAHWEH in them and they admit it. It's in the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*. If you look in the same *Catechism of the Catholic Church*, you'll see that they changed the Commandments.

50 The man that wrote the article that said the pope was gonna take out another Commandment, the one that says adultery because it includes sodomy he's gonna take it out and do away with it, he's already done it! Can't you see that? The 'Supreme Court' just said, "Let's follow the pope's orders here and take this Commandment out of the Ten."

51 What I started to tell you a while ago, when the Vatican, Malachi Martin

brought this out in his book *The Keys of this Blood* and also in his interviews, they use propaganda. They're the world's best at using psychology. They study it all the time. Satan is an expert at it and she's also an inspiration, their inspiration. That's who they think is going to win out. Her name is Mary. Yes, mother Mary. She's condemned by the Prophet Yeremyah or Jeremiah if you have a *King James Version*. Read it for yourself in *Jeremiah* or **Yeremyah 44 and 45** and also **Yechetzqyah**. That's *Ezekiel*.

52 Well he asks you a question in **Psalm 94:20, Can the throne of iniquity...** What is the throne of iniquity? The throne of iniquity is the throne that Satan gave the divining serpent, the Vatican. The word **throne**, you've got to get this word, the word **throne** it's *the chair of state of a sovereign or high dignitary as a bishop...* Bishop, did you get that? This is the word **throne**. It's *a seat of a deity...* The seat of a deity. ...*and is given to man...* This is the word **throne**.

53 **Can the throne of iniquity, which contrives evil by law...** Did you get that? Read it in your own *Book of YAHWEH*. **Psalm 94:20. Can the throne of iniquity...** Iniquity is doing away with the Laws.

54 What do all Christian preachers tell you today? "The Law is done away with. All you have to do is believe." Well, **Psalms** says it plain and simple. Can they that are talking with such ignorance, that are committing iniquity themselves with their own tongues have fellowship with YAHWEH? I'm talking about Christian preachers saying the Laws are done away with, that's iniquity.

55 And he asks them, **Can the throne of iniquity, which contrives evil...** You remember the word evil? Hey! Do you remember the word evil? **Genesis 3:5**. Go this route, practice sin and you will have the knowledge of Righteousness and evil, evil like the Gods. Not Righteous like YAHWEH. YAHWEH said to Cain, if you

practice Righteousness, you will be like Me. You will be acceptable for My Kingdom if you practice Righteousness. If you harbor in your heart or mind evil, you've committed it already in your heart. And you're proving you're unacceptable for the Kingdom.

56 The one thing about Abel that set him apart from Cain was his offering, who you are. Yes. Abel. Abel means *Life*. The last Abel that the Scriptures, the Apostles talk about, gives Life. Yes, not only that, we're going to resurrect the dead. That's what it's speaking of here. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

57 Well, Daniyl is speaking now, you remember there in **Daniyl 7**, he's speaking of the pope coming here and the laws that have already been passed by this divining serpent already. When I say divining serpent, I mean Vatican that sits on the seven hills of Rome. That's what your bible says in **Revelation 17. Revelation 17**. It sits on seven hills. There's no other city that sits on seven hills that leads the kings of the earth. **Revelation 17:18** says she's a city. This woman, she's a city that sits on seven hills that's leader of the kings of the earth.

58 The pope is not going to come here and kiss the senators' babies in Washington. The pope has a message to deliver from the divining serpent. Laws, laws that they can pass to put more control on more people. What if he says you can't keep the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day Sabbath Day? You better brace yourself and you better get to believing in what YAHWEH told me in that dream He gave me that He is in control. And He also shows you, He also shows you

Know that YAHWEH is in control and this is the Protected Place.

your Only Protection. The Only Protection you're ever going to have is with Him. Nobody outside this. They're going to be burned and not any seed of them left. Seed, if you become one of their seed, you won't make it through into this New World. It would be better to give up your life fighting for YAHWEH's Laws because I'll resurrect you if you do. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

59 Look at this again now in **Psalms. Can the throne of iniquity, which contrives evil... Evil is breaking the Laws. ...which contrives evil by law, have fellowship with You?**

60 **Verse 21, They band themselves together against the lives of the Righteous, and condemn the innocent to death...** That has been going on for 6,000 years and still going on. That's what occurred at Waco with the Branch Davidians that were trying to keep the Sabbath and using the Name YAHWEH. You can't use the Name YAHWEH in the United States. That's the point they were getting across.

61 **Verse 22, But YAHWEH has been our Defense...** You get that? Now, He's telling you something here if you'll just look at this closely. Know that YAHWEH is in control and this is the Protected Place. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

62 Oh, I would that I could stress that more. I know people are gonna get caught like Aaron did. Someone asked the question a few years ago, well why didn't YAHWEH, since Mosheh didn't want to go to Egypt, why didn't He just send Aaron? Well, He answered that question, I said. He answered that later. "Well, what was that?" Well, remember the golden calf? Aaron was great for a while but when he was put under pressure and Mosheh wasn't there to lead him, the One Sent wasn't there to lead him, he folded.

63 Did you hear what I said? Remember the golden calf? You know what the golden

calf was? Well, the world doesn't. The commentators don't. They don't know what it was. The golden calf, you want me to tell you? It's similar to the goose that laid the golden eggs. It's the Christianity religion that brings in money. That's exactly what they turned back to, the Coptic religion of Egypt that kept Christmas and sold toys. And colored Easter eggs and sold them for a dollar a piece! I could hardly buy two of them for my kids to go hunting and then somebody stepped on one of them. I guess God wasn't watching what he was doing! [laughing]

64 No, it wasn't a calf that came out of that mess while Mosheh was gone. It was rebellion. The same rebellion that you see in the **Book of Daniyl** is being described right here. And passing laws that you can't keep Appointments with YAHWEH anymore, you're gonna have to worship the Lords now and keep the Lord's day. You know what their *Catechism of the Catholic Church* says there? "Remember the Lord's day," that's what it says. "Remember the Lord's day to keep it holy."

65 Well, the Lord can't give Life I know that. Only YAHWEH promises you Eternal Life. And He only promises you this if you stand strong like Mosheh, not give in like Aaron did when he was faced with people saying, "Moses is probably dead. He probably fell off that mountain." What mountain? What are you talking about? Where? They can't even get that straight!

66 **Verse 22, But YAHWEH has been our Defense...** Now He's showing you His Protection right here if you'll just look at it closely. ...**YAHWEH has been our Defense...** Has He not been our Defense so far? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 I remember after they tried to come in and kill us, then they tried to arrest us. I remember all of this. And now we're reaching the world like **Mattithyah 24:14** said we would. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

YAHWEH has been our Defense; our Father has been the Rock of our refuge.

68 **Verse 23, You bring upon them their own iniquity!...** And that's what He's doing. He's showing them exactly what iniquity brings. He's letting them bring it on themselves. And that's what the pope is going to Washington for, to tell them the iniquity that he expects them to enforce.

69 It won't be the Laws of YAHWEH that he's going to be teaching in Washington. You can bet on that. The pope has already been told to tell people, "You cannot teach morality." And he's voiced that around, big time, that we've got to get rid of people, we've got to stop them from teaching morality because this condemns someone else and they should have democracy. They should be free to go out and get AIDS and give it to their children. They have the right to make their children deformed. They have the right to confuse their own minds so they'll go to the schools and do shootings and theaters to do shootings. He didn't tell the full story. He just said these people, you're denying their rights. The right to sin is what he's talking about. It couldn't be any clearer what's coming forth from the divining serpent.

70 **Verse 23, You bring upon them their own iniquity!...** That's what YAHWEH is allowing to be done. That's YAHWEH's Judgment. When you see that it says, "YAHWEH did it" or "YAHWEH brought upon them", no He doesn't. It's His Judgment that He allows them to bring upon themselves.

71 **...You will cut them off in the midst...** That is, they will be cut off. **...in the midst of their wickedness!...** Remember that word **midst**, in the midst of the years. Remember that? The midst of Tribulation, midst of the seven years, remember that. ... **You, O YAHWEH our Father, will destroy them!...** That is, You will allow them to be destroyed.

72 Well this seat now, this **throne**, you know what a bishop is. This is a seat that's been given to them. This is part of the Vatican like the bishops are part of the Vatican. They have great authority and they can annul and they can pass laws and so forth. That's what it says here. I'll read it to you.

73 *Bishop. One having spiritual or ecclesiastical supervision as Eastern Orthodox or Roman Catholic clergymen, a priest having authority... He's a priest that's got big authority. ...a priest having authority to govern, presiding over a world or over all other bishops and over the Aaronic priesthood..* Now, I've told you before that's what Malachi Martin brought out in his book *The Keys of this Blood*.

74 Let's turn over to **Revelation** quickly. I know I'm out of time. I know I'm going overtime but I need to get three more Scriptures in here and then we'll quit and I'll glance through these. But remember this word seat or **throne**, the **throne**.

75 And here in **Revelation 13:1** now. **And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads...** Remember that seven heads. And those seven heads, **Revelation 17:9** shows those seven heads are seven mountains or hills, seven uplifted places. **...and ten horns...** Those are the ten religions, three of which were plucked up and taken to Rome and transplanted to Rome, then the temple destroyed. **...and upon his horns ten crowns...** This is the authority. This is the bishop we just got through reading about here. **...and upon his heads the names of blasphemy...** Blasphemy against YAHWEH if you look on over to **verses 5-7**.

76 **Verse 2, And the beast which I saw was similar to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion; and the dragon...** The dragon. Now remember the seven hills of

Rome. **...The dragon gave him...** Look at that. **...The dragon gave him his power, and his throne...** Did you get that word **throne**? We just covered it now.

77 The dragon is who gave him his throne, meaning the dragon, that old serpent that deceived Eve. It also deceived Cain and the whole world has gone the way of Cain. You've got to keep these things in your mind now if you're gonna understand the rest of this, where there's much, much more. And notice, **...and great authority...** The bishops, where do they get their authority? Not from YAHWEH.

78 Look back to **Revelation 12:9** there, this dragon, the dragon who's the serpent of **Genesis 3:5**. Look at it there. **And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent... Serpent, the serpent who deceived Eve. ... called the devil, and Satan...** She has all four of those names.

79 Look at **Revelation 17** now. Daniyl shows you this same sentence, given to the burning. Remember? **Daniyl 7**. Their governments are going to be given to the burning. These governments that are governing the world right now are fixing to visit America, the Capitol, and talk to our United States leaders to give them orders straight from the Vatican.

80 Well, YAHWEH says here in **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim...** Messengers of YAHWEH. **...who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** That messenger, if you look to **Revelation 22**, hold your place right there. Messenger, messenger.

81 Look at **Revelation 22:16. I, Yahshua, have sent My Messenger to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** You see how plain that is?

82 Now look back here again to **Revelation 17:1. ...Come, I will show you...**

That's me speaking this. Hear the words? Come, I'm going to show you! Well, I've shown you quite a bit here today, right? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

83 **Come, I will show you the sentence...** This sentence. ...**of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** Waters, **verse 15** of this same chapter here shows these waters are multitudes, nations and tongues. She's deceived the whole world as **Revelation 12:9** says.

84 **Revelation 17:2. With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** Those kings of the earth are religions. All the religions of the earth are practicing this devil worship, God worship. ...**practiced idolatry: God worship (the worship of elohim), and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine...** The wine, this is the teaching. "Hurt not the oil or the wine." This is the teaching of the entire world coming forth from the Vatican teaching them that their enemies must be wiped out. "War is okay to stop the enemy." That's what Cain said. And Abel was his enemy and YAHWEH said all the world has gone the way of Cain.

85 **...the wine of her fornication...** That's God worship. It includes sodomy, by the way. It actually covers the word sodomy.

86 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers...** That **carried me away** means in the Laws of YAHWEH. That's what he carried me in. For years and years He carried me in this, teaching me the Prophecies, teaching me the Laws so I could make contact with Him. Teaching me the Laws of YAHWEH and the Prophecies so I could go and proclaim this to The House of YAHWEH as the Messenger of Yahshua in these Last Days. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

87 **...God worshipers (worshipers of Elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on**

a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy... You notice the colors that the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins brought out and the rainbow that was shown us and their rainbow. That's what Satan has given to them showing the authority and showing their future.

88 **... I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy...** That's blasphemy towards YAHWEH as you see in **chapter 13. ...having seven heads...** Seven heads, look on down to **verse 7** again.

89 He says, **verse 7, And the Malak said to me: Why are you astonished? I will tell you the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads...** Seven heads.

90 Look on down to **verse 9** now. Seven heads, remember. **And here is the mind which has wisdom...** This is the mind which I've given wisdom now that's telling The House of YAHWEH, the mind that has wisdom. **...The seven heads are seven mountains...** They're also called hills. **...on which the woman sits.**

91 The woman, **verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** Who is the representative of this divining serpent, the Vatican, which that's what the word Vatican means, it means divining serpent--their representative like Cain. I'll bring more on that later, is coming to the United States.

92 Now look back to **Revelation 17:4. And the woman was arrayed in purple...** He just brought that out today now and the numbers too. He brought the numbers out.

93 **And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations...** Abominations are breaking YAHWEH's Health Laws and Laws that cover family living. **...abominations...** That cause confusion to the mind where

as President Barack Obama said, you're groping as blind men in the dark trying to pass laws to stop the mess that you've made. And you're not successful at all. Nothing is successful in what they're doing. They admitted that. Then he said later, you really need to read your bible. Well, if you put those two things together, you'd understand.

94 But notice, **...and filthiness of her fornication.**

95 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots... Those are the religions now. She's the mother of them. ... and of the abominations of the earth.**

96 The Vatican is stepping in on, getting very close to The House of YAHWEH now. And I've told you, there is going to be a showdown. It's probably gonna be really spectacular. I'm actually looking forward to it. I just hope that you'll learn these lessons that I'm giving you here where you can teach them to other people so you won't be deceived and carried off. You won't lose your place and somebody else takes your crown, as YAHWEH says. Because if like Aaron, the brother of Mosheh, he's who I'm talking about. If you'd just read what he did and make up your mind that you're not gonna go that way. You're gonna stay with YAHWEH.

97 YAHWEH's predicted all of this. Their divining serpents were used in Egypt too and YAHWEH showed His Power over them back then, if you remember. He showed His Great Power, brought the twelve tribes out from under their control. This is the same divining serpent and they have no more power now than they had then except they've got power of the nuclear bombs that the other nations have at their control, at the Vatican's control. They have these. And they're giving orders to do this and this to bring down nations as Malachi Martin told in advance.

98 You remember he told this in advance, he said anyone who doesn't worship Mary, then Satan is going to make war with them. He called her Mary. She's going to make war. That's the Queen of Heaven that's shown to be Satan herself, Hillel, the devil, that old serpent that talked to Eve through somebody else, through an agent. I'll get deeper into that later.

99 It is deep. It's hard to understand and you've got to get a lot of Scriptures in your mind to do it. But I've told you before that these were the two leading religions, Cain and Abel. They were the two leading religions. They were the two trees that YAHWEH Himself put in the so-called Garden of Eden. And from there comes forth the world that goes the way of Cain as **Yahdah 1:11** said. All the world has gone the way of Cain. Cain.

100 From this point you're gonna be amazed at what YAHWEH actually gives to us and I'm not gonna mention anymore. I'll leave you sitting on that. But I tell you, it's gonna get exciting. But if you're not really true and know these Scriptures and lean on them, you're gonna fall. You've got to lean on YAHWEH here and depend on Him being in control of your life and He will. He'll use you and He'll have a place for you in His Kingdom. Whether you die in this mess or not, you can still have a place if you won't give in to unrighteousness.

101 Don't make up your mind and say, "Well, going down to my kinfolds now is not evil." Yes, it is evil. It's evil. If they're unbelievers, they'll make you unclean. They'll get you defiled, shut you off from YAHWEH. You could lose your life on the way back or your Salvation on the way there. You better come out of this world. I mean totally come out of it. Get to using YAHWEH totally.

102 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Four

Two Religions In The World: One Is Bringing Forth Righteousness; The Second One Is Assigned To Stop Righteousness.

09/05/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You hear that, **YAHWEH**?! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The world is not a peaceful place at this time I guess you noticed. It's going downhill pretty fast and it's the pope's job, the Vatican's job. It has been assigned to the Vatican by a very high power, not as High as **YAHWEH** but high power. It's their job to make the world an unpeaceful place. That's all shown in Scripture.

3 Let me get this first. I've got to show you something here that's really marvelous. The correspondence course, correspondence course, if you don't have this, you really need it. You really need this and that *Yisrayl Says...* Program. That *Yisrayl Says...* Program, you've noticed

that the Priests are using it. And they say they can work out a sermon with it in just a matter of minutes. If you're familiar with it, you can and it doesn't take long to become familiar with it.

4 But this right here is the Correspondence Course, Lessons 2 Grow; *Your Guide To Understanding The House Of YAHWEH, Lessons 2 Grow Correspondence Course*. This is The House of **YAHWEH** one and then here is the other one. I would I had time to go through all of this. This is really beautiful. But you can see this at the South Office anytime you want to. And then this is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program Correspondence Course*. With your children, the children take interest in this immediately when they see it. You've got to give it to them! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 You can also now get this. House



of **YAHWEH** TV channel now available on Iphones and Android mobile phones. I know nothing about these phones! They're like computers! [laughing] But I understand the young people can pick it up pretty fast. To get the channel on the Iphone, go to the Apple App Store. That's on your phone now not in town, not in Abilene! Stay out of Abilene! [laughing]

6 You should see from that news why I don't like people going to town anymore. Start trying to break yourself from the habit. We're going to have to. You bring back sickness to The House of **YAHWEH** when you go to town and get this sickness from the world. And they didn't say half of it on this program where they were showing all this MRSA, all the feces in the meats they're selling to you.

7 And the people, they get that stuff and they handle it. These wives, they handle it, then they wipe their hands on an apron. And here comes their child to hug them, and they don't think about what's on their hands and they pick the child up to hug him or her. And the hospitals are getting rich off this. This is what you call sorcery in **Revelation 9**. And they won't repent of it even after a third part of the people are killed by this and famine and nuclear war. That's **Revelation 9**.

8 But anyway, you can get this. To get the channel on Iphone go to the Apple App Store and type in "House of **YAHWEH**" and click to install. To get the channel on Android, go to the Google Play Store and type in "House of **YAHWEH**" and click to install. House of **YAHWEH** channel is



We're every place you want to be!

also available on Roku. Roku can be bought at Walmart or Target. Place your order at General Store and they'll pick you up one.

9 Our shoppers, they're trained. And they spray themselves. They pick up something from the store, they spray that before they put it in their cars. They spray it down to kill the bacteria on this stuff before they bring it out here. And they spray themselves. They spray their shoes, their boots, their dresses, everything. They're trying to protect us from what we're having to do a little bit of. I think we could cut down on even the little bit.

10 But The House of YAHWEH is available on Roku bought at Target or Walmart. Just type in "House of YAHWEH" on Roku store. House of YAHWEH channel also available on Amazon Fire TV, just search Amazon Apps for House of YAHWEH. We are there. We're every place you want to be! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

11 The Feast of Trumpets, try to make a big deal out of this. It's 9/15, Feast of Trumpets. That's where YAHWEH started showing us things, if you remember, a few years ago now, but things in the sky that He Himself put there. He had Yahshua put there.

12 *Space weapons and a world empire...* I don't have time to cover this today but maybe next week.

13 Plans are made and the dates, as the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins just brought out about the Jewish year of light. The dates are important. None of this is taking place accidentally. This stuff was well brought out years ago and you can see from the dates and where it came from and the year, that it came from the Pharisees. I don't know if you caught that or not. It came from the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians.

14 They had Babylon and Rome going while they had Jerusalem under control and

trying to get the people to stop reading the manuscripts. It's the same things they're trying to do now to get the people to stop reading the manuscripts, *The Book of YAHWEH; Isayah 34:16*. They're trying to get the people to stop listening to and paying any attention to *The Book of YAHWEH*. And they made the Sabbath a burden to try to get them to stop keeping the Sabbath Day. And when Yahshua came teaching it right, well, they accused Him and put Him up on a stake and killed Him.

15 This Tennessee judge, I hope you caught that. First off, the 'Supreme Court' decision that was made, all it did was bring a lot of confusion to their own people and now they're fighting back. This is really great that they're standing up to this. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

16 The woman in Kentucky that's standing up to it and willing to go to jail, I would that somebody had of told her to look at the Ten Commandments and take all of them because if you break one, you're guilty of breaking them all. That's in *James* in the *King James Version*. His real name was Yaaqob. But it's *James 2:10-12*. If you break one Commandment, you're guilty of breaking them all because you become a part of Satan's system brought about by the divining serpent.

17 But in Tennessee, the judge denies couple's divorce. He said, "How can I give a divorce if I don't know what marriage is anymore? So I'd like for the 'Supreme Court' to tell me now what marriage is that you're talking about. When you talk about marriage and getting a marriage license, what is it that I'm supposed to be doing here?" He was explaining that it used to be people became one, man and woman became one. Is this marriage license issuing two men to do the same thing that the bible forbids? The bible institutes the man and

the woman becoming one but it condemns the other. This woman knows this but at the same time she doesn't know that the Seventh Day is the Sabbath and she still can't count to three. She's still keeping Easter. Well that's all part of this system.

18 Whooh! I get aggravated! You can't make people understand. People's minds are so blocked right now that they can't see anything.

19 This week, this right here is on the Times Square. [showing on monitor] Let me zero in on those two pictures right there. I think you might know those two men. One of them is a man anyway. I don't know about the other one right now. That's what the 'Supreme Court' is trying to decide right now. That's one of the decisions they're going to have to make. What is a man and

what is a woman? You shall leave your father and your mother and you shall cleave unto your wife... what is that they're talking about? There are a lot of questions. They'll find some kind of answer or will they say, "Who am I to judge?"

20 I don't know if you noticed but they mentioning YPN news, did y'all see that? You know somebody else mentioned it 230,399,900 times. This was one. YPN news is our news. And it's mentioned along with these 230,000,000 news medias in the world. That's pretty great I think! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

21 Possibly next week now they will be mentioning YPN news female version. Yeah, possibly next week. I gave command. I don't want this delayed any longer! I want this out on the air.



22 But this right here I think, too, I don't know if y'all have been watching this, but it's really a great news program. They've got all the news running across the bottom of the screen. I think it would look better, this just shows YPN news logo. [showing on monitor] I think it would look better if the two men who give that news were sitting on each side of that logo. I think it would be much more impressive. Maybe we'll see that next week or maybe before the Feast, I hope. But that is really a great news channel to watch right there. They give all the important news that relates to bible Prophecy and that's what I want you to understand.

23 *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Pope Francis In Light Of Approaching U.S. Visit...* And this just came out and it's up to 230,000,000 viewers. I don't know if that's per hour or not. That's on one news release. The other one which ran the same article is up to 170,000,000 per day now, 170,000,000 per day. If you can look there right quickly, it's a bunch of the top stations that are running The House of YAHWEH news article. The House of YAHWEH news article is *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Pope Francis In Light Of Approaching U.S. Visit*. And those pictures right there should catch attention and then when we put this in *The Prophetic Word*, this will be on the front cover of *The Prophetic Word*, YAHWEH willing, and go out to the people.

24 I want to read you this letter. I started off last week reading it but I kept butting in and interrupting myself. But I want to read it to you and then I want you to get it and read it yourself. Because what is taking place here, brethren, is bible Prophecy being fulfilled. It is The House of YAHWEH Prophecy that YAHWEH said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. I'm going to stop

using "the Prophets" and I've stopped using it in my writings. I'm going to try to if I can remember and put "YAHWEH's Prophets." Because Baal has a bunch of prophets and the Prophets of YAHWEH spoke to Baal's prophets and said you're going into darkness. You aren't able to reveal anything.

25 If you remember the divining serpent, divining itself. They go to a lot of trouble with this and they have one huge organization where they actually train priests in divining if that's what they want to do. If they're really interested in astrology and the study of animal intestines, these are parts of their divining.

26 Don't snarl up your nose at that. Our butcher, I have him do this constantly! And so much is shown to us in the intestines of animals that are being raised right now in the world. And if a person wanted to put in a long study of that, it would show what is going to take place with these animals. I just saw another article, I didn't bring it, but it was like 60,000 antelope died in one day. That would be shown in that antelope's intestines and the rest of its organs.

27 But anyway, this article I've got. *Pope Francis, Jorge Mario Bergoglio, The world loves you...* Speaking to Pope Francis. *...The world loves you (John 7:7). The world hates me, Yisrayl Hawkins. Our names spell out our positions and our futures. The name Jorge means farmer or earth worker or earthy...* I'll explain all of these later. I could spend days or months explaining all of this in detail but I will come back. I just want to read it to you without stopping from now on.

28 *...In the beginning of creation we see that Cain bore the same spirit...* That is, earthy. It's talked about by the Apostles. That wasn't in there! **Genesis 4:3** is in the letter! Let me start again and just read it straight through!

September 4, 2015

Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Pope Francis In Light Of Approaching U.S. Visit

Pope Francis, Jorge Mario Bergoglio, The world loves you. (*John 7:7*). The world hates me, Yisrayl Hawkins. Our names spell out our positions and our futures.

The name Jorge means *farmer* or *earth worker* or *earthy*.

Genesis 4:3--

And on one of YAHWEH's Sabbaths, it came to pass that Cain brought an offering of the fruit of the ground to YAHWEH.

Mario means *bitter, rebellious*. Again, this describes Cain who had a character unacceptable for the Kingdom of YAHWEH.

Genesis 4:5-7--

5 But He did not honor Cain and his offering. And Cain was very angry, and his countenance fell.

6 So YAHWEH said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?

7 If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted? And if you do not do Righteousness, sin is crouching at your door. The desire to sin is with you, but you must overcome it!

The name **Bergoglio** is a compound name. **Berg** means *mountain*. The word **mountain** in Hebrew is **har** which means *promotion*. It is the same word used to describe the Last Days' Work of YAHWEH which is now running abreast of your assignment, Pope Francis.

Micahyah 4:1-3--

1 But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations. It will be raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it.

2 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain; uplifting, of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. Because the Laws will depart from Zion, and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem.

3 And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks. Nation will not lift up sword against nation, nor will they learn war anymore.

The second half of the name Bergoglio, **oglio** means oil. The word oil brings to mind the Prophecy in which Pope Francis (the Vatican) and I (The House of YAHWEH) are involved along with the Quartet. For lack of space I will quote only part of the Prophecy which can be found in detail in my Books *The Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and *The Mark of the Beast*.

Revelation 6:1-2,4-6--

1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one

of the four living creatures saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.

2 And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer.

4 And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.

5 And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures, saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine.

Did you notice, do not hurt the oil. Remember **oglio** means *oil*. That's the prophesied role of Pope Francis which was foretold to take place in this generation of the nuclear bomb.

Nuclear Bomb

Mattithyah 24:29,33-34--

29 Immediately, but after the Great Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

33 In the same way, when you see all these things, know that His coming and The End of the Ages is near, at the very door.

34 Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled.

My name is Yisrayl Bill Hawkins. I was named by YAHWEH. Yisrayl means he who rules as YAHWEH. Bill comes from the word Abel and means *Life*. Hawkins means *zealous Priest*. My assigned mission is also prophesied for this generation by the Savior Yahshua Messiah, the Lamb shown in **Revelation 6:1** and **Genesis 49**. Many other Prophets also revealed this revelation.

Revelation 6:1--

And I saw when the Lamb...

Revelation 22:14,16--

14 Blessed are those who keep His Laws that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Messenger to testify to you these things...

My Messenger

Mattithyah 24:14--

And this joyous Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH shall be preached in all the world from The House of YAHWEH at Abel by the Witness Yisrayl; for YAHWEH will be with him. He will preach this Message to all nations; and then The End will come.

Revelation 11:3-4--

3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic offices, and they will foretell events about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days, those cast about with darkness.

4 These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the Two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand, ministering for the Father in the earth...

That's my mission. My brother and I were both named by YAHWEH. This is shown in:

Isayah 45:4--

For Yaaqob My servant's sake, and Yisrayl My chosen; and I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me.

Your job, Pope Francis, given by an agent shown in the beginning is to prevent the world from practicing YAHWEH's Laws.

I Yahchanan [John] 3:4,7-8--

4 Whosoever commits sin transgresses also the Laws for sin is the transgression of the Laws.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.

8 He who commits sin is of the devil...

My job is to show the Righteousness, Peace, Joy and Eternal Life in YAHWEH's Laws and to warn the Vatican and all nations of the destruction already in progress that is being caused due to changing and breaking YAHWEH's Laws of Righteousness.

Isayah 24:4-6--

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

I look forward to the coming months with great anticipation because YAHWEH's Prophets show that after His Way is taught, the nations will learn war no more nor will they be deceived by the serpent ever again.

Isayah 2:2-4--

2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.

3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain of YAHWEH, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion, and the Word of YAHWEH will depart from Yerusalem.

4 He will judge among the nations, and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

May YAHWEH prevail.

Yisrayl Hawkins,
yahwehsbranch.com

That was the total article. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

29 The total article is showing the two present leaders of religion. There are only two religions in the world. All the rest spring off of these two religions. They forsook YAHWEH's Laws. YAHWEH gave them plenty of space to do so and said, "This is what your end will be." He actually prophesied it.

30 YAHWEH is a revealer of secrets. He showed this in **Daniyl**. Yahshua said nothing is hidden that won't be revealed. Everything done in darkness is going to be shown by the Light and you are the Light of the world. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

31 Now, this is coming and there's no telling what they have planned to enforce this. It's not like they want to enforce and reassure you that the climate won't change and the global warming will stop. But this is something that the Vatican has cooked up to fulfill what Malachi Martin wrote. Malachi Martin said that the Queen of Heaven, he called her Mary, is going to make war with all those who won't worship her, who will not worship her. She's going to make war with them.

32 And the way he said it, I have it recorded, the way he said it, he said, "And I think she's going to win." Now this is the way he said it and we have it on tape. This was recorded for me, brought to me and I actually did my own transcript of it, slowly, but I got it done where I could use it in the news articles.

33 But Obama on climate change now. This is coming up really soon and the pope is fixing to give the orders of the divining serpent to the government of the United States. And the places of meeting and the dates and everything as the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins just brought out, these are not accidental. This was planned thousands of years ago and actually brought down to us in this time period with Satan as the supervisor. She's the one that

gives this city its great commission. This is what **Revelation** shows that she gives him his power and seat and great authority. That is, this whole system that we see. This great beast that rose up out of the sea meaning peoples, multitudes, nations and tongues.

34 Well, now the chief of the nations is going to back this. It's starting, it's already started backing the pope in this. *Obama on Climate Change: Act Now or Condemn World to a Nightmare...* You know because I have brought it out that sin is the cause of the global warming, the melting of the glaciers. We have all this in proof now.

35 There's even an article that I intend to read next week, maybe, YAHWEH willing, where if these microorganisms didn't exist, you wouldn't have oxygen to breathe. They're the ones that make it, the microorganisms. And they're very active in everything you do. Did you get that? The microorganisms, of which there are trillions and trillions of kingdoms, I don't know any larger numbers than that! [laughing] But there are trillions of kingdoms of microorganisms that are controlling the firmament. They're not doing too great a job right now but I noticed that YAHWEH is protecting Texas. Yeah. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

36 I don't know if you've seen the weather lately but He's got a circle going around, it's invisible but they pick it up by radar, the climatologists do and they're saying some great things about it. And I'm always pleased to hear these things brought out. Like the oil, you know, the oil, where does it come from? Some pig died and went to heaven I guess! [laughing] Fossil fuel, they called it for years.

37 Well, see this is blown now. NASA, as you saw the film, NASA has actually proven what The House of YAHWEH has been saying and what YAHWEH wrote in the Scriptures. How did I know that? How did I

bring it out years ago before NASA? How'd I know it before NASA? The Scriptures! I believe the Scriptures. And the Scriptures actually show in the first Book, the very first Book, the regeneration of oil.

38 But they don't know the Scriptures. Barack Obama says you should read your bible. Well I'm begging Barack Obama to start reading our Books more and paying attention to *Yisrayl Says...* Look it up in *Yisrayl Says...*

39 By the way, that's gonna be free very soon. Don't buy anymore of them. It's gonna be free very soon where you can just pull it up on your telephone if you have a telephone, the whole thing. I'm very excited about that. I hated to put a price on it. I hate to put a price on anything but when you need help and you're pinching pennies, it's kind of a hard thing to offer something free when you don't have the money to offer it. But anyway, now we've got it to where we can actually offer it free and have it before the Feast. Now, again, I'm giving orders, I want that before the Feast. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

40 Well, ...*President Barack Obama challenged fellow world leaders in unusually blunt language Monday to act boldly on climate change or "condemn our children to a world they will no longer have the capacity to repair"...* Well he knows. Now this is something they know. This is no guesswork. They have evidence as to how fast the earth is moving towards destruction. And they have the mechanical know-how to figure these things out now. So it's not something that's being hidden from them. It was only hidden until The House of YAHWEH brought it out and now YAHWEH is revealing this through His House. I'm the Messenger of Yahshua bringing to light these things. You and I in Unity are doing this. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 He says, ...*In a forceful address, Obama opened the "GLACIER" conference in Anchorage, Alaska, by declaring: "We are not moving fast enough. None of the nations represented here are moving fast enough"...* Now, with this, I can see from what he's saying they're gonna start putting pressure. There's no doubt that the United States is the leader of the nations right now; that is, in military power. And this military power is given to the pope, the Lamb showed us, the Vatican that's sitting on a white horse making themselves look great. This white horse that represents Righteousness but he's far from Righteous. It's a deceiving white horse that this man is on or the Vatican is on.

42 That shows you how closely they look without actually knowing the Truth because Yahshua also comes riding a white horse. The difference is He teaches Righteousness. He is the Tree of Righteousness. That's The House of YAHWEH. That was shown in your very first Book of the bible or *The Book of YAHWEH*. The very first Book shows that. And **Genesis 49** shows that Yahshua is the Leader. He will be the Leader at this time for our day and He is that Leader, the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH.

43 Well, this other white horse now is one that makes war, conquering and to conquer, the one shown in **Revelation 6**. Conquering and to conquer. And lo and behold, the first actor out of the box is the United States. And he's going to be used to take peace from the earth. Already he's being used but now he's going to finish the job, so to speak. Yes, he'll be used and there are several other nations that know about this and they're preparing themselves.

44 If you saw the ships of China, this was a decoy to bring submarines in, nuclear submarines. The ships of China were seen in the same territory where Barack Obama went this week to studying the "GLACIER"

and hold the speech in Anchorage, Alaska. And lo and behold, here come these Chinese ships. You could see them afloat but what was behind them, under them, or ahead of them?

45 At one time, there was a big struggle going on when President Kennedy was in office and they were about to have war with Russia. And come to find out, Russia could have destroyed the United States and nobody knew it until after Russia decided not to make war. That is, it was put in her mind by YAHWEH not to make war but to turn around and go home, which she did. The wars were held back.

46 Well, he says in a forceful type manner, he says none of you nations here are moving fast enough. He said if we don't put a stop to this. He said, ...*"Unless the world acts more aggressively and more quickly... Unless we act now promptly. ...More drought. More floods...* Now they recognize that this is causing 'unnatural disasters.' Whatever this is that they're saying burning of fossil fuels is the cause but the Scripture shows no, it's not burning fossil fuels, it's sins that are being brought forth by the Catholic Church that are involved in killing off the micro-kingdoms in the universe. Now, that's what is shown in the Scriptures.

47 Killing off the micro-kingdoms that control the atmosphere is causing drought. And they know there's going to be more drought but they don't have the right cause. So they're going to stop somebody from driving an automobile or running a factory. That won't solve their problem. The problem is still going on. The problem is activities. Science knows this too, science. And they're beginning to tell us the activities of man are causing this.

48 It's the activities of man that are causing all the diseases that we see, the heart attacks and everything to increase.

The activities. And they've got their cities so filthy dirty, so filthy abominable that when you go there and you pick up a towel off the shelf and you stick it to your cheek to find out how soft and comfortable that towel is going to be when you're using it, you just smeared filth all over you. This is why it's very dangerous. And YAHWEH says, "Come out from among them and be you separate." YAHWEH says, "Touch not these unclean things and I will receive you and I will protect you." [Praise YAHWEH, applause] But if you don't stop it, there will be no protection. You're going to keep getting sicker and sicker.

49 ...*"More drought... He said. ... More floods. Rising sea levels. Greater migration. More refugees. More scarcity. More conflict"*... That's what it's going to be. It's going to bring about all these things. He forgot to mention a few other things there but it's going to bring what he said also.

50 ...*Any leader...* Now get this. ... *Any leader willing to take a gamble on a future like that, any leader who refuses to take this issue seriously or treats it like a joke, is not fit to lead"*... He said. If you remember, that's what they said about Saddam Hussein and then they went around saying the world is better off without him.

51 They mention 2030 and a deal with Brazil to increase renewable energy production. In the same letter now, in the same letter we're burning too much fossil fuels, they've got this. ...*The administration has also increasingly used a regulatory approach to address carbon pollution— setting the first national standards to cut carbon emissions from power plants. Internationally, the White House checked a huge box last year by securing an agreement with China to cut carbon emissions drastically by 2030 and a deal with Brazil...* At the same time. ...*a deal*

with Brazil to increase renewable energy production.

52 *...Just weeks ago, Obama gave final approval to Shell Oil's drilling in the Alaskan Arctic for the first time in 20 years... This is all in the same newsletter. ...a move that raised the hackles of environmentalists, who accused his administration of hypocrisy.*

53 *...the White House announced Tuesday that it would ask Congress to speed up construction of new icebreakers to protect U.S. interests and natural resources... Protect them like don't hurt the oil. This is what this is all about. ... the White House announced Tuesday that it would ask Congress to speed up construction of new icebreakers to protect U.S. interests and natural resources... U.S. interest, now these are the activities.*

54 If you noticed the website that was exposing the adulterers, and fornicators, sodomites and so forth that they thought they were safe and the hackers hacked into them and went to exposing their names. And

literally not only thousands of Catholics but every other religion too was exposed. Well, their law is saying protect this. File charges against the man that exposed them. Did y'all get that? File charges against these hackers but don't tell these people, hey you're on the road to hell. You're bringing all this sickness and disease into the world, into the atmosphere. The very cause of global warming to begin with and they want to protect that lifestyle. Protect the oil and the activities and this is exactly what they say here.

55 *...protect U.S. interest and natural resources... Natural resources, oil. I know I've gone over a little. I meant to cut off on time but it would take me two months to cover this so we will take it a step at a time. Don't forget your correspondence courses. Don't forget that. It's a wonderful thing that is put out right there and hard workers put it in action.*

56 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Five

The Pope Is Getting Ready To Bring In The Greatest Of The Tribulation.

(For more information, read the Books:
The Mark Of The Beast
& *The Nuclear Baby*)

09/12/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! What a beautiful crowd! Look at this, **YAHWEH!** Let's go! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH!** That's loud enough to raise the dead! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Speaking of raising the dead, Feast of Trumpets, this coming Tuesday, 09/15/2015, new moon on Monday night, this coming Monday night now. Don't forget. Everyone. Don't forget to come to Services either on the Feast of Trumpets. Satan would like to stop this Feast of Trumpets. She wants to stop the resurrection of the dead, which the Feast of Trumpets represents. I'm going to, **YAHWEH** willing, speak on that day and we'll get a little bit more of this stuff in that I'm trying to get in before the pope's arrival.

3 But that Feast of Trumpets is a great representative of what you're going to be doing very shortly in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. You'll have the power to create and maintain flesh. Now that is a wonderful thing. And Unity is what brings it, Unity, being in Unity with **YAHWEH**. We've got sermons coming on that too this Feast, Unity, at least three. In fact, I think that's the theme for this Feast, Unity.

4 The picture, I've got to show you that picture. [showing on monitor] That article right there is still climbing, still climbing by about something like a thousand an hour or something like that. This week, *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Better Health Care Is Not The Solution to Better Health...* In this news article that we just put out and 74,000,000 are seeing that, **YAHWEH** willing.



5 What impressed me was some of the stations that they sent to me that are carrying this. This one in South Burlington, Virginia, over 2,000,000 audience, that's two million not two billion. That's still a big number! Certainly more than I can imagine. Another one, Television Associate New York City, New York, audience over 2,000,000. And then another one in Virginia, I can't pronounce the name. That one is almost 2,000,000. One in Biloxi, Mississippi and that is over a million.

6 All of these are adding up and the word is getting out what the pope is about to do. And that's what I want to try to cover today, what the pope wants to do and what Satan is inspiring the pope to do to try to block the Feast of Trumpets. The Feast of Trumpets, we celebrate the Feast of Trumpets but the real Feast of Trumpets is when we'll celebrate with the dead we resurrect.

7 *Vatican backs military force to stop ISIS...* Well, you saw the news on that. I hope you caught what the newsman asked there because it seems like these wars, the news on them is fake and the real thing behind them is the leader of the kings of the earth, which is the Vatican, the divining serpent. That's the meaning of the word Vatican.

8 *...the Vatican's top diplomat at the United Nations in Geneva has called for a coordinated international force to stop the "so-called Islamic State"...* All of these refugees that are coming out of those countries, if they're Catholic and they can get all of them to get out of that country, then they have no reason to hold it back. They don't care about anyone but the Catholics who pay their tithes and attention to the Vatican. So, if they can get them all to come out of those countries, then they can go ahead and nuke those countries without having to kill a Catholic, right?

9 From what I can see in the news is they're going to try to protect the Catholics. And the pope, as Malachi Martin brought out in his book, hopes to come out on top. But so do the others. So does Russia and so does the United States. But the big push is to get the Catholics back in power, resurrect the one-world government, the so-called 'holy' Roman Empire.

10 The world right now is going down as we can see in the news with sickness and disease, war. We see in our Scriptures the reason, the reason we're facing these right now, all of these wars and hatred. They are going to involve the United States, but the United States is going to remain strong up until the very end. That's what Prophecy shows and that's what you are to believe. The United States is going to remain strong up until the very end before its governments are taken out.

11 **Isayah 24:1-6** tells you the trouble or the cause of the defilement of the minds to where they can't make a sensible decision. It shows you the cause of the wars, the famines, and the great disease epidemics. And it plainly tells you there the reason for them is because they have transgressed the Laws, changed **YAHWEH's** Ordinances and broken the Everlasting Covenant. Now, that's the cause.

12 Now, in a recent newsletter they're showing how and saying how Pope Francis wanted to change or rewrite the Commandments. I don't know how many times they want to rewrite them. They've screwed them up so now. From the *Catholic Encyclopedia* itself, if you wanted to read about the change in the Ten Commandments, you could. They deleted the Second Commandment. If you want to turn to **Exodus 20**, we'll read it. They deleted that one totally, the Second Commandment. **Exodus 20:4**.

13 And if you've ever been to Rome or

Paris, any of those places, to the museums and took a look at their Gods there, they're everywhere. Saint Peter's Square, they've got the big statues of their Gods, all of them, where people can see them. Inside they've got what they call "Saint Peter." That's a derogatory name that they gave the Apostle Kepha because they hated the man so. And I brought that out in writing but I'm not mentioning it here. But you need to do your proofreading. Don't forget to proofread and show **YAHWEH** the proof that you read it. That will help. Every one of these letters, news articles, everything, *The Prophetic Word* and all, you really need to read those all.

14 **Exodus 20:4**. If you want to read that for yourself. **You shall not make for yourself any carved image; an idol, in the form of anything in heaven above, or on the earth beneath, or in the waters below...** This is what they do in Rome. This is what they do in the United States too. They bow down to these Gods. The 'Supreme Court' is made up of servers of the Gods. They just brought through some laws that let everyone see what the Catholic Church is about, the 'Supreme Court' of America.

15 Of course, they're not the real Supreme Court and don't let anyone think that the Catholic Pope or Vatican has authority to change **YAHWEH**'s Laws. In fact, there's a curse placed on anyone who does that in the very last chapter of **Revelation**. The **Revelation** was given to the Savior Yahshua Messiah, which He gives to us to testify about in these Last Days. But anyone who changes any part of that, the curse is pronounced upon them. They brought these curses upon themselves years ago and they're still carrying them.

16 The Ten Commandments, they deleted that Second Commandment in **Exodus 20:4** and they changed **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath. This article in the *Catholic*

Encyclopedia shows they changed "God's Sabbath." This is always placed after they replaced the Name **YAHWEH** with God and Lord, which they also admit. I bring that out really often in the Newsletters that they admit to these changes. They took the Name **YAHWEH** out and then when they write or they use the word "God," it's as if **YAHWEH** was a God.

17 But **YAHWEH** is not a God. In the many Gods of Egypt they could not find **YAHWEH**'s Name at all, proving there that He was not a God. And also He showed His Power over the Gods. So He's way above anything called God, **YAHWEH** is. You're gonna see that as He protects His House through this Great Tribulation, the last part being the worst. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 But it says they changed God's Sabbath to Sunday, split the tenth Commandment into two to get back to Ten Commandments. You can see all this in the *Catholic Encyclopedia*. As a result, *the Roman Catholic Version of the Ten Commandments is always one ahead of the King James in the Decalogue until the Tenth Commandment when they break it into two and make it the ninth and tenth Commandment. The Catholic Encyclopedia, Volume 4, page 153 confirms the deletion of the Second Commandment and the change of the Fourth...* If you want to look that up, it's the *Catholic Encyclopedia*, Volume 4, page 153. If you think I'm lying or even if you don't think I'm lying, reaffirm it for yourself.

19 ...*The church after changing the day of rest from the Jewish Sabbath...* It wasn't a Jewish Sabbath. It was **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath. Remember that. ...*Sabbath or seventh-day of the week to the first, made the third commandment refer to Sunday as the day to be kept holy as the Lord's Day...* Well, the word Lord means dead rabbi,

dead pharaoh before it meant dead rabbi. And the dead know not nothing. The dead know not anything. The living know that they're going to die but the dead know not anything. That's what your Scriptures say and I think that's what you should believe.

20 *...In 1562, the Archbishop... Now this is one of their own. ...declared that tradition now stood above scripture...* Now these are their Catholic writers and speakers that are telling you this about the tradition. If you remember, what Yahshua said, He said, "You make void the Laws of **YAHWEH** by your traditions." Who was that He was speaking to? It was the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians who got the religion from the Coptic Catholic religion in Egypt.

21 **YAHWEH** brought them out of Egypt. He brought them out of that religion, gave them His 613 Laws to keep them, to show them the right direction to Health, Joy, Love, Unity with **YAHWEH** and the ability and the character to actually receive the Feast of Trumpets, to raise the dead before them. That's all going to be given to you.

22 I would it was this coming Feast! That won't necessarily be on a Feast of Trumpets that we do that. It's a time of events. But this is something we celebrate on this coming Tuesday. First off, showing we believe **YAHWEH** by keeping this Appointment with Him, the Feast of Trumpets. And showing we believe Him and trust in Him and we're going to do what He said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 **YAHWEH** gave the Twelve Tribes of Israyl this Perfection and they said, Satan comes along and says, "Oh you know, He's just taking away your freedom. He shouldn't be teaching these morals." That's what Satan said. "He shouldn't be teaching morality because that takes away from your freedom." You should be free to go out here and create all kinds of diseases. They don't

tell you that! They say, "Freedom to go out here and enjoy life."

24 Enjoy life? Well, I see the people who presumably enjoyed life with babies with big, bald heads and they're sitting there with a crying look on their faces. They themselves are dying with cancer or STDs. But they said that was the desirable way. Can you see how Satan is lying to you here? Well, she lied to our forefathers the same way. She lied to Eve the same way. "This is the desirable way." It's really not the desirable way. It's fulfilling illegal lust for a very short time period while you fill your body with STDs. You create some more STDs that your children have to face when they're born and some of them don't live very long.

25 But we've seen a lot of this here lately now. Do you know why? Because it's getting stronger. It's picking up since after this program, the computer website where you commit adultery and go back home safely without anyone knowing it. Of course, that was a lie too. That was a lie they were spreading and now they've been found out about and it's even published. And did you see the amount of Catholics and cardinals and bishops that were on that list?

26 Well that alone, they said, has picked up a 170% increase of STDs in women. That's in the women. Increased by 170% over what it was which was a huge amount of people dying with these diseases, spreading them to their babies, their children that they were supposed to love. That was another lie. They didn't even love their children.

27 In fact, the murders that they're committing that the pope says is okay, the murders they're committing all over the world, that they call abortion to make it sound better to them. **YAHWEH**'s Prophets call it murder. I call it murder. They hate

me because I call it murder. They hate me because I say you're going the wrong way. You're not going the Way of Salvation. You're not even going the Way of Peace. You're not going the Way of Health or Joy. You may think you are but you're not and if you'll just look around you, you'll see what the neighbors are doing too. They're going down also.

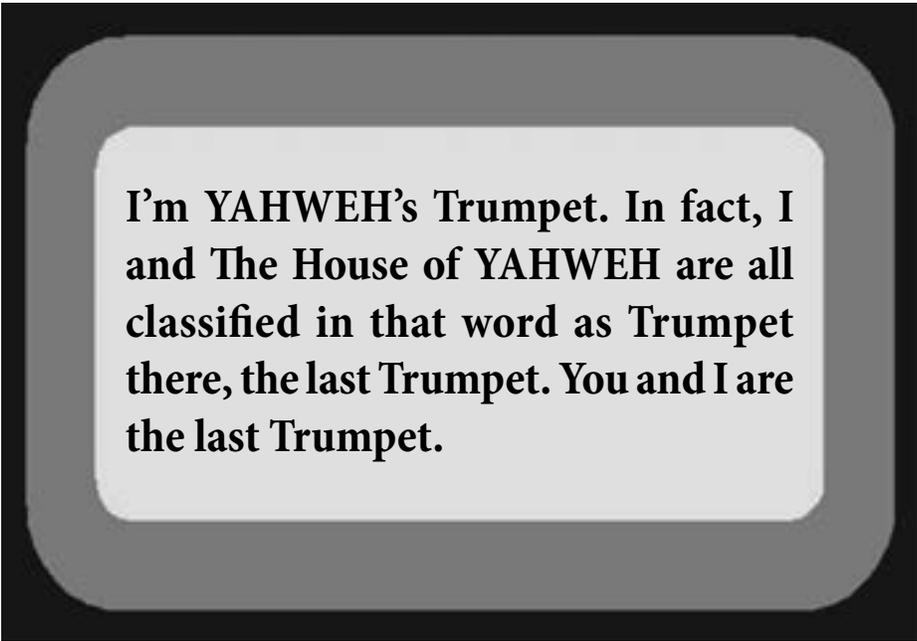
28 But they get mad at me! I'm the most hated man on the face of the earth. I'm **YAHWEH's Trumpet**. I'm **YAHWEH's Trumpet**. In fact, I and The House of **YAHWEH** are all classified in that word as **Trumpet** there, the last Trumpet. You and I are the last Trumpet. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we're hated, we're hated because we're telling the people, no that's not the desirable way and you're gonna see it before your life is over. It's not the desirable way.

29 Do you think those refugees right now that are fleeing, they're homeless, do you think the ones that are starving for food, do you think that is the desirable way? Well, that's part of this desirable way that started the same way that Satan and Eve

started. The proper way would have been to follow Abel. "Well, Abel told me my sins. I didn't want to go with him. Abel told me I was wrong. I should be independent." Independent? Look up that word. Well, it means without **YAHWEH**. Independent, it actually means without **YAHWEH**, Who created you for a purpose to allow you to find out the proper way of living a peaceful, joyous, healthy life and entering into His Kingdom. That to me is the most desirable way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 You know, you'd almost have to be an idiot to watch the news today and not believe that **YAHWEH's Way**, if you're taught It, is the desirable Way because you can see hell all over this world now. All over. In America, children want to shoot their own parents, parents killing their children by the millions; yes, murdering them. Besides that, they're giving them diseases to be born with, even cancers of the brain, but also STDs throughout the body. Now, isn't that love? Doesn't that sound desirable to you?

31 When you hear it spelled out the way Abel spells it out then you hate Abel. No wonder Yahshua said, "He who hates Me



I'm YAHWEH's Trumpet. In fact, I and The House of YAHWEH are all classified in that word as Trumpet there, the last Trumpet. You and I are the last Trumpet.

hates My Father also.” And the Father is the One Who created you, gave you His Laws and said, “If you go this other way now, first off, your mind is going to be boggled. You’re gonna be hunting for answers and can’t find them and every move you make is going to make matters worse.”

32 That’s exactly what’s taking place. Everything they’ve done is bringing us up to a point to where they can depopulate at least six billion people. That’s what they’re wanting to do. The other portion that’s left is about 1.5 billion or 1.7 billion people and those are all Catholics. That’s the part they want to save. I’m not making this up. There are people much smarter than me out there that are studying these statistics and writing them down for you. You can get them too just like you can get this news article I’m reading right here from the *Catholic Encyclopedia*. I even told you what volume.

33 But their traditions, as Yahshua said, you make void the Laws of **YAHWEH** by your traditions and you change these. And this weakens the Laws and because of this the earth, you’re going to burn yourselves. You’re going to burn yourselves up and few men left.

34 The Catholic Church is well grounded underneath the ground. They’ve got huge cavities under Rome, under the Vatican, stocked with food and all kinds of equipment that will keep them, supposedly, enjoying their lives of sin. And they’ve got it ready. They’ve got it ready because they know we’re going to have nuclear war.

35 Now in Washington, I told you years ago that this was going on there. They’ve got food stocked too in underground shelters and so forth to take care of themselves. Not the poor that the pope keeps saying we need to take care of the poor. What he means by taking care of the poor is nuking the poor and getting them out of the way, six billion of them. And I’m not making that

up. I’ve got news articles to back it up and information from the so-called intelligence that’s giving this information out.

36 Well, ...*In 1562, the Archbishop declared that tradition now stood above scripture. “The authority of the Church is illustrated most clearly by the scriptures, for on one hand she recommends them... She recommends the Scriptures. ...declares them to be divine, and offers them to us to be read... This is a Catholic archbishop that’s speaking or writing this. ...and on the other hand, the legal precepts in the scriptures taught by... YAHWEH. ...have ceased by virtue of the same authority... And they put Lord there, of course.*

37 ...*The Sabbath, the most glorious day in the law, has been changed into the Lord’s day. These and other similar matters have not ceased by virtue of... The Savior’s ... teaching... It hasn’t ceased by His Teaching. ...(for He says that He has come to fulfill the law, not to destroy it... So this man actually understood the difference here. But all Christianity is saying that the Savior fulfilled the Laws, that means He destroyed the Laws even though He said something before that and that’s what the archbishop caught but nobody else, hardly anyone caught that. He said, “I have not come to destroy the Laws. Do not even think I have come to destroy the Laws.” And they say, “Well, fulfill means to destroy.”*

38 Well this man quotes this and says, ...*(for He says that He has come to fulfill the law, not to destroy it), but they have been changed by the authority of the Church”... Well, we see in **Revelation 13** the dragon, that old serpent called the devil and Satan who also deceived earth gave the church its seat and great authority. It didn’t come from **YAHWEH**. And as **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** tells you, don’t let the pope deceive you. Don’t let the divining serpent deceive you*

by any means. Don't let him deceive you. He who practices **YAHWEH's** Righteousness is Righteous. He who practices sin is of the devil. And that's what makes manifest **YAHWEH's** People from Satan's people.

39 If you realize it or not, that is the only difference. We believe and practice keeping the Laws. They practice keeping their traditions. They practice keeping the change of the Laws.

40 *...Most Christians assume that Sunday is the biblical approved day of worship. The Roman Catholic Church protests that, indeed, it is not. The Roman Catholic Church itself without any Scriptural authority from God transferred Christian worship from the Biblical Sabbath (Saturday) to Sunday ...and that to try to argue that the change was made in the Bible is both dishonest and a denial of Catholic authority. If Protestantism wants to base its teachings only on the Bible, it should worship on Saturday. Rome's Challenge, www.immaculateheart.com... That's where you can go and get this.*

41 *...Watch this short video to find out what happened to those who did not obey the commandment... Of the Catholic Church. You can get a video that shows the crusades. And if you notice, that's exactly what they're calling this again. It's the crusades of the Catholic Church and they're getting ready to have another crusade. They haven't actually stopped. They've been killing people throughout all the 4,000 years of their history there that **YAHWEH** shows in the Scriptures. And they haven't stopped, anywhere near stopped.*

42 But I want you to focus on Unity. I want you to get your minds on Unity. Get your minds on Unity. You've only got a short time to live. If the world didn't come to an end, you'd still have a very short time to live. You've got a very short time to stay in this body of unclean blood with flesh and **YAHWEH** is going to change that. But you have got to remain strong. You've got to remain faithful. You've got to be obedient. You've got to be in Unity.

43 **YAHWEH's** going to prove Unity. We've got a bunch of sermons coming on that too, some from the women, some from the men. The Great Kohan Tobyah Grynewicz Hawkins is going to bring one on Unity in business and that's a great one to base your businesses on. And if you can get this done, you can't fail. That's what **Proverbs** showed too, if you remember, the Great Wisdom of **Proverbs**.

44 But we've got many coming on that for this Feast and you really need to pay attention to all of them because you need them in your mind in order to resist Satan because the temptation is going to be great from here on out. I'm trying to get a bunch of this in before the pope gets here. But after you see this, you're going to see the great persuasion that he has. All the world will worship him whose names are not written in the Lamb's Book of Life. And Yahshua says about the Lamb's Book of Life, blessed are those who keep His, the Father's Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life.

45 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you!

YAHWEH's going to prove Unity.

Chapter Twenty-Six

The Powers That Will Be Given To Those Who Overcome At The End Of Nuclear War.

09/15/15

Feast Of Trumpets

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, YAHWEH's Seventh Trumpeter, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow, we started the Feast, didn't we? Everybody's here! Praise **YAHWEH**! You're looking great! You're looking great! Let's hear you! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! [child calls out, "We love you, Pastor!"] I love you too! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It's surprising how strong our young people's voices are! I can hear them up here. I can't even hear the Priests speaking to me when they're trying to correct me but I can hear the children! Tell the children what to say! That's the way!

3 Anyway, may the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. That's something you don't see in the world today. The world hates me big time for the same reason it hated Yahshua. I'll give you two Scriptures without reading them. Maybe

the world will read these. But Yahshua was definitely against sin. The pope and the Vatican are for sin. They're teaching sin. Anyone with knowledge to read can read their Scriptures and see what sin is. Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's **I Yahchanan [John] 3**. You need to read all of that chapter.

4 There's no love in the Vatican or the people who are following it. It plainly tells you that. Because they do not keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws, there's no love there. The love has grown cold. But Yahshua exposed their sins. That's **Yahchanan 15:20** or *John* if you have a *King James Version*. In **chapter 7, verse 7** of the same Book, **7:7**, you should be able to remember that pretty easily, He exposed their sins.

5 Satan doesn't want to see this resurrection. She doesn't want to see the Feast of Trumpets. She hates this Plan of



YAHWEH but this Plan of **YAHWEH** is going through. Like it or not, Satan, it's going through. The gates of hell are not going to prevail against this Last Days' Work or ever again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 The Feast of Trumpets, that's the bringing back, the raising of the dead, of those who have served **YAHWEH**. Now this will be the first resurrection. This is in **Revelation 20** where this Revelation is given to us through our High Priest Yahshua Messiah. It's not given to the world. They can't understand it and don't want to. The Scriptures that I want to show you today, they objected to them even being put in the Holy Scriptures; but **YAHWEH** put them there for us.

7 And they say, "But it has nothing to do with Christianity." That's what I'm saying too! It has nothing to do with Christianity! Christianity is a fake religion that's full of lies. It's filled with lies, the worship of the dead, Christmas, Santa Claus. Surely you don't still believe that Santa Claus is pulling reindeers with a sled through the sky. And that's the big lie that's told about Christmas along with all the others. And he brings presents down the chimney so your children will be righteous.

8 You see any Righteousness? Is that what it is when they grab guns and go to schools or movies and start shooting? Is that the "righteousness" that you see from your teachings? Of course it is! Teach them karate, they say, karate. Karate is nothing

The Feast of Trumpets, that's the bringing back, the raising of the dead, of those who have served YAHWEH. Now this will be the first resurrection.

but God worship. You know the Gods you are worshiping when you hold up your hands like this and take that stance? That's the worship of a God. When you fight, you're worshiping a God of war, in fact, several Gods. I'll read it to you next week or this coming Sabbath maybe.

9 Anyway, **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis 1:26**, He said, "I will make man in My Image, after My Likeness." **YAHWEH** is Perfect. There's no getting out of that. Everything in the Scriptures says He's Perfect. Yahshua is Perfect. He followed **YAHWEH**'s Teachings and became the Perfect Example and now the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. And He's sending His House to do the Work to train, to overcome and eventually they will be given this Authority that's promised here in **Genesis 1:26**; Authority over the dead, to bring them to life.

10 You know a great example of that, I've often thought about bringing it out but I thought, well maybe I'd get the biology teacher to do it this coming Feast because it does take a lot of explaining. But Jericho, they still think this is just a story but it's not. You go there and look and we did, we went there and looked at that place. And there are a few rocks that are standing but you can tell those rocks went down like this. [indicating a straight line down]

11 Now these are huge stones. In fact, the temple was made out of those stones and rock walls. There is one part of a surrounding wall that is still standing today. It's still standing but Jericho came down. They didn't turn over like this and the rocks fall off on the side like an earthquake shook them or anything. There was no earthquake, but yet they just came down like this. [indicating straight down]

12 Now if you put together with that what Yahshua said that the Father is able from these very stones to raise up men to

take your place. Well how would He do that? In these stones are microorganisms, microorganisms that you'll be given Authority over. They will serve you. They'll be given to you as your servants at that time and you will have Authority to guide these microorganisms to do what you want them to do.

13 If you want a mountain to collapse or a huge stone that you don't want to plow through, if you want to change the shape of it and make pebbles out of it all you'll have to do is tell it. You'll tell the microorganisms.

14 Like when the trumpets were blown, when the trumpets were blown, then these microorganisms at Jericho, they dissolved. They just turn loose and let it turn to sand. They turned to individual dust or individual microorganisms. That's the way it works. That's the way creation works.

15 **Revelation 20**, I guess we should read that one. **Revelation 20**. Because here we're seeing what Satan hates and what the Feast of Trumpets represents. Trumpets, they have a meaning and a sound that is actually heard and obeyed. And microorganisms also will take orders from the One Sent, from the One Sent when that One Sent is given that Authority. Now right now we are the One Sent. The House of **YAHWEH** is the One Sent to this world to tell them that they're sinning and give them the opportunity to repent.

16 In **Revelation 20:1**, we see, **And I saw a Malak come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand...** Well, what's conjured up in your mind right here is you seeing a being float down from heaven, coming down from what planet? Well, we don't know, maybe a cloud, a gassy cloud somewhere up there. We see him coming down in our minds. But that's not what this is saying.

17 The orders come from heaven, yes, as they did for Mosheh to write the Ten Commandments, as they did for Abel to

write the Ten Commandments. Yes, Abel wrote them too before Mosheh. In fact, that was the Yethro who learned from Abel before Abel was actually given to death. The Righteous one taken away and the earth left to perish.

18 Well, this Message comes down. Inspiration comes down from **YAHWEH**, from heaven. That's the way it did with Yahshua. **YAHWEH** said to Yahshua, "This day have I begotten You." Begotten. Well, we'll find out more about what this actually represents when you get deeper into it and we start dissecting these Scriptures and show you the true meaning here.

19 But the thing that is shown here in **Revelation, verse 2** says, **And he laid hold on the dragon...** You conjure up in your mind now, here is this character that grabs him with a karate chokehold or something. Now you can imagine how far that would get you with Satan, surely, if you could see Satan. You probably will never see Satan except the inspiration that **YAHWEH** gives you because I don't think He's going to expose her nakedness to anyone. Despite of what all she's done, **YAHWEH** still loves the woman.

20 But here we see someone who's putting a chokehold on her with words, not to choke her physically but to limit her powers. And this is what this whole thing is explaining here. So if you could imagine the Work we're doing right now.

21 Who does Satan work with? Who does she work through, the divining serpent, of course. The divining serpent that sits on seven hills, the leader of the kings of the earth, that's who she works with. She was working through Cain before he died. She inspired this man. The inspiration of Satan is strong and she inspired this man to send his wives to talk to his mother and take her gifts and tell her how great this would be to give toys to the children.

22 And the God Santa Claus, the great saint, I think his name was Nick or something like that was mentioned too. And this pig with an apple in its mouth surely looked great on that platter roasted just right. But the Christmas presents, yes, they were well alive and being given in that day and the Christmas presents and the trees that go with them. This was the tree of Righteousness and evil that **YAHWEH** actually put there. We'll get into details on this. I promise you we will, **YAHWEH** willing. And I think He's willing.

23 But the voices that were talking with Eve, they didn't surprise her. And this is one of the things the commentators noticed. It wasn't like a python that you see that startled you. Our guards saw a snake about twelve or fourteen foot long on the camera the other day and it startled them. This made me think of Eve. She wasn't startled. She talked freely with these people that were talking to her and saw how great this way was. It was probably planned and she knew they were practicing this long before Eve herself talked Adam into doing it.

24 This was a long, long plan that took place after they were actually scattered abroad. **Genesis** is not written in chronological order. So the things that are written there are scattered here and there. Here a little and there a little. If you can get it in your mind what **Isayah** said that the ones who want to believe deception will go and stumble and fall backwards and they'll suffer the consequences. While the others who are obedient, keep this in your mind, the others who are obedient will actually learn. Their minds will grow in Righteousness. Their subconscious minds will grow in Righteousness. And when they see karate hands raised up, they'll walk away instead of being a part of it. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

25 **Verse 3, And cast her into the**

bottomless pit, and shut her up, and set a seal upon her, that she should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be finished... And that's what the Feast of Trumpets is going to do, by the way. That represents that pulling her away because this is the one that's bringing death that the altar with the four horns, the four horns, the Quartet that came from the 'holy' Roman Empire, represents. This altar of death that has killed the trillions of people that have lived, caused them to turn to sin and die miserable deaths.

26 He says, **verse 4, And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them...** Did you get that? This is the same thing that He said in **Genesis 1:26**. Thrones. And Daniyl spoke on it too saying until these thrones were set and the Ancient of Days did judge. Well, the Ancient of Days is judging, yes, by these things that He's given mankind, mankind. And when He gives this over to you, this Great Authority of Judgment, all of these things will be within your power to do.

27 **Verse 4, And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them...** That's the time. That's the end of this and the great sounds of the trumpets, the Feast of Trumpets is actually in celebration of this. A very 'minor' Feast, very 'minor' that nobody thinks anything about. It's almost like the Day of Atonement or the Day of Pentecost. But you find great things that were put there in Pentecost for a show to us, a one day Feast.

28 This one is not even one of the three Feasts where Yahweh commands us, to go to the Place where He has chosen, to keep it. There's no Commandment for people to come to His House like there are for the three Feasts. Except those who live here close and we gather because out of our hearts we want to go and do this. Right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 So we're in 100% Unity right here. And Unity is the one thing that we really need to learn this Feast. I mean, it needs to become perfected in our minds and we do it instantly. I notice our young people in their prayers, their confessions, they say "I have failed to be quick to obey." Well, I say, are you working on that? And they say yes, they are and that they have it under control now. Praise **YAHWEH**. Well, a Righteous boy will fall seven times or seventy times but he'll get up and go on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 But we're practicing. And that's what Yahchanan said. Those who practice Righteousness, they are the ones who are classified as Righteous. Practicing. But we will put on this immortality before the Great Power is given. We'll put it on enough to where the point comes that **YAHWEH** knows we will not fail Him. We'll keep this and we'll live by it.

31 Well she's chained, that's **Revelation 20:2** for a thousand years. And then cast into this bottomless pit, that is, her powers are taken away. And they won't be given back to her until 1,000 years are up. She'll be more like being restrained to the city of refuge, that Law, following that Law. She won't be killed. We won't kill her. She's dying on her own but we will restrain her to where she can't deceive.

32 And if you think about this deception, it started with Eve. Well, it started with Cain

So we're in 100% Unity right here. And Unity is the one thing that we really need to learn this Feast. I mean, it needs to become perfected in our minds and we do it instantly.

who taught his wives to teach Eve. That was all going on in that house. And Eve fell for it and then she talked her husband into it. The husband was a little bit stronger but he gave in too to this deception. And then he was actually ashamed when Abel confronted him and said, "Why aren't you coming to your Appointments with **YAHWEH**? Why are you going to church over here on Sunday? Why are you going to this tree of evil? Are you wanting to be like the Gods?" Well that's what Adam was doing.

33 So Abel confronted Cain after they were scattered abroad. There were many, many people on the face of the earth at that time and they were scattered abroad. Then Abel, in confronting Cain started Cain to hating him, as the world hates Yahshua right now for exposing their sins. Telling him, "You're not going to make it into **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. You're not acceptable. Your offerings that you're bringing here are all fighting and angry with each other. War is going on and they're practicing retaliation, retaliation and vengeance."

34 Well, what is the pope doing? He says, "You can't have war but there are certain morality factors that actually give us the right to war." See? So they're twisting the Scriptures. Yahshua said he who lives by the sword, he who lives by karate or by nuclear bombs, will die by them. Anyone who lives by war is going to die by war and He's showing that you're going to kill yourselves. That's what He was telling. And unless you repent, you will all likewise perish. The only ones who are not going to perish are those who do not go that way. And when He says perish He means never exist again. This is the second death, He said. Then you will not be resurrected again.

35 Verse 4, **And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them...** Those are the ones who overcome now remember. He who

overcomes will inherit all things, he who overcomes. You can't keep practicing sin. You can't keep practicing Santa Claus lies, worship of the dead lies, Halloween. You're going to have to stop Follywood from being your teacher and the one that owns it, the Vatican that is teaching all of this.

36 Isn't it a strange thing, you know you think how is this taking place? Isn't it strange that there are more people who are straight than there are sodomites and yet the 'Supreme Court' now okays sodomy. Now here's your democracy. And there are many people speaking out on this. How did they get this through with the majority of the people against this? And I mean a big majority of people against this, how did they get it through?

37 Well your answer is there for you and they know it too. The Roman Catholic Church, the 'holy' Roman Catholic Church as they call themselves, are the ones who put it through, through their 'Supreme Court'. And they're saying now to people that don't want to give licenses, "You've got to. It's the law." Not **YAHWEH's** Law. And they say, "Well, the pope can change the Law." No, he can't change **YAHWEH's** Laws. He can think to try but he can't do it. **YAHWEH's** Laws are unchangeable. They're forever.

38 And the ones who He gives the Judgment to, the ones who He sets in Judgment as we see here in **Revelation, And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them...** Daniyl shows this and shows these are the Saints of **YAHWEH**. **Revelation** shows they're the Saints of **YAHWEH** who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and have the Testimony of their High Priest Yahshua Messiah, Who guides, directs and corrects and upholds and protects. All of those things right now. He's saying, "No, the gates of hell are not allowed to prevail against this group." That's what He's saying.

39 Now, I'm sure they're going to try because **Revelation 17:9**, I believe, shows that they will make war against Yahshua. They'll make war against Yahshua. Well, the way they do that is making war against His House as we're told in a previous chapter, **Revelation 13**. They're making war against His House. They're making war against Yahshua, the Lamb. Here a little and there a little.

40 **...And I saw the souls of those who were beheaded...** The people, the bodies of those who were beheaded. I saw the bodies. **...beheaded for their witness of Yahshua...** Now, remember the Catholics removed the Names Yahshua and **YAHWEH** from the Holy Scriptures. They admit this. We're bringing this out daily now, every day. Thousands and thousands of people are clicking on it and seeing it and knowing what their past record has been, what the fruits of this organization have been, the divining spirit and serpent.

41 **...beheaded for their witness of Yahshua...** Now they say that these were the Christians and they try to use the **Book of Yaaqob** or Yaaqob himself to prove it. Now they've got four Books or four Apostles who they call "Catholic." But they weren't and this is why they hate the fact that the Bible got out to the people. That's why the Catholic church and the popes hated it so much because they were bringing all these lies across but nobody could prove they were lies because they had nothing to read to show them otherwise.

42 So **YAHWEH** brought *The Book of YAHWEH* back in 1987. But even before that, He brought their renditions out so I would study those renditions of the bible, which I had about four different translations. I can't call it a translation. You can't even call these things translations. They are renditions or versions. That's what they call them, versions because they

add and subtract from them and they put mistranslations. And you can even catch them in their own lies in the Scriptures, the lies that they put in there.

43 So first, He had to teach me from their works but even from their works I would show preachers things when I was seventeen as the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins just brought out. I would show preachers this and they'd get mad at me. They'd get angry with me. And I'd say, well why are you getting angry with me? It's your bible you're reading. And they'd kind of smile and look sheepish and red but they kept on with their foolishness anyway. They never did repent.

44 But I learned this. I learned the *King James Version* before *The Book of YAHWEH* ever came back. And *The Book of YAHWEH*, I can tell you, is something that we proved long before this was brought out in 1987. The many things that have gone into this Book right here that we're reading now have been proven. *The Book of YAHWEH* is named in **Isayah 34:16**. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* now and read. Well, *The Book of YAHWEH* wasn't here until 1987 so now you can fulfill that Law. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

45 But these were beheaded, they gave up their lives for Yahshua, **...for their Witness of Yahshua and for the Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets...** So they were preaching Yahshua just like the Apostle, the Disciple who I mentioned, Yaaqob. We'll study a little about him. But YAHWEH's Apostles mentioned the Laws in their Books and they condemned sin. YAHWEH's Apostles did. In fact, all four of those Apostles they call "Catholics" condemn the Catholics and they know this.

46 But the Catholic Church had no choice. The Bible was already out and the Catholic Church was wounded. They could

do nothing about it. So when they finally woke up to what had taken place, which was years later, they dug up the bones of these guys who put this out, the printers and so forth, and tried to grind them up into powder. They hated them so much. Well, this is the hatred that they had against Yahshua. And He said, don't be surprised now if the world hates you. Anyone who brings forth Righteousness the world is going to hate.

47 **...for the Word of YAHWEH...** That word **Word** there is the Hebrew word **dabar** which means *Laws and Prophecies*. **...and who had not worshiped the beast...** The beast, well you have to know something about the Holy Scriptures to know what this beast is that he's talking about here. The Prophet Daniyl, YAHWEH revealed this to Daniyl and he actually spoke to a king and showed the Power of YAHWEH. And the king himself, his writing is in the **Book of Daniyl** testifying to this fact that this Being Who you worship can reveal secrets.

48 Now, here's a person who had a dream and he had many interpreters throughout the world on dreams and visions and so forth. And the king said, "Well I don't trust you guys. You pray for rain and you get \$400 million in damage with hail so I don't quite trust you. Why don't you pray for six inches of rain without hail and high wind and see if your God will actually reveal this to you." Oh no! I'm getting the stories mixed up!

49 The king said, "Tell me my dream. First tell me my dream. Now I've had it and I've forgotten it. Now you tell me what it was because it's really bothering me. I've had this dream and I'm really shaken up about it. This is not a light thing. So you tell me my dream." He was talking to his Catholic priests. Yes, they had Catholic priests. They came from Egypt and the Scriptures said they turned back to Egypt, which means

they turned back to worshiping the Gods. And that's what **YAHWEH**'s Prophets showed. They were Catholic Coptics. That's where it came from and they carried this into Israyl with them.

50 And **YAHWEH** said in **I Samuyl 8**, "Samuyl, they're wanting to worship Gods. Don't you see? They don't want to follow My Laws. They want to practice Christmas, Halloween and Easter and make a lot of money". And that's what they were doing. And the previous chapter, **I Samuyl 7** shows the Easter Goddess that they were worshiping. But that's not enough for Christianity. Christianity is going to have to live through the mess that they have formed.

51 And the Catholics are telling the Christians, "You have no authority except the pope. The pope is the one that changed the Sabbath. You have no authority for keeping Sunday except for the fact that Constantine said this is the day you're going to keep in honor of the sun God. And Christmas, December 25th, is going to be the birthday of Jesus Christ because it was the birthday of the sun God Baal. And that's the authority you have for keeping this."

52 Halloween didn't come from **YAHWEH**. In fact, **YAHWEH**'s Prophet **Isayah** condemns it in **Isayah 65**. Read it. **Yeremyah** condemns Christmas in **Yeremyah 10** or *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*.

53 The beast that he's talking about here is described fully as a religion that thinks to change the times, the Feast Days and the Sabbath Day, the weekly Sabbath. He thinks to do it. He can't do it, he doesn't have the power to do it but he can deceive the people into thinking that he can. He can deceive the people into thinking he can forgive sin.

54 Did you notice he forgave the sins? Said he was going to forgive them because this was the mercy year. "Have mercy and

bring me that tithe back into the Catholic Church." That's the 'mercy' the man has in mind. "We're losing too many people out there because we've put them out of the church because of this. So this is the mercy year. Let's let them get back in here and get their tithe back in the Catholic Church quickly. We need some more money to pile up down here. These piles are diminishing a little." Yes, that's the 'mercy.'

55 The pope can't forgive sin. He's a sinner himself. He's practicing sin. The whole Catholic Church practices sin. All of Christianity practice sin. They're all cut off from **YAHWEH**. **Isayah 59:1-2**. **YAHWEH** Only can forgive sin. Even your forefathers, the violent men that took over the temple, said, "We know that **YAHWEH** heareth not a sinner." They're smarter than the pope today. **YAHWEH** doesn't even hear you when you're wanting to change or have a 'mercy' year to get all this 'mercy' money back into the Catholic Church. He doesn't hear you. He's already told you in Judgment what your plight is going to bring you. What sin is going to bring you is nuclear war, nuclear burning. And dig your hole so deep that you think you're safe. You can't do it. No, you're going to die in this whole mess. And you're the ones that are bringing it.

56 The divining serpent that can bring forth laws in a great place called the United States where the majority of the people are against sodomy. A huge majority of the people against it but you can bring forth these laws of yours trying to force people to make their children sodomites. Why are you doing this? Because you're doing the will of your father, your mother, who is Satan the devil. Whatever she tells you to do, you're going to do. You've given yourselves into her hands.

57 The only way you could stop this is repent and **YAHWEH** said you're not going to repent. It would take a real man to repent

once they get sunk as deep as the Catholic Church. And YAHWEH shows even after, even after a third part of man is killed over that fourth part of the earth they still will not repent. And they're dying pretty rapidly right now. But also it shows it's going to be nuclear war, famine and so forth. Well the nuclear wars are going to begin very soon.

58 **...and who had not worshiped the beast...** The beast is the Roman Catholic Church. Constantine is the pope that changed or thought to change the Sabbath Day and the Feast Days. And he passed a law against keeping them and they killed people like Yaaqob and Kepha. They changed Yaaqob's name. You'd have to find it out in the *King James Version* to know, wouldn't you?

59 Do you remember what his name was in the *King James Version*? James. Now what does that mean? It has no meaning. What does **Yaaqob** mean? What does that mean? This has meaning. It means the *protected group*. That's one of the things it means. Yes, yes, in fact, you have some of Yaaqob. **YAHWEH** says He brought it down to us, some of Yaaqob in you, talking about His Laws and His Character. So when He called you, you came. You said, "Hey that's right!" How'd you know that?

60 **...and who had not worshiped the beast, nor his likeness, neither had received his mark in their foreheads...** And if you don't know that, you need to read *The Mark of the Beast*. **...nor upon their hands...** Yes, it's on their hands and their foreheads and their minds. **...and they lived...** These people who overcame this now, who overcame them or came out of them and repented and converted, these people **...lived and reigned with the Messiah a thousand years...** These are the people we're going to resurrect. They're coming from the grave, if you notice there.

61 **Verse 5, But the rest of the dead...**

These are dead ones who you're going to bring forth. **...the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection...** First resurrection.

62 Now, **YAHWEH** willing, we've got I think three more Sabbaths before the Feast. Is that right? Three more Sabbaths. So we'll be getting deeper into this subject, **YAHWEH** willing. And by the time the Feast is over, we'll know this subject thoroughly and what to accept because you're the ones who are going to be resurrecting the dead. You're going to receive Power.

63 Think of the walls of Jericho. Just think of those walls. Don't think too hard, we've got bricks and rocks around this Sanctuary! I don't want them to turn to powder and fall! But you're going to have that Power. Change mountains. Move mountains. That's exactly what Yahshua was talking about. Those mountains are made up of microorganisms. In fact, everything on earth and in the heavens is made up of microorganisms and **YAHWEH** commands them all. Every planet, He commands them all.

64 If He allowed those to get out of line, the universe would shut down. You think of an inside of a clock that's running and if one of these bearings or pins turns loose inside that clock. Well, immediately the whole thing just shuts down. And think of the universe in the same way because everything is based on something around it. It doesn't operate on its own, neither do The House of **YAHWEH** individuals. Yes, we're individual people but unless we're in Unity with the group, we won't operate. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 The great sermons that are going to be brought out during the Feast and before the Feast to unify you, you'll start seeing the need for this in your household. If you have a family and you have an unruly child or if

you have a dad gone wrong or a mother gone wrong, it really tears up the whole family. And it will destroy it. It will destroy the whole family and separate them. I've seen this occur. I know what I'm talking about.

66 Don't let it occur in your life in the House. It won't destroy the House. It'll destroy you. **YAHWEH** will allow you to be taken out and replace you even if He has to do it with one of these pebbles out here that people are walking on. And He could do it with that pebble as Yahshua said.

67 We'll have Power over everything. Everything that creeps and crawls, we'll have Power over. Power over the universe as **Psalms 8** says. That is the Great Power that you're going to be given. Resurrecting the dead, the same thing. You're going to command the microorganisms to remake that body, to form it in the same shape it was in when it died except it won't be with the cancer that it had. It'll be free of pain and robust.

68 Think of Adam and Eve. These people were a joyous couple. Just think of the beautiful life that they had and the things that **YAHWEH** showed them saying, "You're going to have this and this and this. All you've got to do is keep My Laws." And He had the House there to teach them through Abel, their own children. Their own children, one was the Tree of Life and the other one was the tree of evil. But they had a wonderful life before this, beautiful life.

69 And all of this, they just threw it away, threw it away in an instance. Well, they died. Well, you're going to die too. Even if you didn't, even if none of this were true right now, you're going to die in a little while. You only have a little while to live. And I know people hang onto life. They had it on television this last week or week before last, the woman said she had a choice. She could sell her house that she had invested

in all her life, hoping to retire and live the last of her days in peace and joy. Well the doctor said, "No, either sell your house and give me some money so I can give you these radiation treatments or you're going to die."

70 Well, he didn't tell her she was going to die anyway. But the fact that money, this is the 'mercy' that comes from the world like it's coming from Pope Pious. No, Pope Francis right now. This is the 'mercy.' "Bring me that money. Bring me that money or I'm not going to give you this treatment and you're going to die."

71 Well, you're going to die anyway. It's appointed unto man once to die. You, if you die in sin right now, you will give up the Greatest Reward that's ever been offered to mankind and you could've had it in your lifetime. We're not all going to die but we are going to be changed. And I'm changing you right now step by step. From the lowest to the highest, from the youngest to the oldest in The House of **YAHWEH** are changing. Everybody in The House of **YAHWEH**.

72 I was so amazed when the women, the twenty year olds and up, we didn't tell the age before but they were twenty years old and up, and they did such a magnificent job. I couldn't believe it! I marveled at this! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 And then I look at five-year-old children and they're correcting older people. This is a marvelous thing. Next week I hope to get into that word **firstfruit**. It means so many things there that **YAHWEH** is telling you. And the 'mercy' of this world is nothing like what **YAHWEH** is showing in that one simple word that nobody understands right now. And the Christians I know they don't or they would have taken it out.

74 Anyway, may **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Seven

Revelation 13 Will Be Fulfilled Starting With The Visit Of The Pope To The United States.

09/19/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! It's a beautiful day and Praise to **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] They're all Yours, **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I'm gonna get quickly into this. If you'll just pay attention to what's taking place with the news and with The House of **YAHWEH**, you can see **Revelation 13** coming into action here. **Revelation 13** shows not only the first beast but it shows the United States also with the two religions, Protestant and Catholic.

3 *But the Holy See flag is set to be raised quietly the morning of September 25 along with the flags of the UN's 193 member states... Showing the power over these 193 member states. ...the pope's address, in his native Spanish, to world leaders at the 193-member General Assembly on Sept. 25 will likely stress poverty and bad government...*

4 *..the pope will meet Russian President Vladimir Putin, whose country holds the rotating presidency of the U.N. Security Council this month... Now they're the ones, this is the rotating council that says which nations are going to stand and which fall and Russia has a vote in that this coming month. And the pope is going to meet with him before he has that 'say'. He'll meet with him in person.*

5 (Let me get this straight here.) Now I don't know how much of this was covered. I didn't get to listen to all the sermons this morning but I know our young Priests have been working on this. On the 18th, 9/18, is everybody listening? 9/18, this was yesterday 9/18, I was called and told that our *Yisrayl Says...* Program is now up and running and you can get it on your phone. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 9/18. While I had them on the line I looked up this number 918 and it means *to repair*. It comes from #919, which means a



breach... Repair a breach. ...in a building and it shows House of YAHWEH. That breach is to unify, to repair this breach, to unify it. (Let's see.) This is Brown & Driver. No, this is Strong's Concordance. I meant to get you a Brown & Driver but I can tell you what it says. Oh, that is Brown & Driver! Yes, that was Brown & Driver. It shows House of YAHWEH, to repair a breach. That is, to bring to Unity. In Strong's it says the root to open, a gap, open; Used only as a denomination from #919, to mend a breach or repair as in a building, a breach or gap.

7 Now, if you remember, that should bring to mind the Scripture in **Isayah 58**. I think our Priests are going to bring this out a number of times but you've got to read this and tie it in with today's news, with the visit of the pope and what he's planning on doing because he hates this very thing right here that I'm fixing to show you.

8 **Isayah 58:12**. Found on page 567. You need to mark that in your *Books of YAHWEH*. And everybody out there in radio and TV land and computer land, you need to really study this with your *Book of YAHWEH* and notice the center references also. But write these Scriptures down that I'm going to give you here and restudy them later over and over and you'll see what I'm about to tell you is Truth and it's all going to come to pass.

9 **Isayah 58:12**. Remember what this number meant when the *Yisrayl Says...* Program came online. That's all you've got to do to put it in your phone. You open your phone, mash 'browse' or 'search' and just type in, no 'www', you don't have to put that even. All you have to put, it's all one word 'YisraylSays.com'. Push your 'go' button and it's there. Now you may have a screwed up phone that won't do it, I don't know, but that will do it on my phone and it's doing it on everybody else's phone unless you've got one that's different. Sometimes you have to

go to Google, I think but I think it's just a mistake being made.

10 It's 'YisraylSays.com' or you can type 'YisraylHawkinsSays.com'. Both of them are up and running. *The Book of YAHWEH* is in there also and the references are going in there right now as I speak on this 9-19. It should be up and running next week.

11 **Isayah 58:12**, if you have that open now and read it. **And those of you will rebuild the old waste places; you will raise up the foundations of many generations; and you will be called the Repairer of the Breach...** Repairer of the Breach. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

12 Notice what he's speaking of here. **Verse 13, If..** He's got the **if** here. **If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath...** You will be called the Repairer of the Breach if you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath. **...from doing your pleasure; your own business, your own pleasure, on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the Holy Day of YAHWEH honorable, and will honor Him by not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:**

13 **Verse 14, Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob...** Who? It seems to me like we talked about him a little last week. I have a lot more to say.

14 Now these Appointments, these Appointments with YAHWEH, these are what the Catholic Church hates and also all of Christianity. It was told to me that they were using the city officials now to command the people to go to church on Sunday and this was going on right here in Abilene. And you can find this on Facebook they said. I said really? The officials, you mean elected officials. And they said yeah.

Abilene Mayor Archibald, they said was telling the people, find you a church to go to this Sunday and go to church on Sunday. Well, I haven't seen the article but you can look it up if you want to.

15 But this is what they're hating right here. This is a calendar that gives **YAHWEH's** Appointments and **YAHWEH's** Appointments are a Shadow that **YAHWEH** says will keep you from this horrible thing that Christianity is going to bring rather, is bringing right now. These wars and things that have started, they're not going to stop. They're going to kill their enemies and wipe them out and get agreements and they'll say, "Now we can have peace." Because the Catholic Church is ruling the world, that and Christianity and then the sudden destruction comes.

16 Well this week, today is the 19th, on the 23rd, that is Wednesday at sunset, that evening starts the Great Day of Atonement. You need that day. You need that Atonement. The Repairer of the Breach, this is this Atonement. Yes, it will bring you back into contact with **YAHWEH**. Repent and let that breach close between you and The House of **YAHWEH** and just as the ad said, just study, study, study.

17 But the Day of Atonement, the 23rd of September at sunset starts the Day of Atonement. That is Thursday or the 5th day of the week. Then we have a preparation day the next day for the weekly Sabbath and then we have after the weekly Sabbath, we have two more days or one more day and then a preparation day, the 28th, for the Great Feast of Tabernacles. That is what the world hates and that's the reason they're telling their officials to say certain things. But it's gonna get much stronger than that. I'll show you that in the Holy Scriptures.

18 But the reason the world is cut off from **YAHWEH** is they're wanting you to rest on Sunday in celebration of the sun

God Baal-Lord. Yes, they want you to keep December 25th in honor of the sun God Baal-Lord whose birthday was December 25th. And they're cut off from **YAHWEH** as you see there in **Isayah 59**. They want you to be cut off from **YAHWEH**. They want all Sabbath keepers, all who **YAHWEH** is calling in this generation to be cut off.

19 **Isayah 59:1. Behold, YAHWEH's Hand is not shortened, that it cannot save...** It's going to save you from this mess the world is getting into here. **...nor His Ear heavy, that it cannot hear.**

20 **Verse 2, But your own iniquities...** That's doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...have separated you from your Father; and your own sins have caused Him to hide His Face from you, so He will not listen...** Or answer.

21 Your Gods, the sun Gods that they're wanting you to worship, they prayed to that sun God for rain and got \$400 million in damage in hail. And I challenged them to pray for six inches or eight inches of rain without hail and high water and so far they haven't done that. Or maybe they did secretly and found out secretly this God is not answering their prayers. The sun God Baal, the Sunday God Baal does not answer prayers. He has no power to answer prayer. That's told to you in this same **Book of Isayah** that tells you why you're cut off from **YAHWEH**. "Breaking My Holy Sabbath" cuts you off from **YAHWEH**. It plainly tells you there in **Isayah 58:12-14**. And then **Isayah 59:1-2** tells you the same.

22 Well, we're out speaking the Word of **YAHWEH**. This is on Times Square today. [showing on monitor] We're showing them how to stop shootings, how to stop police from shooting people and how to stop people from shooting the police. They're fighting back, revenge, retaliation. They're really fighting back and that is going out to millions, millions and millions of people right there.

23 These Appointments with **YAHWEH**, there's a national movement, I'm told, a national movement to further rebel against **YAHWEH**'s Appointments of the Sabbaths, to get people to go back to church on Sunday. These are people that have quit the churches. Well, **Exodus 20**, if you'd turn there, you'll see there, I want to show you and get it in your mind that these are Appointments with **YAHWEH**. Another, **Colossians**, says they are a Shadow that you can let people knock you out of. It says don't do it, don't let them condemn you for this. Don't let them change your mind by saying these Laws are done away with.

24 The pope has no power to do away with the Laws. That's like asking the sun God Baal to send them three inches of rain without hail. They can't answer your prayers. **YAHWEH** says there are no Gods. There are none. They're dead. They can't do anything. They know nothing. Those are the Lords. They're dead. Read *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, *Unger's Bible Dictionary* under the word 'Lord.' It means *dead rabbis*,

dead pharaohs, dead popes. They declared him a saint? What difference does that make? That doesn't make him alive again or knowing anything. Pray to all those dead ones, do they ever get a prayer answered? No! Heavens no! They can't even hear you. The dead know not anything. They claim they believe their bibles, their bibles say that. The dead know not anything.

25 Here in **Exodus 20:8**, it says, **Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy...** It doesn't say remember Sunday or the first day of the week, does it? Well, where is that found? [laughing] The Book of Hezekiyah? Thirteenth chapter of Hezekiyah I bet, somewhere in there. [laughing] There's no Commandment for it.

26 Yahshua said blessed are those who keep His Commandments. He didn't say blessed are those who keep the pope's commandments. The pope is worshiping the sun God Baal and they readily admit he's asleep. Benedict actually said it, the Lord is asleep.

27 Well, here He tells you to keep Holy



the Seventh Day Sabbath. **Exodus 20:9. Six days you shall labor and do all your work,**

28 Verse 10, But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath of YAHWEH...

29 If you look over to **Genesis 2:2** you'll see that **YAHWEH** rested. Don't turn to it. I'll just quote it to you. I've got to hurry. You'll see that **YAHWEH** rested. He did His creation in six days and He rested the Seventh Day and He hallowed the Seventh Day, not the first day. Did you get that? He didn't hallow the first day. He hallowed the Seventh Day and made it Holy. He made it Holy. He made this an Appointment, a Holy Appointment where He says, "I will be there to greet you. I will be there."

30 Adam and Eve didn't show up, did they? They didn't show up for their Appointment. And Abel went looking for them and said, "Why aren't you here? Why didn't you come to Services? Why didn't you keep your Appointment with **YAHWEH** on one of His Sabbaths?" Well, they were ashamed. They were out there trying to get sun Gods to answer their prayers, knowing full well they weren't going to get it done.

31 Well **Genesis 2:2** said He rested the Seventh Day and that's the Day He made Holy. **Hebrews 4** says there still remains the keeping of the Sabbath for the people of **YAHWEH**. They tried to deceive you in the translation of the *King James Version*. That's a version or a rendition of *The Book of YAHWEH* and they rendered it *keeping of a rest*. Well they also, the scholars put a little mark by the side of that in **Hebrews 4** and showed in the center reference that's **Sabbath** that they translated *a rest*. Because they were still trying to hide the fact that the Seventh Day Sabbath is still in action even though the pope 'changed' it, Pope Constantine. It's still in action.

32 Well look now and turn to **Exodus 31:13**. This is what the blessing is. This is a wonderful blessing right here that **YAHWEH**

shows us. **Speak also to the children of Israyl, saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for they are signs...** That word **sign** actually means *mark* as *Strong's Concordance* shows. Everything shows that word means *mark*. **...between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am YAHWEH Who sanctifies you...** Who sets you apart to be one of My Family, one of My Kingdom.

33 Blessed are those, Yahshua said in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who keep His Seventh Day Sabbath along with the other Laws of **YAHWEH**, the other nine of the Ten Commandments. Blessed are those because they have right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gates into the City.

34 **...YAHWEH Who Sanctifies you, and makes you Holy...** Along with the Sabbath.

35 Turn back to **Exodus 13, Exodus 13**. I'm still hurrying. I don't want to keep you too long but I do have to get this in. **Exodus 13:9**. Look at this closely. Read it closely. **And it shall be as a Sign...** Notice in **verse 7**, this is speaking of the Sabbath Days, of the Feast of Unleavened Bread and of the Feast of Tabernacles. All these Feasts, they're Appointments with **YAHWEH**.

36 And He says, **And it shall be a Sign to you upon your hand...** Remember that on your hand because we're fixing to see the enforcement of Sunday. They're going to try to enforce this national day of worshipping the sun God Baal. **...and as a Memorial between your eyes...** This is on your head, between your eyes, in your brain. **...between your eyes, that YAHWEH's Laws shall be in your mouth; for with a Strong Hand YAHWEH has brought you out of Egypt...** That is, the Gods of Egypt, away from the Gods of Egypt.

37 **Verse 10, You shall therefore keep this Ordinance in its season from year to**

year... The Sabbaths are a Sign between you and **YAHWEH** that you belong to **YAHWEH**. Remember *I John* told you that, **I Yahchanan 3:10**. This makes manifest the Children of **YAHWEH** the Creator from the children of the sun God Baal or Satan the devil. Satan the devil, "Be like the Gods," she said. "Be like the Gods, evil like the Gods." **Genesis 3:5**.

38 **Revelation 13** is where we want to go now. **Revelation 13**. This shows you the two beasts here. The fourth beast mentioned in **Daniyl 7**, all through **Daniyl** in fact. And they have, if you notice these have something in common now. Now, listen to me. This beast of **Daniyl 7** who changed the Laws now, we're fixing to look at it here, take a look at it. It's also shown in the **Book of Revelation** as something that you and I, The House of **YAHWEH**, are supposed to be taking to all the world. This Message going to all the world in this short time period that we have to mend; we The House of **YAHWEH**, to breach, to mend the breach and **YAHWEH** has given us tools to do so now and tells us this is for that reason. Use it. Use it.

39 You can ask that Program any question. I'm talking to everybody out there. You can ask that Program any question. It's free if you've got an iPhone or computer. Now it's absolutely free. You don't have to pay anything for it. Just pull it up and use it. You can ask it any question. It doesn't give you interpretations like God worshipers, like Sunday keeping God worshipers, sun God worshipers. It doesn't give you interpretations. It gives you Scriptures. It answers it with Scriptures because the Scripture is not of any private interpretation. Yet the pope wants to interpret it, then do away with it after he interprets it.

40 Well here's the first beast it's speaking of that came up out of the sea. The sea, as **Revelation 17** says, is multitudes, nations

and tongues. It has seven heads. **Revelation 17** says those heads are seven mountains or seven hills on which this beastly system sits that brought abominations to all the world and still bringing abominations. Abominations are doing away with **YAHWEH**'s Laws, causing sickness, disease epidemics, Yahshua said, the worst ever.

41 I just saw an article this morning about a three-month-old baby that already has type II diabetes and they said this is an epidemic. This right here now is an epidemic. Babies being born and a few months later they find out the diseases. Cancer in the brain, you name it, the children are having them now. And these are the abominations that this being called Francis is bringing, the message from the Vatican called the divining serpent, is bringing to Washington just this week, this coming week. That's the reason I had to get this sermon in today and asked for this time to get it in.

42 **Revelation 13:1. ...having seven heads and ten horns...** The same thing that Daniyl described as the fourth beast with the little horn. It had ten horns and then it had the little horn. And the little horn transplanted, those were the Herodians that transplanted the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes to Rome with the great Roman army that destroyed The House of **YAHWEH** in 70 CE.

43 Well here now it says, the last part of **verse 2, ...the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...** The dragon. That old serpent called the devil and Satan, **Revelation 12:9**, who deceives the whole world.

44 **Verse 3, And I saw one of his heads, as it were, wounded to death...** That's how *The Book of YAHWEH* actually came back. This Catholic Church was wounded with the black plague. Their cardinals died by the millions. The Catholic Church was almost wiped out and this gave others

in the Church power to get renditions of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It wasn't *The Book of YAHWEH*. But these renditions were printed under the king-authorized version to the people, which is what I got in Oklahoma. And that was all taking place in the 1600s, 1600-1900, just very recently. Yes, that stayed missing for over 1,500 years. *The Book of YAHWEH* did not come back until 1,917 years later. 1987 is when *The Book of YAHWEH* was given back to the people. Right. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

45 *The Book of YAHWEH, Isayah 34:16*. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. They translated that "book of the Lord." But they admit they removed the Name YAHWEH in all of Its places and the Name of Yahshua in all of Its places and put the names of false Gods and titles of Gods in their place, having you worship Sunday and sun Gods Baals, Lords, instead of YAHWEH.

46 And now wanting to force, they're wanting to force all nations. And that's the reason he's getting together with 193 leaders privately to put this into operation. Malachi Martin says he's going to. He says Mary, Mary, one of the Gods they worship, the queen of heaven, is going to make war he said. In *The Keys of this Blood* by Malachi Martin, one of their own, he gives their plans. YAHWEH gave away their secrets before that, before Malachi Martin put his book out *The Keys of this Blood*. But he agrees with the Scriptures. Well, he didn't agree with the Scriptures but his book says the same thing the Scriptures show.

47 **...and all the world wondered; followed, after the beast.**

48 **Verse 4, And they worshiped the dragon...** All the world, 193 nations that are already worshiping. And he's going, by the way, to Cuba. And this atheist that is now in charge of Cuba, who was an atheist and his dad was an atheist, well now he's

announced that the pope has impressed him so. He made him an offer that he couldn't refuse is what he did. "Either you're going to die like these others that died before you or you're going to submit to doing what we say." Now those are some of the things he can tell you. And he made a believer out of him, he said. So he said, "I'm going to convert to Catholicism," the same way Tony Blair did. Blair saw God, he said. He saw God when the pope stepped in front of him and he knew this was a dangerous thing. "Oh please, forgive me. Forgive me for ever thinking about YAHWEH or anything else." Don't you do that. Set your minds in advance that you would rather die than to worship anybody but YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH.

49 **...And they worshiped the dragon which gave power...** The dragon gave power to the Catholic Church, the Vatican, the set up on the seven hills of Rome, that city that leads is the leader of the kings of the earth. The dragon, Satan the devil is the one that gives him his seat and great authority.

50 Well what does he do with it? **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons; months.**

51 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** Against YAHWEH now. They removed that Name and put a false title in Its place, they admit they did it, but His Name is YAHWEH.

52 **And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** You don't see him blaspheming Lord. You don't see him saying anything bad about Lord or God. He's wanting you to worship the sun God Baal. **...to blaspheme His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven.**

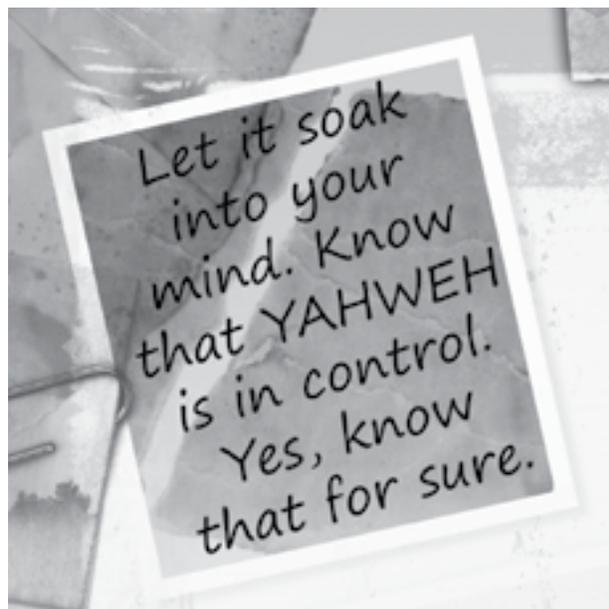
53 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints...** Now, remember this because this is exactly what

Daniyl showed of the fourth beast that all the Christian scholars admit, they admit that this is the Roman Catholic Church. The 'holy' Roman Catholic Church as they call it.

54 **...with the Saints, and to overcome them...** Now, Daniyl shows how long they will overcome, they will actually overcome The House of YAHWEH. Daniyl shows you that. Yahshua said but here's where it stops. They will not, the gates of hell won't prevail against this House. Remember that. Please remember it. Let it soak into your mind. Know that YAHWEH is in control. Yes, know that for sure. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

55 **...to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations.**

56 **Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him...** They're doing it right now, right now as I speak. And those who are refusing, as Malachi Martin said, war is being waged against them. That book came out before that war started.. Before the wars ever started, we had the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* going out to nations overseas. We had it set up where three nations wanted all their teachers taught at one time. And they said,



"Well Hawkins, you can go, you can go to the nation of Georgia if you want to, but we can't assure that you will get back." Because the war had started and they wouldn't let flights out of there.

57 **And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in The Book of Life...** Well, whose names are written there? Blessed are those who do His Commandments or His Laws. Those are the ones whose names are being written in the Book of Life.

58 Well look on down now. This is **Revelation 13**. No, let's turn over to **Daniyl 7** quickly. **Daniyl 7**. Found on page 679, if that will help you. **Daniyl 7**. Remember what you read there. He blasphemes the Name of YAHWEH in **Revelation 13:5**.

59 Well look at **Daniyl 7** now and look at **verse 25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** The same thing it said in **Revelation**. We know this is the same one but in the Last Days. **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times...** Those are the Feast Days. The Feast Days that I just showed you on the calendar. These are what they hate. You see any of them keeping the Feast Days? You see any of them keeping the Feast Days at The House of **YAHWEH**? Well yes, some are coming here, Praise **YAHWEH**, many of them.

60 **...change times, YAHWEH's Feast Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until...** Until. And this is where Yahshua cut it off. Until. We're no longer given unto their hands. Yahshua says they won't prevail against us anymore. **...a time, and times, and the dividing of time.**

61 That's what you see now the Quartet, the Quartet in action again. (If I can find it

here right quickly.) The Quartet is also to meet this month. The Quartet. *Jordan will participate in Middle East Quartet meeting late September. The Quartet of Middle East mediators will meet September 30th with the participation of Arab Foreign ministers including Jordan, a statement by the United Nations (UN) said on Saturday.*

62 ...*The Quartet on the Middle East or sometimes called the Diplomatic Quartet, was established in 2002...* Which I've brought out many times.

63 Another article on it, I've got several. *UN Confirms Middle East Quartet to Meet September 30. [UN Secretary General Ban Ki-moon] had invited the foreign ministers of Egypt, Jordan, Saudi Arabia, as well as the secretary general of the League of Arab States....*

64 *Arab States, Mideast Quartet to meet as part of EU bid to restart Israeli-Palestinian talks. Representatives of Arab countries will join the Middle East Quartet in New York at the end of September to seek ways to revive peace talks between Israel and the Palestinians...*

65 Okay. Back to this time, time and the dividing of times here. This is also shown in **Revelation. Daniyl 7:26. But the Judgment will sit, and they...** That's us. We're actually going to take away his rule. **...the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government, to consume and to destroy it completely...** Now they're gonna destroy their own governments. We're going to mop up after they do. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 But all the time they're destroying this government and the wars are going on, we're telling them about this and telling them this is what **YAHWEH** predicted you would bring upon yourselves by breaking His Laws, by rejecting your Appointments with **YAHWEH**, the Feast Days, the Sabbath Days and so forth.

67 Now, **verse 27, Then the kingdoms and governments, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, will be given to the people of the Saints of YAHWEH, Whose Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom, and all governments will serve and obey Him... YAHWEH.**

68 (Let me find my paper here again.) Okay. Now, in **verse 8**, look back to **Daniyl 7:8** here. **I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** This is the worthless horn that today is called their spokesman or pope.

69 And look over to **verse 20, And of the ten horns that were on his head...** That's the same thing as shown in **Revelation**, had ten horns. **...and of the other horn which came up...** The little one, the spokesman came up and became, along with this system, the leader of the kings of the earth.

70 Read it again. **Verse 20, And of the ten horns that were on his head, and of the other horn which came up, before whom three fell...** That word **fell** actually means *transplant* or plucked up as shown over in **verse 8**. It's transplant. It means *transplant*. Well, they picked them up from Israyl, transplanted them in Rome. I'll take you beyond Babylon, He said. So they transplanted them to Rome.

71 **...whom three fell, the horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spoke very great things...** That is, passed a lot of laws, as is shown in **verse 11**, passed a lot of laws, more and more laws.

72 Well one woman I was told, a representative in Washington is wanting to pass a law now for people to be forced to go to church, back to a church, choose a church of their choice and go to it every Sunday. So it's coming as **Revelation** shows.

73 **...a mouth that spoke very great things...** That's a lot of laws. **...whose look was more stout...** Or furious. And that's what they're afraid of, this pope that

changed the Laws but only for that time period. That time period that has now ended and The House of **YAHWEH** re-established on earth bringing forth the Message is going on right now.

74 Go back to **Revelation 13**. **Revelation 13** now. Because in **verse 11** it shows the United States gets in on this enforcing the religion, what is going on right now. And the nations that Malachi Martin named, many of them have fallen already. And they're trying to establish their Christianity there. It's not working too well for them but they're trying and that's exactly what Malachi Martin said was going to go on. That's what your Scripture says too.

75 Notice **Revelation 13:11**. Now this horn here, it doesn't come up out of the sea where there are multitudes, nations and tongues, the waters, as **Revelation 17:9** shows. He says, **Revelation 13:11**. **And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth...** No multitudes, nations and tongues. It comes up out of the earth. **...and he had two horns...** Protestant and Catholic, two horns. **...like a lamb...** Looks like a lamb. "Oh, isn't he gentle? Look at him. He's kissing the children." As millions of them are being slaughtered by the leadership of the kings of the earth. So he's got a forked tongue as well as a forked character.

76 **...two horns like a lamb, but he spoke like a dragon...** This is the United States. The United States is the only, only system that formed where there were no multitudes, nations or tongues. It formed as what is called the United States right now. That's the land, the ends of the earth.

77 **Verse 12, And he exercised all the authority...** Notice. **...of the first beast before him, and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast...** Sunday worship, Sunday worship is the worship of the Gods and that's what they're trying to enforce here. And right now

they're already cutting off money supplies. Let's be turning over to **Psalm 91**. They're already sanctioning many nations, trying to bring them down using their sanctions to try to scare everyone into submitting to the Catholic Church.

78 And the Catholic Church knows this. It's the leader of the kings of the earth. And they take away their favors, as they have from Russia. The pope went to see Putin first and then came the sanctions against him. The pope went to several other places and each time he goes to a place something occurs.

79 Here in **Psalms** now, here is what we're looking at. The neatest thing I thought was Scott Pelley on *60 Minutes*. They had a film and he was showing all these dead babies from poison gas and bombs and things that are going on over there right now. And it was rather gruesome and they wouldn't allow him to show everything.

80 But the news announcer asked him, "Why are you wanting to show all these horrible things with all these children being killed like this and see them suffocating and being blown apart and so forth?" He said, "I want the people to see it. If they had cell phones when the holocaust was going on, pictures would have been taken and it would have gotten back to the people where they could see what was taking place in Europe." And he said, "I want them to see what is taking place over there."

81 Well they let him show a little of it. That was on *60 Minutes*. **YAHWEH** willing we'll have it next Sabbath and play it for you if you didn't see it or even if you did see it. You can watch it again. But it is horrible. Even what they showed is horrible to look at.

82 I said when I saw this, he's repeating our words. You're going to see this. **Psalm 91** tells you. But it also tells you it won't come near you if you turn away your foot

from breaking the Sabbath and start keeping **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath, the Seventh Day of the week, not Sunday, not Sunday, after the sun God.

83 In **Colossians 2**, we're told don't let anyone condemn you for celebrating the Sabbath, the New Moons and so forth. Condemn you, cause you to lose your reward. That's the condemnation that's given in the next verse after that, I think. But condemn you, that's what it means, cause you to lose your reward.

84 In **Colossians** it calls the Sabbaths, New Moon and Feast Days a Shadow from things to come, a Shadow from things to come. The *King James Version* translated that a Shadow of things to come. Just a little bit different to deceive. This is the rendition of the *King James Version*. If you read just a little further, even in the *King James Version*, you can see that it's talking about don't stop keeping **YAHWEH**'s Feast Days and Sabbaths and New Moons.

85 The first time I read that, I must have been six years old or seven years old, something like that and I do remember this. And I remember how the preachers were telling it in the brush arbors and I remember also how mother and dad said, do you remember what he said here, well he told a lie. And my mother and dad caught it because they were readers of the bible. And they said no, this is not saying to do away with these things. It's saying go ahead and do them. Don't let them stop you. So I do remember little things like that in really early studies.

86 Now **Psalm 91:1**, he said, **He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty...** It was a secret for a long time that The House of **YAHWEH** would be established in these Last Days.

87 First off, they had to get the *King James Version* out which didn't come out

until the 1600s. It wasn't printed until the 1600s and then it had to be spread out to Oklahoma where I was brought up. That was a couple of hundred years later. The British Bible Society, if you've been reading the Newsletters and *The Prophetic Word* letters, you'll see I brought the history out of the British Bible Society that brought one of those to our home or to the brush arbor meetings. And the preachers, they would give them to the preachers and the preachers would pass them out. And my mother and daddy had those. In fact, I had one myself that the preacher gave to me. I would I still had it.

88 I was just thinking the other night about three o'clock that **YAHWEH** probably has that and it's probably in somewhere where some time I left some things and moved from. And it's probably in a safe place. But it was marked up big time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 Well **verse 2, We say to YAHWEH: You are our Refuge...** You better be saying that. The House of **YAHWEH** is your Refuge. **YAHWEH** is your Protector. ...**and our Fortress! You are our Father in You we will trust!...** Not the Gods, not the evil Gods but **YAHWEH**.

90 **Verse 3, Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; deadly, pestilence...** Those are the disease epidemics that are going on right now, disease epidemics.

91 Brethren, the world is so sick out there. You can't imagine how sick it is. Flu now, they just announced the flu is in Abilene again and it's a deadly strain they say. And they're urging everyone to get their flu shots. Of course, the more flu shots that are given the faster it's going to grow and spread out. Be careful. Keep yourself clean. Please, don't go into places you don't have to go.

92 **Verse 4, He will cover you with His**

Feathers... And there's always that 'if'. Remember we read it to begin with. If you turn your foot from breaking the Sabbaths, from **YAHWEH's** Appointed Sabbaths, if you will do that, then **YAHWEH** will mend this breach between you and Him. And the studies that you get from these *Books of Yisrayl* are going to do this if you will use them.

93 **Verse 4, He will cover you with His Feathers, and under His Wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler...** These are the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Truth. That's **Psalm 119:142** and **151**.

94 **Verse 5, You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.**

95 **Verse 6, Nor of the pestilence...** These are disease epidemics. **...that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday.**

96 **Verse 7, A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but it will not come near you.**

97 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes...** You see that? Scott Pelley said I want them to see it. That's the reason he put it on *60 Minutes*. He said I want them to see it and maybe they will start trying to do something about it.

98 You know when you see them in their meetings, they're laughing and smiling and playing with each other and talking about how to make more money. *Money Line* shows the same thing. It's like they have no concerns at all about the thousands of people that are suffering all over the world, including America. But they're keeping themselves safe. They're keeping themselves inside and clean and protected. But they're doing nothing for the people. They act like they're doing something. They're gonna talk about this. They're gonna talk about that.

But what they're going to do is not what they talk about to the public. What they're going to do is what the Scriptures show and what Malachi Martin announced. And they're going to bring these wars but they're not going to hurt the oil and their lifestyles, their filthy, evil, abominable lifestyles.

99 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes...** You will see. **...you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked...** Well, that's what we're doing right now. We're seeing it in our own homes, on our own computers, on our own TV sets. We're seeing it as Scott Pelley said, the news announcer.

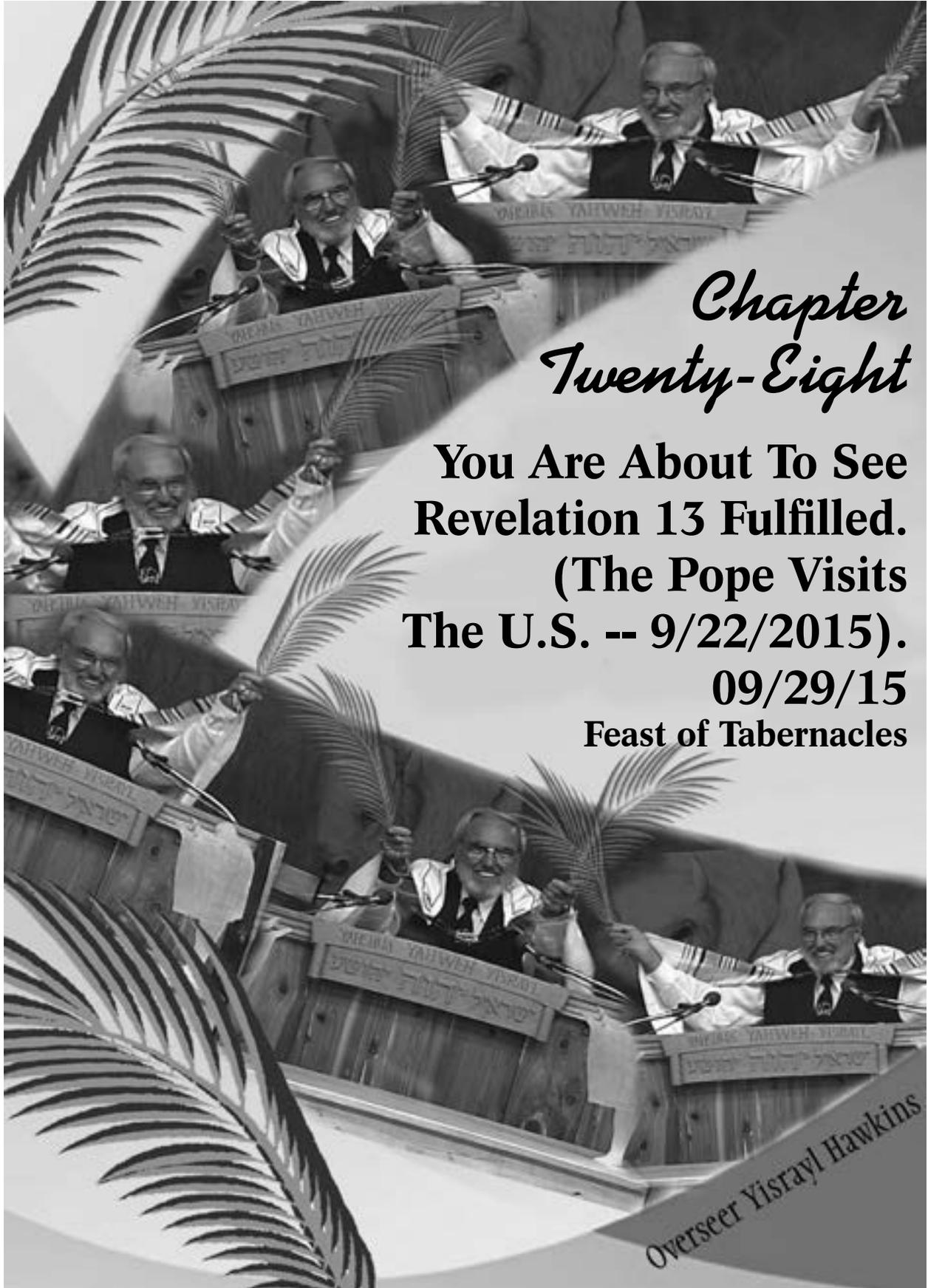
100 **Verse 9, Because you have made YAHWEH your Refuge. Because you have made the Most High your House; The House of YAHWEH...** Your dwelling.

101 **Verse 10, No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling...** Well, that's the Protection. That's the Protected Place.

102 I wanted to get that in before the pope gets here. You'll be hearing a lot of lies about what he's wanting you to do and all of it is going to sound really, really great. But what they're truly going to do is what I just showed you in **Revelation 13**. That's what they're truly going to do. Before this is over, four-fifths of the earth, four-fifths of the earth's population will be wiped out. Plagues are everywhere in the world, everywhere in the world except the Protected Place, the Protected Place.

103 Please don't make yourself vulnerable and bring something back to the Protected place. Think. Think. Do I really need this? Do I really have to do this? Before you do it, think about it. You could save your life and others too.

104 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*Chapter
Twenty-Eight*

**You Are About To See
Revelation 13 Fulfilled.
(The Pope Visits
The U.S. -- 9/22/2015).**

**09/29/15
Feast of Tabernacles**

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Man oh man! Look at this! Wow! Oh you're a beautiful sight! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** with the waving of palm branches] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. We've got a full House I see. We'll be expanding the Sanctuary soon. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

2 *The Fourteenth Book of Yisrayl*, Part Two is now available. **Fourteen** means...? I bet Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins would know! It means *consent*. And then **two** means *Father YAHWEH*. **Two** is *Father YAHWEH*. Consent, **fourteen**, to Father **YAHWEH**, **two**. And then in the Greek, when you look up **fourteen**, that means *to do Righteousness*. Isn't that something? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] But you've got to do it! You've got to do it! Not just look but you've got to do it.

3 My bread sacks this morning, *An additional sacrifice must be offered every day of the Feast of Tabernacles. Numbers 29:12-13...* Remember the oblation now that you give. That can mean teaching, helping, assistance, assisting. Dad used to teach us to assist our mother in everything she needed us to do and listen to what she said, he said. I've never been sorry of that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

4 The other bread sack, *Yisrayl is not teasing...* Get this Michayl Asaph. It sounds like a song! *Yisrayl is not teasing when he says in YAHWEH's Eyes we must be pleasing. We are striving for Unity to become a Holy Community. We must overcome before they drop the nuclear bomb. Ah! That's great! The women wrote that. That is beautiful!* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Okay. Let's see. High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua is, and He's been put in charge to behold The House of **YAHWEH**. That means watching over continually, teaching, guarding, guiding, protecting. The Protected Place, He said the gates of hell will not prevail against It this time. Now, all of His Words have come to pass so far to the point where we even have the nuclear bomb that can darken the sun. We've never had that before.

6 There's a Peaceful Scene set up here at the south end of the Sanctuary, down by the South Office, close to it. And to the east of that now we have a huge green tent that's going to be filled with things that are non-electric. There was no electricity in my house until I was I think nine or ten years old, maybe twelve. It was a long time after I was born. We read with kerosene lights. You'll see some of those there, lanterns and kerosene lamps. But you'll see cooking instruments and butter-making machines and milk separators. All run by hand.

7 Now, that was just eighty-one years ago and that's when also the automobile came into action with this same increase in knowledge. The planes that we have today that people go to and they dress you down naked and take a picture of you before you get on the plane. Exposing everybody's nakedness that goes on a plane now. Of course this is Satan's world. This is the 'fun' thing to do, they think, the desirable thing to do. They thought that in Cain's day too and all the world is following Cain today in continual war and fighting. Yes, that's what it's about, continual war and fighting. "Take what you want. Don't ask for it. Just take it and kill the person who objects to it."

8 Well, that's the way of the world

today and it's bringing evil. It's bringing war, sickness, disease and fighting in this generation. And He says for the Elect's sake, though, these days will be cut short. So you can see how He's got His Mind upon you. He's beholding you, the Elect, the Very Elect who **YAHWEH** chose.

9 Yahshua said to the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, He said, "No one can come unto Me unless the Spirit of the Father draws him." Well, the Spirit of the Father is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the Spirit of the Father. And unless you've got your minds on those Laws, the only thing that could bring you here is something on your own--evil of your own. Maybe you just tagged along with somebody else but you don't really have your minds upon the Laws. You're exposing yourself to eternal damnation for this if you don't get to studying those Laws because they're put before you.

10 And if you beg Yahshua, through Yahshua beg **YAHWEH**, He might go ahead and call you and let that Spirit of His draw you into understanding **YAHWEH**'s Way and the Plan and the opportunity. The opportunity of receiving Righteousness from **YAHWEH**, not evil, not fighting, not leaving your post, your house or your children, not forsaking them.

11 I don't remember my mother ever forsaking her children. They were the uppermost things in her mind. And dad played his part. He pushed forward mother as Yahseph did Miriam. Remember? She who found Yahshua and corrected Him, corrected the Savior. I know you remember that. He said, "I must be about My Father's Work, My Father's business." And she said, "Well you need to take care of me first." So He went with her and He took care of her until **YAHWEH** put Him back in Jerusalem talking to the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. Who'd He obey there? The words

of his mother. His father didn't have anything to say! [laughing]

12 Anyway, honor your mother. Honor your father also but honor your mother. She's teaching you, from the very little bitty thing you were to begin with to what you are now. Remember her words always. That's the Great Wisdom in the Holy Scriptures. **Proverbs** and **Ecclesiastes** teach you. Remember this Great Wisdom that came from her. She wasn't just correcting you because she wanted to. She's correcting you because she wants to get you into the Kingdom. She wants you to grow up Righteous. That's the reason you need to take her advice.

13 And he says to all the tall men, I don't care how great you think yourselves, bend down and listen, give an ear to that one you think is below you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now this is the oblation that you can offer every day here at this Feast. Every day. Keep it in mind as you keep this Great Unity with **YAHWEH**.

14 Look on over now to **verse 23. Mattithyah 24:23. Then if any man says to you; Behold, here is the Messiah! or; He is there! Do not believe it... Did you get that? Do not believe it.**

15 Well where did He say He was? Yahshua Himself said, seek **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. **Deuteronomy 12** said seek His Habitation. **Isayah 2** and **Micahyah 4** both say in the Last Days It'll be established in the chief of the nations, in the chief of the nations. And **Isayah, Yechetzqyah** and **Yeremyah** all call this the Protected Place. So does **Psalms 91**. Where they keep the Feast of **YAHWEH**, that's the Protected Place.

16 Now, they're gonna try to get you to stop this. I want to show you that this Feast. They're going to try to persuade you here in the United States not to come to the Feast anymore. And they're gonna mark you as a heretic, a heretic deserving of death.

17 Well, you're already the lowest scum on the face of the earth in their eyes! Fear not those who can kill the body but can't kill this Spirit that you're going to be found wearing when you're resurrected. This Spirit, this white garment that Yahshua spoke of, that's the one that's going to identify you as belonging to **YAHWEH**. And then even if you're killed, you won't be dying anymore once you're resurrected. You won't have that second death hanging over you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 But be set to be strong. It's coming. This man wasn't here without a reason. This has been going on for thousands of years now, this rebellion. And **YAHWEH** said they rejected Him. So He said, "That's all right. I'll take My Kingdom from you." Did you get that? "I'll take My Kingdom from you and I'm going to give it to somebody else. You go ahead and go your way since you have rejected Me. You've rejected My Prophets. You've even killed My Son. So I'm going to take the Kingdom from you and I'm going to give it to someone else."

19 Well that was the Prophecy long before they killed His Son. He even prophesied to them, "This is what you're going to do." But they were fools for not believing Him. Fools for not believing what the Prophets spoke, that's what Yahshua said.

20 You can't give Prophecy on your own. Try to tell your children and your wife or your husband or your children what is going to take place next week. I guarantee you, you can't do it. You don't even know what's going to take place tonight for sure or today. It could happen to you today. You just can't predict it but **YAHWEH**'s Prophets can. **YAHWEH** can. And He can expose the evil that is coming forth and warn you of it and that's what He told our ancestors.

21 Not all of them refused **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** showed Zebulun saw the Light.

They said, "Well can a Prophet come forth from Galilee? There's no place in the Scripture that says a Prophet can come forth from Galilee." They didn't have sense enough to look at the word Zebulun. They had to look at the word Galilee and Prophet. But had they looked at the word Zebulun, they'd have seen that a Prophet was going to come forth from Galilee!

22 But they don't know the Scriptures. The pope doesn't know the Scriptures. All he knows how to do is pretend, pretend. Pretend that he can even read. He can't read hardly. Our children can outdo him. But that's what the world is falling for is a man who kisses babies, pretends he's righteous while he does no Righteousness. But then he did admit, he did admit that what they're doing to the children is evil. That's a God of evil. A little bit, he repented a little. We got that much out of him as he was coming down the steps out of his plane. Or maybe he was going to kiss another baby.

23 Well here in **Mattithyah 24:24** now, He says, **For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets who will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect...** If it were possible. Well, what's going to keep you from being deceived? It's practicing Righteousness, practicing Righteousness.

24 Let's go over to **Revelation 12** and **13**. I won't cover all of this right now. I intend to during the Feast but I want to show you some things right here that you can expect because this is the beast. We see here a Male, a Son in **chapter 12**. We see the woman who brings forth the Son. We see this beastly system waiting to kill him. All of this is shown here. And it agrees with the Prophecies. If I had time right now, I would sock all that into your mind. Everyone of these verses actually shows what **YAHWEH**'s Prophet said earlier.

25 **Revelation 12:5. And she brought forth a Male, a Son, Who was to rule all nations...** If you remember, do you remember where that's found? Clear back in **Genesis 49. Genesis 49** is where that's found.

26 **..she brought forth...** Not speaking of a physical woman although a physical woman brought this Man forth. She gave birth to the Man. But the woman that brought Him forth was called Zebulun who saw the Light, who had a House of **YAHWEH** in Galilee established by Abel. And all of these things were shown there. And they were still, still saying, if you want an answer, ask at Abel.

27 But the pope doesn't know how to do that because he's never read the Scriptures. He's speaking sometimes what people tell him. "Well, there are some misconceptions in the **Book of Genesis.**" There are no misconceptions! It's misunderstanding on your part because you haven't studied at the Place where One was sent from **YAHWEH** to teach. That's the only mix up!

28 And that's the reason you're still deceived and you will be deceived until you start practicing Righteousness. The first step is coming to The House of **YAHWEH.** And the Spirit, the Law tells you: Go to The House of **YAHWEH.** Right! Go to The House of **YAHWEH.** That's the first Law. Go to the One Sent. **Yahchanan 6:29.** 629, that's a great number! You really need to latch onto that number.

29 We're going to be covering some of that during the Feast. I have a man assigned to do this. It's wonderful. We have young Priests who have been studying into these. They have come up with some delightful things for you to listen to. I was so delighted to hear this. Their interest just really perked up when they started studying these numbers to see what **YAHWEH** was revealing. Hidden, it was hidden from the

world, the entire world. They had it in front of them but couldn't understand it.

30 There's a movement out now trying to pretend that there's a second **Genesis** somewhere. "Yeah, it's over there!" "No, no, it's over here, I forgot. No, they changed it. It's out yonder." "Over yonder someone beckoned to me. Over yonder, what pope could it be?" [singing] I changed that up just a little bit! [laughing]

31 Well the people that rejected **YAHWEH,** our forefathers, to them He said, "I'm going to take the Kingdom from you and I'm going to give It to someone else. And they will bring forth the fruit of It." You have to go to **YAHWEH's** Prophets to find out where that Kingdom is, how It was set up, who would set It up, the One Sent and so forth. But it's all there.

32 The pope could get this from the Program, the *Yisrayl Says...* Program. Brethren, there's never been a Scriptural study tool that would get anywhere equal to this. Praise **YAHWEH.** Not the concordances. We have children who can actually look up questions and answer these. Very small children who can actually go into a computer or their telephone, their iPhone or whatever it is they use to do this. I can't because I don't have a computer phone. I don't intend to get one. I don't have time for it. Where I spend sixteen to eighteen hours of my day, every day, is with this *Book of YAHWEH.* I love it. [Praise **YAHWEH,** applause]

33 I respect it. I don't let anything go on top of it. If somebody sets something on top of my *Book of YAHWEH,* I quickly correct them. Don't ever cover your *Book of YAHWEH* with anything unless it would be your Tallit, the 613 Laws. Now you can cover it with that, but nothing else. Don't hide it ever except by putting the Laws out there that that brings forth. Respect it and it will respect you.

34 Yes, it's made up of microorganisms, you know. That's right! They're on every page. Those tools you're reading there are captured microorganisms. Yes. And placed on paper, which is made up of microorganisms that **YAHWEH** also created, yes. They're alive! They won't move. You can smear them with dirt and everything like that, like I have mine from the fingerprints and they can get to where you can barely read them! But I wear them plum out before I put them in the box there. They're worn pretty much out.

35 Well Yahshua is showing here that only those who practice Righteousness are going to be undeceivable. Now, that's what He's showing you. And He says except for you, everyone in the world is going to be deceived; everyone but those who practice Righteousness.

36 We're in **Revelation**. Let's cover a



Where I spend sixteen to eighteen hours of my day, every day, is with this *Book of YAHWEH*. I love it. I respect it. I don't let anything go on top of it. Don't ever cover your *Book of YAHWEH* with anything unless it would be your Tallit, the 613 Laws. Now you can cover it with that, but nothing else. Respect it and it will respect you.

little more of this. The Male Child that they killed, well first they killed **YAHWEH's** Prophets, if you remember. They persecuted and killed **YAHWEH's** Prophets and that's shown again in **Acts 7**. You have to go back and read or familiarize yourself with **YAHWEH's** Prophets before you'll ever know how they were persecuting them and what they were persecuting them for.

37 Like Yeremyah in the place he lived, Anathoth. And they said to him in Anathoth, don't prophesy in the Name of **YAHWEH** anymore or we're going to kill you. And Yahshua, almost everything He taught them, they would start seeking a way to kill Him. And He was the Son of **YAHWEH**, prophesied Son of **YAHWEH**.

38 Well here in **Revelation 12:10**, He says, **And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation, and Strength...** What would you mean? Pump up your muscles, right? Eat some super antibiotics or something and pump them up. Strength. You wouldn't know what that was unless you knew what **YAHWEH's** Prophets said your Strength was. Yliyah, remember, Yliyah. And then **Malakyah** also backed that up and said, "I'm going to send you the Laws and the Prophets just before The End and they have the Strength of **YAHWEH** to turn the hearts to the mothers and fathers and children. Turn the hearts. Well that is the Strength of **YAHWEH**."

39 **...Now is come Salvation, and Strength...** That is the Laws. Take that 'and' out and put **by** in its place. **...Now is come Salvation by Strength of the Kingdom of our Father...** Because it's the Laws of the Kingdom. **...and the Power of His Messiah...** That He has already, that's the Authority. It should have been **Authority** instead of 'Power.' It's the Authority that Yahshua has already qualified for. He's qualified for the Authority of **YAHWEH** and He carries that right now.

40 And **YAHWEH** says that Yahshua has Power or Authority right now to behold The House of **YAHWEH** and protect The House of **YAHWEH** to keep this Work going through this Great Tribulation and then resurrection. Resurrect now, get this, don't worry about dying. Resurrect all of those who do die and have died. And that's the Authority you're going to have. It's worth buckling under and doing everything you have to do to acquire it. And what you have to do is practice **YAHWEH's** Way.

41 Now, **verse 13**, He says, **And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man...**

42 Well, I want you to skip on down now to **Revelation 13** because He shows the first beast here that came up out of the earth where there were multitudes, nations and tongues. You got that? **Revelation 13**. Come on. Pay attention to me now.

43 **Revelation 13:1-10** shows you this first beast that came up out of the earth where there are multitudes, nations and tongues. That was in the very area right now where we saw this morning all the hell breaking loose. Wars and fighting, men, women and children being killed along with the buildings all destroyed with the bombs and poison gases and everything they can think of to hit each other with. They've taken peace from the earth as **Revelation** said they would.

44 This beast took peace from the earth. The Quartet is part of that beast or system. The Quartet is the one that is given orders by the Vatican to hurt not the oil or the wine. And those things have taken place in our time, in just the few years after we opened the door and started it to going. We asked **YAHWEH** to turn this system loose and let the wars begin. We asked Him. It's in *The Book of Yisrayl*. Look it up!

45 Now, here this **Revelation 13** then.

It shows you in the first part of it this beast that rises up. And notice the blasphemy against the name. **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth...** The Vatican gives it to the pope. It gives this mouth to the pope. The pope is the spokesman that gets up here and reads like this [holds paper to face] And he reads in Latin so you don't know what he's saying. And someone else tells us what he was supposed to have said. I don't know Latin but it sounds like they're adding a few extra words sometimes! [laughing]

46 But this is the man, this is the mouth that comes forth and delivers messages from the Vatican. They won't talk by phone because the others would pick this up. The enemies would pick this up. They don't talk by computer. They don't send messages period. When they get ready to send a message, they send the pope to congress, to the United States, to Egypt, to Russia. The only way we knew what the pope was talking about with Russia, they never let us know, but Putin said after he left, "Don't mess with Russia." This was what Malachi Martin said. "All are going to die. Mary is going to make war against all of you people who will not worship her."

47 Well who is this Mary they're talking about? It's not the Righteous Miriam, the mother of Yahshua but Mary the queen of heaven that we see in *Jeremiah* or **Yeremyah**. It's *Jeremiah* in the *King James Version*. It's **Yeremyah** in *The Book of YAHWEH*.

48 Remember *The Book of YAHWEH* was stolen from the temple. When they destroyed the temple they took all the artifacts to Rome. I'm thinking now that even the stones were removed to Rome. And they probably have it set up right now to where the pope takes his seat in there. It does look that way. It would be hard to hide as big as those stones were. Anyway, you

can see them from space. NASA could see this if they were there. They've discovered bodies of water, why couldn't they discover stone? Well I think, well I don't have any proof for it right now.

49 But we do have proof. We have history that says they took *The Book of YAHWEH* and they held it captive for 1,917 years before it was re-established in 1987 by The House of YAHWEH. Yes. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

50 They took the Kingdom away from themselves. YAHWEH didn't do this but He allowed them to. It's written as if YAHWEH did it. Well, YAHWEH had to allow it. That's the way He did it. But He allowed them to do this to themselves. He didn't hold it there. He could have held it there but He didn't. He allowed them to do this because they can't come back later and say, "Well we would have had peace if You'd of just let us go our way. We could have brought peace and proved that we could bring peace."

51 So He let them go fully their way with nothing restrained. But He says only until a time. "I'll give you this much time until this. I'll do this until..." And He said that in **Daniyl**. "I'll allow this until..." He did this in other places too but He spoke clearer in **Daniyl**.

52 Go back quickly, well, no let's continue on here. They blasphemed YAHWEH and took away His Name. **...and power was given unto him...** That is, the mouth. **...to make war for forty-two moons; months...** This is a serious war that will be cut short. The nuclear war that I suspect will start very quickly now.

53 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH, to blaspheme His Name...** The Name YAHWEH. You know the hatred for YAHWEH in Abilene, it's enormous. And you wouldn't know it until the Name is brought up. And when

you see that, when the Name of YAHWEH is brought up, a sour look comes on the person's face.

54 I used to tell them, they'd say, "YAHWEH?" I'd say yeah, you don't know the Name YAHWEH? "Well no." I'd say, you really should get acquainted with Him. He's your Creator. "He's not my Creator." I had that said to me. "He's not my Creator." Well, I'm sorry but Satan didn't create you. Satan wants to get rid of you.

55 **...to blaspheme His Name, and His House, and those who dwell in heaven...** We're the most hated, the most hated people on the face of the earth right now and I love it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

56 Notice, **verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them...** Now this is still speaking of the first beast that rose up where there were multitudes, nations and tongues.

57 And on down here now in **verse 11** we see what we're standing in right now, the United States. And we see this first beast here coming here to tell the US government what to do. He took them behind closed doors and he told them, that is he gave them the message from the Vatican. He's the mouthpiece for the Vatican, delivering a message.

58 **Verse 11, And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth, and he had two horns...** Those are the Protestants and the Catholics. **...like a lamb, but he spoke like a dragon...** Like the dragon. Not like YAHWEH, not being in the Likeness of YAHWEH but the likeness of the dragon, that old serpent called the devil and Satan. That's who it's speaking of and that's what they're doing right now.

59 Someone told me the other day that the mayor of Abilene was now telling the people to go to church on Sunday. Now, don't keep the Fourth Commandment of, Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy,

but he's commanding them to go to church on Sunday. Go to church. Pick whatever church you choose and go to church.

60 Well, we're not a church and he knows that. But he did specify church, they said. I said, he actually told them to go to church on Sunday? He told them what day to go? Yep, that's what they said. And they said there was a movement, a big movement to do this now. To have the people, start commanding the people to go. I guess they're using the city officials, maybe the Washington too, probably so. And I didn't know it would work this fast! The pope was just here day before yesterday. But you can see how fast this thing is going to work.

61 And they've got this big movement to start a Sunday church program to where they get all the people in the churches on Sunday morning, on Sundays. Not the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day of the week but the first day of the week. That's not the Commandment that Yahshua said blessed are those who practice **YAHWEH's** Righteousness. It says *keep His Commandments* in the *King James Version*. It says **Keep His Laws** in *The Book of YAHWEH*. For they have right to the Tree of Life. The people who keep Sunday do not have right to the Tree of Life.

62 He spoke like the dragon now, in her likeness in the likeness of the dragon. **Verse 12, And he exercised all the authority of the first beast before him, and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast...** To serve. Remember **worship** means *to serve*. That's in the first and second parts of *The Book of YAHWEH*. **Worship** means *serve*. You belong to whom you obey, **Romans 6:16**.

63 **Verse 13, And he does great wonders...** This is the same thing that Yahshua was talking about. **...so that he makes fire come down from heaven...** The United States was the first one to do that. Germany got pretty close to being the first

ones but no, the United States was the first one to bring this fire down from heaven to consume cities.

64 Notice **verse 14, And deceives those who dwell on the earth...** Yahshua said this deception is going to go wild in this generation.

65 If you remember, these are two horns here and He's talking about deception. He deceives those who dwell upon the earth. **...by those acts of power which he had authority to do in the sight...** Notice he's given authority by Satan the dragon. **...in the sight of the beast...** In the sight of this first beast to deceive those. **...saying to those who dwell on the earth, that they should make a likeness of the beast...** To be in his likeness in the Gods' likeness. Remember **Genesis 3:5**, be like the Gods, evil like the Gods. Be evil like the Gods. So this is what this is talking about, the likeness of the beast which is following the Gods. **...which had the wound by a sword, and did live.**

66 **Verse 15, And he had power to give life to the likeness of the beast, that the likeness of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the likeness of the beast should be killed...** Now if he could do that to The House of **YAHWEH**, they would. But **YAHWEH** said they won't. This is the Protected Place. Don't forget this brethren. The Protected Place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 They're gonna try to make out like they have power to protect you. And this is the only thing that will save you is to join this beastly system. But if you join this beastly system, you will die with this beastly system.

68 **Verse 16, And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, that they should give to themselves a mark upon their right hands, or in their foreheads...** I've brought all of this before.

I wanted to rehearse it here for the benefit of the next sermons that are following throughout the Feast.

69 Come to learn. I hope you came to learn. I hope you came to practice too, practice what you learn. Praise **YAHWEH**. It's going to be a wonderful Feast and you can make it that way if you will practice what you learn at this Feast. You can make it a wonderful Feast or you can make it difficult. You can make it difficult.

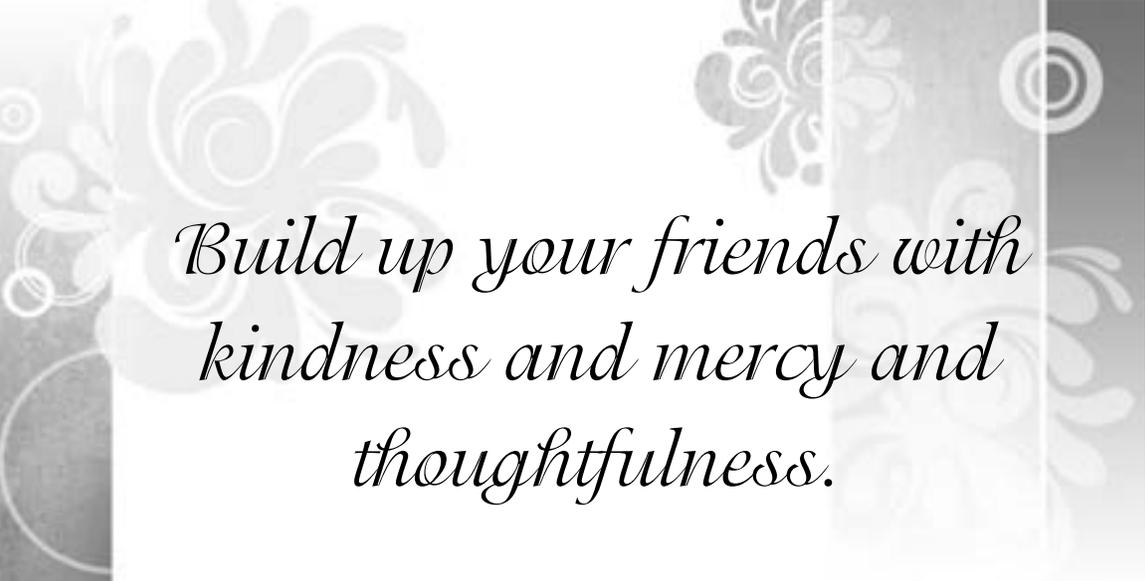
70 Most people have trouble when their blood sugar is down and they're hungry. They've worked all day and they lack food or they didn't get the proper food the day before or their bodies are not handling the food properly. I think that's why Yahshua said cleanse yourselves inside. This is a great thing to do. The Words of Yahshua, you really need to practice those Words.

71 But when you get in a shape to where your body is stirring up your emotions, it would be better sometimes if you keep your mouth shut at that time until you can get something in your body to give you the energy to control your mind. It would just be better. You're weighted down with problems. I know. That's what I promised

you. I didn't promise you a bed of roses! I promised you a garden of tests, tests and trials. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 And I said take these Laws and practice them and they will make you Perfect. And that's what the Scriptures show from one end to the other. And then Yahshua, our Great High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH** says in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who do this, who practice these Laws. That's part of practicing the Laws, to guard your mouth because that's what's going to condemn you. Your mouth can condemn you for what you say. Don't say it. Chew up them words as this elderly woman that I quoted one time said. An elderly black woman, she said, "Well I chews up my words before I spits them out." That way you'll always have friends. Build up your friends with kindness and mercy and thoughtfulness. Do your best to do this. If you go wrong, quickly repent. Quickly repent and make up for it.

73 But spend your life overcoming. Spend this time at the Feast overcoming and helping others to overcome. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



*Build up your friends with
kindness and mercy and
thoughtfulness.*

Chapter Twenty-Nine

The Apostle Shaul - Romans 1 - And The Apostle Kepha - II Kepha - Condemned The Actions Of The Vatican That Sits On The Seven Hills Of Rome.

09/30/15

Feast of Tabernacles

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** with the waving of palm branches] Hey, that's the way! That's more like it! Real big! Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. Now that should have woken everybody up now! [child calls out "Praise **YAHWEH!**"] That's right! That's what I was saying! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You can pretty well see the world going down in every step it takes. Where we stopped off yesterday, you can be turning to **II Kepha**, by the way. We stopped off with the last of **Revelation 13** where **verse 17** says, **And that no one might buy or sell, unless he had the mark, or the number**

of his name... Now we've seen nations that have already, in this regime right now, we've seen nations where their funds were actually frozen because they were not in agreement with the Catholic Church and the petrodollar that was set up between the Catholic Church and the United States.

3 **Verse 18, Here is wisdom: Let him who has understanding count the number of the beast; for it is the number of a man. And his number is 666.**

4 Now if you don't understand that, look it up in *Yisrayl Says...* Program or in *The Mark of the Beast*. I have it there, written back in the '70s. I wrote about that and the seven year peace plan that was signed in 1993. I wrote about it in the '70s and that's all come to pass. This other part



hasn't come to pass that you see today but it's about to.

5 **II Kepha. II Kepha.** Now we always see how the Catholic Church is trying to run down the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They deny creation. They're saying there are discrepancies in the **Book of Genesis**. There are no discrepancies. I can tell you right now. I am going to get to that sermon and bring it out. Their only mistake is they don't read. They don't study. And you can't just read the **Book of Genesis** one time and lay it up on a shelf and forget it for 1,500 years and that's what they did. They still don't read it. They have their own bible. It's much different than the *King James Version* even that they authorized, that King James authorized.

6 He had to do that. **YAHWEH** wouldn't let him do it any other way and **YAHWEH** was the One Who guided that book to where we could have it to restore *The Book of YAHWEH*. Yes, The House of **YAHWEH** restored *The Book of YAHWEH*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's available now to anyone. Just call, write or email.

7 But the Catholic Church has always persecuted **YAHWEH**'s People. Which of the Saints have your fathers not persecuted? Well their children persecuted the Savior too. The children persecuted the Savior. Then when they were all dead, the ones that were in the temple, their children destroyed the temple and moved it to Rome. But before they moved to Rome they even had captives of our people in Rome, taken captive and taken to Rome and Babylon and forced to be slaves to the system. All of that is found in the Holy Scriptures.

The House of **YAHWEH** restored

The Book of YAHWEH.

8 To them, Cain was two years old when he killed Abel. Abel was two years old. I don't know how he did such a Work in that second year! I know it would be possible today for our children! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 But in actual fact you Catholics who don't want to read the bible, let me give you something to search for. Have you noticed that the scientists are now finding what we told them to look for 40 years ago? Did you notice that today? That's all in the Holy Scriptures. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 The fact is, Abel, listen to me closely now, if you can count that high, Abel lived for about 500 years. He wasn't killed as a baby. He was about 500 years old. The earth was well populated at that time. I can prove that in the Holy Scriptures. By their own writings I can prove it, by their numbering system. That numbering system, if you have *Number in Scripture* by Bullinger, it's an exciting book but you've got to really buckle yourself down to it to understand it because it gets boring if you don't.

11 But I was determined to get what he had and I could see that he had something great. And it wasn't just him. He was just the one who was given credit for it. But in actual fact, someone else discovered it. He took it and put a university to work on it and then several other universities went to work on it. It was kind of like the hidden codes. They were discovered by one person and then another person was led to add to it until we have it today. Like *Strong's Concordance*, Strong gets the credit for it but the workers did the work.

12 I get the credit for all the Work you're doing right now! And I've presented all of you to **YAHWEH** as a gift, as a gift, a gift of people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 That's what I'm saying. I'm telling the Catholics this. You already know it. But the sacrifice they gave to **YAHWEH**

was living people, both Cain and Abel. The only thing is the ones that Cain delivered to **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** wouldn't take them. They were unacceptable. They were liars. They were sodomites. They were everything that lives on the seven hills of Rome today. That's the reason they were not acceptable and they're still not acceptable and won't be acceptable for His Kingdom ever. His Kingdom is going to be filled with Righteousness, not the evil that is produced on the seven hills of Rome that is shown in your Scriptures.

14 Well, here in **II Kepha** now, they say that Kepha was their first pope. Kepha discouraged everybody from paying any attention to Rome and the priests there. They were teaching the same thing then that they are teaching now. Kepha knew that these people were the lost ten tribes of Israyl, the lost ones. And that amounted to about 99% of the total of the twelve tribes of Israyl that **YAHWEH** brought out of the land of Egypt. They multiplied. They didn't just live a year or two. These people lived and they multiplied rapidly.

15 That's what they did in Egypt. **YAHWEH** showed you what was going on. He showed you the same thing that was done in Egypt, that same thing continued. They continued to multiply and take over nations and they would go to a place that was established, take it over and run it until the Roman army, they sent their army in to capture them and move them to Babylon or Rome. That's how they built those two cities. They built them strong with the best of the best. When they took a bunch of people at one time, Daniyl and his crew were part of those captive people. They took the stuff out of The House of **YAHWEH** then. **YAHWEH** allowed it because they had turned their backs on **YAHWEH**.

16 And then Daniyl in the **chapter 9** of **Daniyl**, he shows you that and shows you

how the whole twelve tribes had turned their backs on **YAHWEH**. They didn't even use His Name. Daniyl showed that then. Well who led them to this? The elders of Israyl that turned against Samuyl. They turned against **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** said they have turned back to the Gods of Egypt. That's **I Samuyl 8**.

17 Well, here in Kepha, **YAHWEH** inspired Kepha to write these things for us today. If you look to **II Kepha 2:12**. He says, **But these, like natural brute beasts...** He's actually talking about Rome. He's talking about the priests of Rome being like natural brute beasts.

18 He says, **...made to be captured and destroyed, speak evil...** They speak Gods' language. They speak the likeness of the Gods. They made themselves in the likeness of the Gods. No, it wasn't a golden calf. That is quite a misconception but you have to know the whole bible. You have to understand the *King James Version* to understand what they turned back to there. They said, "We were making more money in Egypt in service to the Gods than we're making here." So they turned back to moneymaking.

19 What were those moneymaking things? It should be easy enough for Rome to figure this out now because they're the ones that established the holidays for the reason of bringing in money. Bringing in the golden calf, the goose that laid the golden eggs, the rabbit that laid the golden eggs, I guess too, the bunny. All of this is symbolized but it's just moneymaking holidays that it's speaking of. And they turned back to that worship and started celebrating the pagan holidays that they were celebrating in Egypt. *I Samuyl* showed you that. **YAHWEH** showed you that in *I Samuyl 7*.

20 Easter is actually named there. And they know this. The Catholic Church knows

this. All Christian churches know it. They know that these evil days came from that. And one stupid jerk that calls himself a preacher in Abilene said, "Well regardless of where Halloween got started, it's still a fun thing for the children to do." As you go to burn in hell, it's 'fun' to go and trick-or-treat along the way. That's what that stupid jerk was saying! Should I talk kindly of him? No! I don't talk kindly of him. I say what I say! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

21 They're all liars as the Apostle said. They're all liars. They all sit around the same table figuring out how they can make money. And now they're gonna start forcing their politicians to use their influence to bring him there so he can tell them, "Hey this is a fun thing to do on your way to hell fire." That's where they're taking the people. That's what their bible says that they won't read. Even the *King James Version* says it. It says the next world, the new world that YAHWEH is building is not going to be filled with this evil. It's not going to be filled with you liars. Whether you're a preacher or a newsman, it's not going to be filled with you. It's going to be filled with Righteous people who keep the Righteous Laws of YAHWEH! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

22 Now I'm gonna settle down! [laughing] And I want you to go to **II Kepha 2:12. But these...** These people that fell away, that had the Laws delivered unto them. Who had the Laws delivered unto them? Were they not the twelve tribes on Mount Sinai that they never have found yet! [laughing] Our people found it! They told them to go back to Abilene, to Abelin at The House of YAHWEH. Remember?

23 **But these like natural brute beasts made to be captured and destroyed...** They made themselves this way. It's one captivation after another that took place ever since they turned against YAHWEH and said, "We want kings of war, kings that

can fight our battles for us." They turned to, Daniyl called it a beastly system.

24 And the same thing here, **...like natural brute beasts...** That follow their own feelings, their own illegal lusts continually. Continually follow their own illegal lusts to fulfill their lusts and destroy the Laws that condemn them.

25 **...made to be captured and destroyed, speak evil of the things which they do not understand, and will utterly perish in their own corruption...** They're bringing this on themselves is what he's saying here.

26 These wars, YAHWEH's not bringing these nuclear wars. They are. YAHWEH didn't invent the nuclear bomb. They did with the increase in knowledge that He allowed and He allowed it. He even told you when the knowledge was going to be increased. If I could just get the Catholics to read that then maybe they would start believing the Scriptures and stop being fools as the Savior said in **Luke 24:25**.

27 Settle down. **Verse 13, And will receive the reward for unrighteousness...** Their reward for unrighteousness is above, like brute beasts made to be captured and destroyed. It's war. That is the reward that they get for their own unrighteousness. They bring it on themselves. "You kill my brother, I'll kill you." "Well, they killed somebody over here, let's go kill a bunch of them." And it never stops. As Lamech said, "I killed seven men" or "I'm gonna be killed by seven men." You can read that either way in the Hebrew. "There are gonna be seven people coming after me because I killed a couple of people who hurt me."

28 Well, what did they do? They studied karate so they could 'protect' themselves. And Lamech killed two of them, those karate fighters because he had a sword that outdid the karate! [laughing] No! I'm just telling you how stupid all this mess is that they're trying to coax you into. Don't get

coaxed into this God worship. There are about forty Gods behind this karate that they're trying to get you to go into to 'protect' yourself. You couldn't protect yourself. Can karate protect you from a bomb? Isn't that a little bit stupid, Pope Francis?

29 **Verse 13, And will receive... They are going to receive. ...the reward for unrighteousness... YAHWEH just allows them to go. He said, "Let them go their own way but tell them this is what you're going to get from your actions." ...as those who count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. They are spots and blemishes, reveling in their own deceptions while they feast with you...** Yes, even while they feast with you.

30 *Verse 14, Having eyes full of adultery...* Yes, YAHWEH knows everything that's going on. As He did then, He does now. *Having eyes full of adultery...* If you look on another man's wife, another man's betrothed, you're doing the wrong thing. That's the wrong way to do it and you're going to be judged as not keeping YAHWEH's Laws. There is a right way and a wrong way to do it.

31 *Verse 14, Having eyes full of adultery...* Eyes. If you imagine it, you've done it. If you lust after it, you've done it already in your heart. Those are the words of Yahshua, Pope Francis. If you commit fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality or sodomy; that won't help you any just saying it's a miserable God that taught this. That God is still going to be teaching it and you're still gonna be practicing it. That's what you're saying. You didn't tell the people that but you're saying that's the way it's going to be from your statement as you came out of your airplane.

32 *Verse 14, Having eyes full of adultery, and who cannot cease from sin...* You remember an unrighteous tree cannot bring forth Righteous fruit. So you being full of unrighteousness, Pope Francis, and all your

priests following you, the whole Vatican, you're going to bring destruction very, very soon upon the whole world.

33 *Verse 14, Having eyes full of adultery, and who cannot cease from sin...* Sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws that you thought you could just do away with and they wouldn't be there anymore so you couldn't be classified as a sinner. No, it doesn't work that way. It doesn't work that way at all. Buy you a pair of glasses and put them on. Maybe that'll make you look a little more intelligent and maybe you'll read the bible then with them. Get a pair that you can read with so you won't have to squint and won't have to guess what your words are saying.

34 *Verse 14, Having eyes full of adultery, and who cannot cease from sin, beguiling unstable souls...* That's what the Vatican is all about. The divining serpent, that's what the word Vatican means, divining serpent.

35 *...Having a mind expertly trained in covetous practices...* That's speaking of the seven hills of Rome, the Vatican itself. *...Cursed children...* Cursing yourselves with acts of sin.

36 *Verse 15, Who have forsaken...* Notice this now carefully. If they didn't have it, they couldn't forsake it, could they? *...have forsaken the Right Way...* The Way of Righteousness. You get that? *Verse 15.* Read it. You people from Rome who took our people captive and took them there and made slaves out of them, put them in prison until they died, the same thing you're doing now and making out like you're going to save somebody by saying, "Oh, we shouldn't have the death penalty." Oh, that was a cute saying. You're the one that established it. You're the one that established these wicked, evil prisons that you keep the people in. You're the one that established these hellholes where people are put there to suffer all the days of their lives and die.

You put innocent people behind the bars because there's money in it, the same as Christmas, isn't it?

37 You're nothing but a bunch of evil hypocrites that try to make the people believe that you have some Righteousness in you. That is you that sits on the seven hills of Rome. And your bible, your bible that you tried to destroy is the one that's telling me that you did this.

38 Verse 15, *Who have forsaken the Right Way...* You have forsaken the Way of Righteousness. These are the Laws of YAHWEH that the Savior said seek first. He told you seek first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness. You put it behind you. You tried to destroy it. You took it away from the people for over 1,500 years, hiding it in Rome.

39 Verse 15, *Who have forsaken the Right Way, and have gone astray, following the way of Balaam...* That's Lord, God. ... *the son of Beor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness...* Let's see. How far do I want to go here?

40 Look on down to *verse 17* quickly, *These are wells without water...* You're worthless. That's why the horn is described that way; that's the spokesman. He's called the pope today but called a little horn in *Daniyl*. It's worthless. Little horn, that word *little* there means worthless. As far as Salvation, you're worthless.

41 Verse 17, *These are wells without water, clouds driven by a tempest...* Put *from* there. It should say *from*. ...*a tempest from*... The word 'to' is added. Take it out. That's from the Diaglott. ...*a tempest from whom the gloom of darkness is reserved forever...* This is what is reserved for you because you turned against the Laws of YAHWEH. Darkness has come upon you and you cannot see. You're like a blind man groping in the dark for answers.

42 Verse 18 says, *For when they speak*

great swelling words of worthlessness... What do you think comes from the pope in public? Now he delivered messages from the Vatican to our world leaders and those world leaders are expected to follow them. And you'll see the results of them among the nations very soon.

43 He says, ...*when they speak great swelling words of worthlessness...* Those are all you see coming from their mouths. When he gets up and read those speeches, you're getting nothing from them. And even the speech itself has got deception in it where it looks like they're saying one thing when they're saying another thing or you can't even decide what it is they are saying.

44 ...*they allure...* Through deception. ...*through the lusts of the flesh, through wantonness...* You're creating wantonness all the time. Every time you turn a television on you'll see them sending advertisements to you, to your subconscious mind if you're trying to tune it out. It's still going there.

45 ...*wantonness...* Here's a God getting ready to throw a ball, a really hard, fast ball and he's got it in his hand and he's looking really, really strongly at this where he's gonna throw this ball and a Dodge truck drives by. How did that get in that ball field? What do you think they were doing there? They use their Gods to sell this wantonness to the people. Wantonness, you're wanting everything you see. It's not something you need but you want it. You want it.

46 They used to call it the car fever. That was back when I was in the car business. They get the car fever and when they found what car on my lot they wanted, they were ready to turn the banks over to get that car if they had to. That's what they call car fever.

47 ...*wantonness; licentiousness--the ones who have barely escaped from those who live in error...* While they create this in their minds. Get this now. YAHWEH's

called you to His House. Now, Satan can deceive you with all kinds of wantonness to where you want this, you want this, you want this. Where you think, “Man, I’ve got to leave here and go somewhere where I can get me a high paying job.” And go in debt. Well if you’d read about these people that are in debt, they’re wanting to get out of debt and they can’t do it. They can’t do it because of this wantonness that *YAHWEH* is showing you here in this verse. Y’all get that? Praise *YAHWEH*. [applause]

48 ...*who have barely escaped...* Those are people *YAHWEH* has called and they’ve barely escaped and here they’re pulled back in to these errors. Think about it.

49 *Verse 19, While they promise them liberty...* Liberty, that’s what they’re promising right now. Liberty. That’s what democracy is supposed to bring them, liberty, liberty. “Let these girls do what they want to in the world. Let them go out and experience the world.” What they’re saying to them is, “Go out, make babies. Kill the babies.”

50 What was the name of this company, I done forgot it, that was selling baby parts, on the news. What did they call it? [someone calls out “Planned Parenthood.”] Is that what they called it? Man, I’d change its name to scorpion or something, snake. Did you know they’re the ones that came against us real big time, against The House of *YAHWEH* not very long ago. In fact, I told the attorneys that. Yes, big time.

51 *Verse 19, While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption...* Well, that’s what you see from the seven hills of Rome, from the pope, from all their priests. And they’re saying their God is asleep so he can’t give them more, any more than what they’ve got now. He’s asleep, Benedict said. That was Pope Benedict. Pope Benedict is under arrest, did you know that? In his own house, he can’t

leave Rome now. That’s the reason another one had to take his place. Yes, they have a warrant out for his arrest. That’s right. I’m not joking.

52 *Verse 19, While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption...* And they admit that. You can read it all the time in the news, all the time. Not only are they torturing babies who can’t fight back but they’re stealing money. All the time stealing and they admit that. Malachi Martin showed that it’s a crooked mess of devil worshipers and he actually said that too. Let’s see. ...*for by whom anyone is overcome, to him he is enslaved...* A servant.

53 Let me read that again. *While they promise you liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption for by whom anyone is overcome, to him he is enslaved...* That was *verse 19*.

54 For this bit of information, let’s be turning over to *Romans*, for this bit of information the Apostle Kepha was hanged upside down on a stake to die by them. You can go to Rome and they’ll show you the coffin where they buried him. Well he was one of the ones they took captive.

55 Here in *Romans*, this Book was written to the *Romans*. If you look at the top, it tells you who he was writing to. He was writing to the seven hills of Rome. *Romans 1:1. Shaul...* Whose name they changed to Paul and saying his letters indicated Christianity, which they lie about that too. They lie about everything. They’re all liars as the Apostle said bringing forth deception. They can’t tell the Truth. It’s not in them to tell the Truth. That’s what Yahshua said. An unrighteous tree cannot tell the Truth. They deceive with every word they say.

56 *Romans 1:1. Shaul...* The very first word here. ...*a Servant of Yahshua Messiah...* He wasn’t a servant of Jesus

Christ, the two Gods that Constantine gave for all the world to worship. He wasn't a servant to him. He was a Servant to Yahshua Messiah. That makes a big difference.

57 ...*a Servant of Yahshua Messiah...* It got to where they'd kill you for pronouncing the Name Yahshua. Did you know that? It's in your bible. You couldn't carry that Name around with you. The people from Rome were out hunting people who did this and they would kill them. There was a death penalty against that and using the Name YAHWEH.

58 *Romans 1:1. Shaul, a Servant of Yahshua Messiah, called an Apostle...* Shaul was willing to die for this. He was willing and he said he was and he died for it. They killed him too. The only ones who we can't prove that they killed, *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* has it, by the way, but the only one they can't prove who got killed by these seven hills of Rome was the Apostle Yahchanan. They put him in prison. It didn't stop the Work but there was where he wrote the *Book of Revelation* in prison.

59 Then they took his Work and they put it with the rest of it. That was guided by YAHWEH. They put it with the rest of the Apostles' Work. Yes. They wouldn't have done this. They would have burned

Malakyah was a super Prophet too whom YAHWEH used. And I mean when I say super I mean one who is humbled, one who is determined to practice YAHWEH's Righteousness, one who faces death and still practices Righteousness. Now that is a super man!

this thing if YAHWEH had of let them. But this shows again how YAHWEH protects His Work. He had to have that Work and He protected that Work. He inspired it to be written and then He guarded and guided to make sure it came to Oklahoma where it started again in the Last Days to fulfill Prophecy. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

60 Now, *Shaul, a Servant of Yahshua Messiah, called an Apostle, set apart to preach the Message of YAHWEH...* This Message, if you look over to *verse 16*, this Message.

61 It says, *verse 16, For I am not ashamed of the Message, for it is the Strength of YAHWEH...* Now, I know the Catholics don't know this. I know all of you know this but I need to take a little bit of time to explain this.

62 *Malakyah 4*, if you had a *Book of YAHWEH* and followed the references you could see exactly what the Strength of YAHWEH is in the word *yliyah*. Yliyah was a super Prophet I think. I do. I love the man from what I see in his writings and the Work that he did. He was just a super Prophet who wrote this, Yliyah. He didn't write it. Malakyah wrote of him. But Malakyah was a super Prophet too whom YAHWEH used. And I mean when I say super I mean one who is humbled, one who is determined to practice YAHWEH's Righteousness, one who faces death and still practices Righteousness. Now that is a super man! Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

63 This Message, the word *yliyah* means *the Strength of YAHWEH*. *Malakyah 4:5* says that *yliyah* will come again in these Last Days and he'll preach this Message. This Strength of YAHWEH will be taught. Yahshua said this *yliyah* that was to come is the Strength of YAHWEH which is the Laws of YAHWEH. That's *Mattithyah 11*, I do believe. *Mattithyah 11:14* I do believe.

64 This Message in *verse 1*, he says in

verse 16, *For I am not ashamed of the Message, for it is the Strength...* Which means the Laws of YAHWEH. ...*Strength...* That's the *yliyah* which is the Laws of YAHWEH. That's what it means. ...*the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting for everyone...* Now I know you Christians, Christianity, out there have been taught from Rome that you don't earn Salvation, it's given to you as a gift. Well, it is given to you as a gift but everything in the Holy Scriptures says that the only one who is going to get the gift, the only ones who are going to get the gift are those who keep YAHWEH's Righteousness, who practice YAHWEH's Righteousness.

65 Now you promise that, I know, to Santa Claus. "Be good and nice so Santa Claus will come down your chimney and give you a present." Well it's not Santa Claus that gives you the Gift of Life. And the only way you're going to get it is to be Righteous, not "good" like you say Santa Claus requires. Turn that around a little and read it for yourselves. You might want to change your message about Santa Claus. Maybe he ought to give it to you whether you're evil or not. [laughing]

66 Well this Message he says is the Strength of YAHWEH. ...*unto...* What does it bring? Did you notice that? ...*Life Everlasting for everyone who believes: to the Yahdai first, and also to the Greek...* Those are Hebrews who live in Greece. It's not another race from Pluto or some place like that.

67 *Romans 1:2. Which He had promised before through His Prophets...* Now where does Eternal Life come from? Where does the promise come from? Where do the Laws that require a person receive this come from? From YAHWEH's Prophets! It was inspired by YAHWEH to be written in the Scriptures by His Prophets not Baal's prophets. Baal's prophets were shut off

from Wisdom. They turned their backs on YAHWEH. The prophets that Yeremyah corrected, saying they were in YAHWEH's House, polluting YAHWEH's House, those were not YAHWEH's Prophets. YAHWEH said, "I didn't send them." That was in *Yeremyah 23:16* I believe.

68 Now *verse 3, Concerning His Son, Yahshua Messiah our King, Who was born of the seed of David according to the flesh,*

69 *Verse 4, And declared to be the Son of YAHWEH with power...* Which should be *Authority. ...with Authority, according to the Spirit of Holiness...* The Spirit of Holiness. What is the Spirit of Holiness now? *Yahchanan 6:63. Yahchanan 6:63,* the Laws that I speak, they are the Spirit of Life Everlasting. That's what Yahshua Himself said. This Spirit of Holiness is the Laws of Holiness. ...*by the resurrection from the dead...* They're the ones that will give Authority, they're the ones that will give you Authority to resurrect the dead.

70 *Verse 5, By Whom we have received mercy and apostleship for obedience...* How did they receive it? By obedience. Don't miss a word of that now. *Verse 5, ...for obedience to the Faith...* That means being faithful, honorable to your mother and dad also. Remember that children. ...*among all nations for His Name;*

71 *Verse 6, Among whom are you also the called out to Yahshua Messiah...* You know who he was speaking of here? Our ancestors who were taken to Rome, who were taken captive and taken to Rome, he's speaking to them. He tells you that on down.

72 *Verse 6, Among whom are you also the called out to Yahshua Messiah.*

73 *Verse 7, To all who are in Rome...* Did you get that? They didn't go there on their own free will. They were being taken there for years and years as the Scripture shows. Even in *Daniyl* He showed this,

as far back as *Daniyl*. That was about 570 BCE.

74 Verse 7, *To all who are in Rome, beloved of YAHWEH, called Saints...* Who is a Saint? What is a Saint? A Saint? *Revelation 12:17* now. Saints are those who keep the Commandments of YAHWEH. That's the *King James Version*. This is one that I used to show my brother in law. Those who keep the Commandments of YAHWEH, that's the *King James Version*, and have the Testimony of Yahshua. Yahshua, Whose Name they took out of the Scripture and added, as they admit, the two Gods Jesus and Christ.

75 Verse 7, *To all who are in Rome, beloved of YAHWEH, called Saints...* Those who were in Rome who kept the Commandment of YAHWEH and had the Testimony of Yahshua. ...*Mercy and Peace to you from YAHWEH our Father and the Ruler, Yahshua Messiah...* That is *verse 7*.

76 Look at *verse 15*, *So, as much as is in me, I am ready to preach the Message to you who are also at Rome...* Well, the Apostle tried several times. He was held back. He was held back from going to Rome but he had a great Work to do. He kept writing as you can see from the stack of Books that he wrote in the second part of the Holy Scriptures. And all of these were confiscated too on his death, when they killed him. Yes, they killed the Apostle Shaul too. That's in the Scriptures. *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* uses some Scriptures. It's in there for you to find.

77 The Apostle was born a Pharisee, which meant, I've shown you before that made him a Roman citizen. If you were a Pharisee, you were born a Pharisee, you were a citizen of Rome. Now that's what they were offering the people. He was also a Roman soldier. He went to the priest to get permission to go out and bring people in, arrest them, murder them if he had to, kill them if he had to, but bring them back

in chains for the priests, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians to judge and say, "Send this one to Rome. We'll make a slave out of him." That's how the people got to Rome. And it wasn't just one or two. There were millions they took there. That's how Rome, the seven hills of Rome got to be so strong because they took the best of the best. They put them in their schools. They trained them in Catholic schools.

78 Oh by the way, they said Mars, they discovered water on Mars. Right next to it they found a Catholic orphanage. [laughing] That was where they could train the young children to be sodomites and everything else evil.

79 Well Shaul says here, the Apostle Shaul says, notice this closely because they were casting doubt then too on the Holy Scriptures. On the Message of YAHWEH they were casting doubt. The Pharisees were great at this. And when Yahshua and the Apostles, the Disciples who He was training came and were teaching the Laws of YAHWEH, they tried to trip them up. These were the Laws of YAHWEH. And their lawyers came out and brought a woman out there and said, "This woman was caught in adultery. Now the Law, now your Law says... The Law of Moses says..." As if they were keeping the Laws when they knew they weren't. But they wanted to trap him so they could kill him for murder, they could have murder charges against him for upholding the Law.

80 That's the way they twist things today too. Today instead of giving a person who accidentally did something and it hadn't been proven yet, instead of giving him a place to hide in a city, they put them in prison to rot. I can't imagine preachers standing up for something like this. They all know how evil these prisons are but they stand up for evil. Christianity stands

up for nothing but evil. Santa Claus telling lies, Easter bunnies telling lies, Easter Goddesses telling lies. There are no Gods or Goddesses that I know of anywhere that are spoken of that actually put forth any Truth. Do you know of any? I certainly don't and they don't either.

81 And they'll go ahead telling their lies to all their congregations and making out like the Laws of YAHWEH are done away with. There's no comparison. Even today they can't find anything to compare with the Wonderful, Wonderful stuff that is shown in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* found in the Holy Scriptures. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

82 Verse 16, *For I am not ashamed...* Notice now. He mentions this. They were trying to shame everyone who kept the Laws or he wouldn't have said this. *For I am not ashamed of the Message, for it is the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting...* It's the Laws of YAHWEH as the Savior said.

83 Let me turn there and read that. I'm thinking it's *Mattithyah 11. Mattithyah 11:14*. The Savior Himself says it and the Apostle says the same thing. And they make out like the Apostle said something different after they killed him.

84 *Mattithyah 11:13. For all the Prophets and the Laws prophesied until Yahchanan...* The Laws and the Prophets, see.

85 Then verse 14, *And if you are willing to accept it, this is the Strength of YAHWEH; Yliyah, which was to come...* Well now it's come. *This is the Strength of YAHWEH.*

86 And the Apostle Shaul says, *Romans 1:16. For I am not ashamed of the Message, for it is the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting...* Eternal Life. That's how you get Eternal Life, by following the Laws written by the Prophets, Inspired by

YAHWEH to be written by His Prophets, the Perfect Laws. You can't get anything any more Perfect than "Thou shall not kill," can you? Another one goes with it, "Thou shall not steal."

87 The pope was saying, "Oh you shall not have war under any circumstances." Now he's saying, "We must have war to get rid of these people. That's what the Goddess told me last night. That's what God told me last night when he woke up, when the God woke up." He must have woken up out of his sleep and told him that during the night. He takes orders straight from God he said.

88 *...the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting for everyone...* For everyone. Minus nobody. You see that?

89 Verse 17, *For in this Message is the Righteousness...* That's why it's got Salvation. The Righteousness, you must practice Righteousness as *I Yahchanan [John] 3:4, 7-8 and 10* said. If you don't, you don't belong to YAHWEH.

90 Verse 17, *For in this Message is the Righteousness of YAHWEH revealed...* That's the reason I'm not ashamed of it. I'm going to preach it. The Apostle Shaul said, "I'm willing to die for it." He said these people come along and make out like that they are great in the Faith but they're not willing to give their lives for it. Well, they won't make it unless they are.

91 The danger is still out there. Do you remember what they did to some people just down the road from us at Waco? They burnt those people to death because they were using the Name YAHWEH. They shot a woman with a baby in her arms. She was standing in the doorway. This was the government. They shot the woman. All these things are history. But this Texas history is the bad one where they surrounded the house with the Branch Davidians, set fire to the house, wouldn't

let the people out. Films were made of it. We have one of those films. Films were made of it. This hasn't stopped. It's the same thing going on now that went on in the crusades for years and years and years and the Apostle Shaul was a crusader. The Apostle Shaul was a crusader.

92 (I see I'm out of time. We've got another day tomorrow.) He was a crusader. He was also a Pharisee. He was a Roman citizen, a Roman soldier. And then Yahshua met him on the road and showed him that the Only Power is of YAHWEH. It's not of these Gods. And He put him to work. He took him first and trained him by the Apostles, by His twelve Disciples who He'd already trained and then He put Shaul to work out in the field. And Shaul had been trained in this wilderness and from that training, like the *King James Version* said, he was able then to show the difference in the two. It's very hard to distinguish it unless you know what the enemy is teaching.

93 Well I was trained in the *King James Version* to see what the enemy was teaching. And I had parents who continually pointed that out to me and said, "Did you hear what the preacher said?" Then they told us what the preacher said and then they showed us

in the *King James Version* that the preacher was lying to us. Well, when that stage is set and you see it for yourself, you're getting training.

94 Well the Apostle Shaul, he was a Pharisee and he was the top of the list of the Pharisees. And he believed in it so much, he went out killing people for it. That's what they told him to do. YAHWEH didn't tell him to do that. But they told him to do it. And he was doing it under the orders of the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and the Herodians. The Herodians were the ones that actually owned the Roman army. They're the ones that transplanted the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. They picked them up and transplanted them into Rome along with all the artifacts of the temple. But they moved them to Rome long before that and then they sent their soldiers and destroyed the temple.

95 And we're the only ones who know this. We're the only ones who are telling it. I've never heard anyone else in all my life preach this Message and tell the Truth about any of this except The House of YAHWEH.

96 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

I've never heard anyone else in all my life preach this Message and tell the Truth about any of this except The House of YAHWEH.

Chapter Thirty

YAHWEH Is Teaching Heaven And Earth That They Can Trust What He Chooses In Making - Deuteronomy 30:19.

10/01/15

Feast of Tabernacles

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Shalom everyone! The third day and you're still rejoicing! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** with the waving of palm branches] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. I hope you remain that strong throughout this Feast. What a wonderful blessing. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news is a wonderful blessing too. I'm stacked up here on news I want to use during this sermon. I hope you remember, but I know you don't, where we left off yesterday. We'll quickly rehearse this. If you'll go over to--no, I don't want to start there! [laughing] I want to start from the day before yesterday actually, the microorganisms that the Great Kohan from over near the great River Euphrates talked about. That part of the world is getting very scary!

3 We have someone here from the Ukraine at this time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **YAHWEH** is calling and some of them are answering quicker than I thought they would.

4 Yesterday now, we were talking about what Kepha had written concerning this collaboration of sin that our forefathers turned to. We were reading in **II Kepha** the day before yesterday. If you think about it now, Satan was with **YAHWEH** when He created mankind. Satan had the Power or Authority to actually create and maintain flesh. Meaning she had the Authority and was trusted by the microorganisms as the Great Kohan brought out so clearly here this morning.

5 The microorganisms will work with you if they trust you completely. And it's almost like **YAHWEH** has got to say to them that He's training us now. He's



proving to earth. He says heaven and earth like in **Deuteronomy 30** when He says He's proving to heaven and earth what we're going to do, the ones He chooses, what we will actually do when He gives us this Authority.

6 So the microorganisms that make up the earth, **YAHWEH** is proving to them that He will not allow this sin that is causing all the destruction right now on earth, to the earth, to people on the earth, He will not allow it in His Kingdom. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 It's a hard subject. The microorganisms, as Satan saw **YAHWEH** put together in creating the earth and the planets, the heavens that actually govern the earth including your sun and your moon, now they were put together to work as a clock. When Satan turned against mankind because of jealousy for what **YAHWEH** had planned for you to do, to give you, she started working on these microorganisms to bring a troublous system to this body of perfect, unified organisms that make up the air you breathe, the water you drink and the vegetables, the nourishment you take into your body.

8 If you just think of the wisdom this woman had and how she was able to create a system by getting mankind to do what she asked him to do in starting the act of fornication or adultery and to bring these diseases, these other microorganisms as killers. They are murderers. They're like the people who produce them. Like Cain, they're full of hatred. Now there has to be a hatred created in these microorganisms to cause what we call sickness and disease, that make up sickness and disease. There's a hatred in these that cause them to go after the healthy microorganisms like an army to kill them, to bring cancer to the person's body.

9 And then we have here in 2008,

this generation Yahshua said would be the worst. In 2008 we had an estimated number of new cancer cases of 12,667,500. That's in 2008. Let me see if I can find that, 2012 is what I wanted to show you. In 2012 it rose from 12 million in 2008 to 14 million. It rose by two million cases here in the United States. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**, He said, "You're going to see the worst of this sickness and disease." We're seeing this rising.

10 I have one for 2015, I do believe. Here it is. Just in the United States, no this is in children. I'll get these organized for the next time I speak! Here's 2014. We have 1,039,629,073. Now this has gone up from 2012 to 2014 and it's jumped to the billions now, 1,039,629,073 cases just in two years.

11 The children that are being born with brain tumors and nervous system cancers now are extreme. Some of them are readily recognized when they're born, which means they were producing this cancer in the mother's womb even and they recognize it. But some of them are so small the microorganisms, the killers, the killers of what **YAHWEH** created have been placed in the woman's body by sin. This sin comes from a combination of eating unclean animals and STDs. And if you've eaten them anytime in your life, you can add fornication to it later and here comes the sin against your own body that's bringing this forth then or helping to bring it forth.

12 It's like the man who visited his father's bed and we see the results of that thousands of years later, even down to today we see it. And then **YAHWEH** says to us, you're going to come to this point since you've refused My Laws. You're going to come to this point right here to where it will be the worst ever. You will choose a mate but that mate will be unfaithful to you. And He shows this to show the reason to heaven and earth, to prove to them who He's not

going to take. He shows them they're not going to get into the new earth to destroy you.

13 They wouldn't work with you. These microorganisms will never work with you unless you win their trust. **YAHWEH** is proving this to them that the ones He chooses for His Kingdom will actually be faithful to Him and the microorganisms that we will be working with throughout all Eternity. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 To create a disease today, certain things must be done, which are being done by the Vatican. It's created through that agency. This is the same agency that was used that they called Cain in **Genesis 4**. That agency has never stopped. Satan created that agency to make war and to grow, to grow. She's actually hoping it will eventually destroy mankind and the heavens.

15 Yahshua said this plainly. He said if she can do this, if she can destroy the heavens and the earth then **YAHWEH's** Laws will perish from the universe, but she can't. But if **YAHWEH** didn't step in, they would go on killing and killing until they finally, all, destroy themselves along with the planets that **YAHWEH** has created in the heavens. Yes, **YAHWEH** created these planets. The Scripture shows that He did.

These microorganisms will never work with you unless you win their trust. YAHWEH is proving this to them that the ones He chooses for His Kingdom will actually be faithful to Him and the microorganisms that we will be working with throughout all Eternity.

I'm going to put my trust in that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 [crying] I preached to you guys from a little before twelve o'clock midnight last night till this morning bringing this sermon over and over, over and over. I said man, quit this Yisrayl! I'll overcome this in a minute, hopefully.

17 But when Satan went to work on these microorganisms, she used the agency that yielded to her, that **YAHWEH** had said don't partake of this tree now. Tree, that religion, this agency is bringing forth this religion. The agency that's bringing forth this tree, **YAHWEH** said or Yahshua said it cannot bring forth an acceptable fruit. It cannot bring forth a fruit that will be acceptable by **YAHWEH**, acceptable to the earth, meaning the microorganisms here and in heaven too or the other larger beings that **YAHWEH** has made to enjoy life. They enjoy life almost like mankind but they're not quite that sufficient.

18 Mankind is going to be given this body in full. We enjoy it now just eating a meal. When we get our subconscious mind and receive the bodies that won't depend on blood and get defilement in them, from somebody breathing on you or from the dust coming from another planet or whatever, then the microorganisms will be working with us and we'll have a clean atmosphere to work in. Our bodies will be so sensitive at that time that it will be like daylight to dark the joy of eating a sub sandwich at the cafeteria. They're so delicious this year I don't know if my taste buds are increasing!

19 I looked out the window this morning and I was seeing the people rejoice. One of them was singing to me which I encourage him to do that every morning. I missed him yesterday morning and he said, "Well it wasn't the Sabbath." I said that makes no difference! As long as I'm here... sing! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 But it was kind of humorous when I looked out and here's a man in a gold suit and he's licking his fingers! That was beautiful! He was really enjoying that! He was standing out in the parking lot here and he was working. But he had been over to the cafeteria and got that and he was enjoying it! I thought then, when we get our new bodies, that won't be a drop in the bucket to the joy we're going to share over food alone. And that's one of the first things that Yahshua is going to share with us is a meal.

21 But back to these microorganisms that Satan got started. Now she was with **YAHWEH** as I said and walked up and down in the coals of fire getting this thing to going as **YAHWEH** shows in the Holy Scriptures. Which means she helped in overcoming all the obstacles to create this body of mankind to perfection. The same thing that we're doing now, the Priests and Priestesses and Deacons and Deaconesses and everyone who is working together here, we ourselves are walking up and down in the coals of fire. That's what that means. And overcoming the obstacles that Satan is putting in front of us and has put in front of us with these killer diseases that she has going here that are increasing. It's plain to see they're increasing along with the hatred.

22 You remember Yahshua's Words? Because iniquity abounds, so does the hatred and it's gonna be the worst ever. Well we can see it is from the news we have today. You're seeing thousands fall at your right hand and by your side and so forth. And it's gonna get closer. If you don't recognize it yet, you should be recognizing it now and turning from all sin.

23 Keep your vows. Keep your vows to **YAHWEH**. Let your 'yes' be 'yes' and your 'no' be 'no' and don't do any more than that or less than that. Be like Yahshua. Be like **YAHWEH**. Dependable, dependable on

what you say so the microorganisms will know they can depend that what you say, that's what you mean. What comes out of your mouth. You got that? Okay. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

24 Now, Satan, in using this agency which Cain was the man. He was the man that she used to start it and **YAHWEH** shows that. No, he wasn't a two or three-year-old boy or a six-year-old boy or whatever when he killed Abel. He was probably I would say five hundred or more years old. I can prove that with their own figures that he and Abel were about that age.

25 Well Abel had worked for that long building The House of **YAHWEH** and had a Great Work going. And another one took his place after that. That was a Prophecy, prophesied to do the Work that Abel started which came on down then. **YAHWEH** brought it on down to us.

26 But Satan used Cain to start a sinful situation. In Cain's character you can see it. **YAHWEH** told you in **Genesis 4**. He said to Cain, "Why are you so angry?" Well, there's got to be a reason for this. And when **YAHWEH** said that, He was trying to get it through your head that there's something still in your body here that is making you this way, making you angry. Otherwise, you would be in a pleasant, a pleasant atmosphere of yourself, inside your own body and mind. So He was saying why and He was trying to get Cain to wake up and understand what he was doing wrong there to cause this hatred in his own mind. Well **YAHWEH** doesn't show us exactly except don't eat of this tree of Righteousness and evil, any portion of it, any portion.

27 The Tree of Life is **YAHWEH**'s 613 Laws that His House, which was Abel, that is brought forth by Abel at that time. It's still coming forth from Abel, that original Work is still coming down to us and we're

still reading and benefiting from it and we will throughout all Eternity. **YAHWEH's** Work is something that lasts forever. It will never cease.

28 But Satan in causing Cain to sin, she started as the Apostle said, you're sinning against your own body. This is something that is going to cause you trouble. Now, at this same time, the man who wrote about this was the Apostle Shaul. He wrote about this in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, he had this hatred. It was a built-in hatred for the Name **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Laws.

29 Christianity teaches that the so-called Jews as they call them were keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. They were not keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. Yahshua said it over and over. None of you are keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws and that's your biggest trouble and you're seeking to kill Me because you're doing the will of the one back in **Genesis**, the serpent back in **Genesis** that planted this seed and you're nourishing these seeds from one generation to another.

30 That's also told to you in **Genesis 49**. I'm not going to go back and bring that sermon again but you need to get it. If you haven't heard it, you need to get it and rehearse it. **Genesis 49:1** shows you what is going to take place in the Last Days and shows you all the evil including fornication and adultery coming down through the twelve tribes to this generation, you and I.

31 And as **YAHWEH** said to Cain, "You must overcome this if you want part in My Kingdom. If you want part in My Kingdom, you must overcome it, if you want to be acceptable for Life, for receiving Life." Now He had already told them, "Don't eat of this other way or dying you will die." I've explained that in detail. Dying you will die from the first sin. You don't get away with sin. It causes a microorganism to start in your body that is deadly to the microorganisms that you need for your

body. And those microorganisms, the more you nourish them the more they spread.

32 They're like chickens. If you've ever run a hatchery, you've got to nourish these eggs for them to grow. They've got to have everything they need. Put a germ in there, a deadly germ in the hatchery and it causes problems. And if you don't keep it clean and let deadly germs enter into those eggs, you'll have a bunch of dead chickens or crippled chickens from the eggs in the hatchery that you're trying to get to raise up into hens that'll lay your eggs and furnish your meat.

33 Well today's world now and today's news, we see sin, the sins. Now the reason the Vatican, the divining serpent is bringing forth sin is to produce money. There are benefits in it and you can see from the news this morning they're in it for the money. Everybody knows that. One senator publicly said to them, for fifty years you've done nothing but cut, poison and burn. And he said you haven't benefited the people. You haven't stopped cancer. You haven't found a cure for cancer. You just cut, poison and burn for fifty years and we've been furnishing you huge amounts of money for research and you've done nothing with it but produce more cancers. Cancers keep multiplying along with every other disease that Satan started with Cain.

34 The world thinks there are benefits in this. I read to you yesterday in **Kepha** and also in **Romans** how their lust, their illegal lust brings forth certain things. You've got to remember these things now to tie them together. But through the lust for money, that's one of the things. Lust for money is a root of all evil. But lust for the fulfillment of what they think is the desirable way is another one. It's really not the desirable way if you use your head to do a little bit of thinking with. You can cut yourself off from **YAHWEH** totally and Eternal Life by going after this 'desirable' way for a few minutes.

35 We see men that **YAHWEH** gave

to set us a perfect example as Yahseph; showing how to resist it. So we know they can resist. Other people like Daniyl did even when he was taken captive. He was in captivity when **YAHWEH** was working with him. But he turned to **YAHWEH**, seeking **YAHWEH** in captivity knowing full well that his people had not followed **YAHWEH**'s Way. Which means he knew **YAHWEH**'s Prophets' Writings. He said he knew the Prophets' Writings. He said, "I figured out from Prophecy." That's what he tells us in his own Book. "I figured out from Prophecy when **YAHWEH** was gonna do a certain thing." But he knew that they weren't keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws at that time. He knew that they were creating this deadly tree that **YAHWEH** says don't partake of it or you will die.

36 Well today now, we have in **Revelation 18**, we have a city that sits on seven hills that is leader of the kings of the earth. In **Revelation 9**, I know you know all of this but **Revelation 9**, the last few verses say they still won't repent after the third part of mankind is dead over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates with nuclear war, famine and disease. So nuclear war could only be brought if the mind is so diseased and it has this hatred in it as we saw in Cain. That sin also created in there these microorganisms that go into your body, that you allow into your body or create in your body as Cain did with his sins.

37 So today now in **Revelation 18** **YAHWEH** shows that Rome is going to be

**We're the only House of
YAHWEH on earth. We're the
only ones who are bringing
forth the Laws of YAHWEH.**

burned with nuclear burning. And what do you see next there? He says and all these traders are going to look and say, "Who is going to buy our goodies now?" That's the next thing you see. So what is taking place with this divining serpent right here on the seven hills of Rome that's leading all the kings of the earth? **Isayah 65** shows they eat pork. That is, they teach that.

38 Now, you've got to put together what I taught you yesterday. I can't bring all this and read all the Scriptures but I'll rehearse it with you if you'll just pay attention and maybe write it down. But I read yesterday that in the Last Days scoffers will come. That word **scoffers**, it's not like some child pulling pranks. This means teachers. This means teachers that will ridicule **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

39 The pope stands up and says, "Do you want Salvation given to you or do you want to earn it?" He's speaking of what I brought out. I knew he was speaking against what I had already brought and you could tell that he was referring to The House of **YAHWEH** right here. We're the only House of **YAHWEH** on earth. We're the only ones who are bringing forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 We're the only ones who know how the earth was created. He doesn't even believe the earth was created. He thinks it just 'happened.' "It's always been here. No, there wasn't a Creator Who created it. It's always been here. It's just something that 'happened', you know. Some gas blew up." Well, why did the gas blow up and where did the gas come from? "Oh, a gassy God." Well, where did the God come from then?! [laughing]

41 They want you to start doubting the Scriptures so they can coax you into a sin. Well why do they want to coax you into sin? Now get this. Why do they want to push sin? Sin is what he's pushing. "You need to

let your girls go out and commit fornication with the boys.” This is the teaching that comes forth from the serpent, the divining serpent, the leader of the kings of the earth. And they’re openly talking about this, openly teaching it from Follywood that enters every home.

42 I tell the parents we can teach your children but if you take them home and put them in front of a television set, you’ll ruin everything we’ve taught for eight hours in the schools. You’ll do it. It’s like the mixture. You’re told don’t partake of this mixture. **Genesis 3:1-5.** And if you go home or your child does or you yourself do, you’re not going to have your mind on what you were taught here in The House of **YAHWEH**. What you need to do, if you’ve got time to sit down, sit down with a *Book of Yisrayl* in your hand. Right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 I am the One Sent and I don’t teach foolishness. I don’t teach unrighteousness. I teach you Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you can rehearse a verse. You can read it over and over until it gets in your mind, until it becomes a part of you. And I can just refer to it and bring your memory to that and you’ll say, hey, why did I do this today? Well, you slipped up.

If you throw this chance away right now you won’t have another one. YAHWEH has brought you here and trained you and there’s not a second chance spoken of anywhere in the Holy Scriptures. You better overcome and He gives you space, He says, to overcome.

Sure you did because of the microorganisms that are still lurking around in your body, lurking in your body. Cleansing helps some. Righteousness helps even more, the practice of Righteousness. That’s what we’re shown in the Holy Scriptures.

44 But now the Vatican is teaching sin. Sin causes sickness. Sickness brings forth money. It makes pills worth, what was it, \$750 a pill. Is that what they said? \$750 a pill and the man justifies himself. He said, “This is going to build a huge corporation and we’re gonna have funds, big time funds to research and cure all kinds of diseases.” Well, I’ve got a surprise for him if he’d just listen. **YAHWEH says your diseases are incurable.**

45 There is a way we’re going to get rid of them. And that is you’re going to receive new bodies. Those diseases won’t be in those new bodies. And if you partake of them after that a worse thing will come upon you. I’m not talking about you. If you throw this chance away right now you won’t have another one. **YAHWEH** has brought you here and trained you and there’s not a second chance spoken of anywhere in the Holy Scriptures. You better overcome and He gives you space, He says, to overcome.

46 And you can do it if you set your mind to do it and put aside all these other things that are interfering with the study of **YAHWEH**’s Word. You have but a short time and the Apostles themselves said make use of that time that you have right now. If you don’t, you’re going to burn in hell! You’ll be unacceptable as the offering that Cain offered. You won’t get it from me. You’ll get it from your television sets and those things that you allow to interfere.

47 We’ve had people that I know we’ve told don’t be going and eating in these places but yet they go and eat. And we have other people who take food with them when they go to town so they can be clean. This

is a witness against you those who will go out and eat in those places. A couple of people, they're both dead now, I feel sorry for them but they were seen eating 'kosher' hot dogs in Sam's. Well, I don't know who koshered that mess at Sam's but I can tell you worshipers of **YAHWEH** did not kosher them.

48 And they keep it a secret. Go there and try to find where you can buy some where it will have the ingredients on them. They won't show it to you. They won't even show you the package they came in. But some people took their word on it. Take the word of somebody in the world? "Oh yeah, they're clean." Oh yeah! They washed that pork down this morning! They washed that cancerous cow down this morning before they mixed it in your hamburger meat.

49 Now the news is, I don't have to tell you this, the news is telling you this. Create sickness and disease. Now, you're not following me if you create sickness and disease. You're following the ways of the world. The Catholic Church is creating diseases by teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** are done away with. And Isayah said to them in **Isayah 65**, this broth of these abominations is floating around in your blood vessels right now. And here you are worshipping the dead, casting **YAHWEH** aside, keeping memorials to the dead. They now call it Halloween and the pope said we need to call this "Holy-ween." That's like calling a pork wiener a 'holy wiener.' You know, it's senseless! It's like the comedian. Did you hear the comedian making fun of these religions? He could see the idiocy of this.

50 Okay. So we have this big conglomeration covering the earth now. Satan or the divining serpent is bringing this forth. This is the agent that Satan is bringing forth. In fact, **Revelation 12** says that she gave him his seat and great

authority, this city, this great city that sits on seven hills. So she gave him this authority to bring forth this teaching for you to eat unclean foods.

51 And then you go out into the stores and you think well, I'm getting clean food. That's what we used to think. Well here it is now, here is pork stacked right next to your beef. Here is clean fish with shells on it from the unclean stuff and it's all unclean. Everything in that cabinet if you'll read your Scriptures, becomes unclean. No, you cannot buy fresh meat that I know of anywhere in the world except The House of **YAHWEH** where I know of where we prepare our own with extreme, extreme guidance.

52 And I tell the manager, who is Yahdah Hawkins, we've got to be extreme. We've got to be over strict. We can't allow anything to infect that meat because if we do, we're adding to Satan's work.

53 Well now the church, the Roman Catholic Church is teaching eat pork. It's teaching eat hamburgers after you see on the news, yes, it has cancer in it. Yeah, they put the cancerous cow right into the hamburger and grind it up. They don't throw it away. Same way with the chickens. They put that in there too.

54 Well if she can create a disease that will start clogging up your blood, you're in trouble. Remember **YAHWEH** said it's in your bloodstream. So this will slow down your defense system, by the way.

55 Now, get this. I want you to understand this. They're selling these clickers that go in your body. When your heart gets to where it can't handle it, then you go the doctor and he puts a booster in there that gives your heart a shock. I got shocked when I found out what it cost. My great friend told me. He said he got a bill for \$113,000, \$113,000. And I said I'll bet you Japan makes them things for \$10 a

piece! But they charged \$113,000 for that thing.

56 The government pays for a big portion of this because they're the ones that handle the insurance companies. So they pay for a big portion. Well you know who's paying that big portion? The taxpayers in the United States. The government can't pay this without your taxes so they take your taxes and they pay this, I guess \$100,000. That's the part that the citizens pay and then on top of that, the person that got it has to pay a big bill like \$13,000 himself or more, probably more. But this is the incentive you see for bringing forth this sin that corrupts the body, corrupts the mind. It brings money into their pockets.

57 Now in **Revelation 9** it actually shows this and shows they still won't repent after a third part of the people is dead over that fourth part of the earth. They still won't repent of their pharmaceuticals. If you want to turn to that quickly, **Revelation 9. Revelation 9**. This is shown, by the way, in *Clarke's Commentary* I believe. I think that's where I read it and put a note in my Scriptures.

58 **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues...** Now these plagues that it's talking about, remember where they came from. Satan, she helped create these microorganisms that are warriors against the microorganisms in your body that we're trying to get rid of with successfully practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And we're doing it. We're making grounds, brethren. We're actually making grounds. People are getting healthier from it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues...** Caused by these microorganisms called sickness and disease, AIDS, cancer and so forth. **...still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship**

demons... Yes, demons. These are the ones that were cast down with Satan. These are the heavenly beings that inspire, that have an influence on peoples' lives, on their lives when they get up in a bad mood and hang onto it. More than likely that influence is coming from something. It could be more than a microorganism but they work with the microorganisms in your body. This is shown in the Scriptures also.

60 **...and Gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass...** It's not speaking of a totem pole or something that's made with gold, silver and brass. It's speaking of the money it brings in, the duck that laid the golden egg or the goose or the golden calf. Yes, it brings in the silver and the gold and the brass. **...and stone, and of wood...** Of lumber. **...which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;**

61 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** That is, the abortions. I believe I have something on that if I can find it. No, that's children, 15,695 children every day born with cancer. This is of the brain, I believe. Let's see. Cancer figures. Maybe I don't. Yeah, I believe I do. Here it is. Here it is.

62 Murders of children, murders of children every year, this is in the United States now. Remember they don't repent of their murders. Did you see the woman telling you why? Did y'all see that where the woman from family planning was saying what they did? They're planning to sell your child's body parts when they get them cut up and sell them to the doctor to use in your bodies, to feed back to you. What do they call that, isn't there a word for that? Cannibalism or what is it? I forgot, but don't you forget. That's how sick the world is.

63 Do you know how many murders by abortion here in the United States there are right now every year? 1,058,490. That's just in the United States now every year,

babies being slaughtered. Neither would they repent of their murders. Their murders because there's big money in murder. It also includes war. There's big money in war.

64 The US sells them weapons. Did you see that? Saudi Arabia, who gave them the weapons? Who sold them the weapons? Who went to see them after they were sold the weapons or before they were sold the weapons? That was the pope that went to see them. And then who told before he went to see them what the plans were of the Vatican? One of their own writers Malachi Martin did in *The Keys of this Blood*.

65 Yemen, Yemen is Muslim. I think they said there were two Catholics down there! Two Catholics! [laughing] They didn't want them to leave either! But it's Muslim. Malachi Martin said Mary is going to make war against all those who won't worship her. Now they're trying to make out like that the Muslims are evil people like they themselves really are, sodomites and rapists of children and so forth. They're putting false news out about them. I've read about the Muslims. I've visited with them. We've had workers in Israel that we worked with who are Muslims. They will not eat pork. They strive not to eat pork. They strive to eat kosher food. They're not getting any of it but they don't know the difference in kosher. Right now they're sneaking it in like Satan

is sneaking things in she doesn't even have to label.

66 Did you know we have inspectors in the House who are working daily so we can make sure that we don't buy something that is unclean for you. This is this team working together in Unity to keep a clean House.

67 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries...** That word **sorcery** it's #5331. It means *medication, pharmacy*. It's also referred to as *witchcraft, sorcery*. It also said, this is the *Strong's Concordance*. It says *a druggist and pharmacist. Pharmacy and pharmacist* are all included in that word. *Christian authorities admit that Rome is the chief seat of idolatry*. This is from *Thayer's Greek Lexicon*, page 531. That's a footnote in *The Book of YAHWEH*. Our footnotes in *The Book of YAHWEH* are really great.

68 *The Yisrayl Says...* Program, *Yisrayl Says...* Program, you don't get interpretations in that Program. You get factual Scriptures, Scriptures that show you. No, I don't interpret the bible. I don't interpret *The Book of YAHWEH*. I use Scripture that does the interpreting. It's without private interpretation. I believe that and I follow it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 But just let me rehearse this just a little bit before we go and keep this in mind.



The *Yisrayl Says...* Program, you don't get interpretations in that Program. You get factual Scriptures, Scriptures that show you. No, I don't interpret the bible. I don't interpret *The Book of YAHWEH*. I use Scripture that does the interpreting. It's without private interpretation. I believe that and I follow it.

This is very important that you understand this subject. The conglomeration that we have in the world today where the Catholics, the Vatican sits as leader of the kings of the earth. That is the agent that the commentators say it's plain to see an agent did this. But who is that agent? Who did they use? Well, **YAHWEH** shows them but they can't understand it on their own.

70 The only way they can understand is by going to the One Sent. Now if they'll come to the One Sent, Yahshua said come to the One Sent, you'll understand. He said seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. There you'll find the One Sent. He won't be coming to you but you can go to him and you will be taught these things. You'll be taught how to create the heavens and the earth. **YAHWEH** will probably instruct you one day to create a planet or a group of planets for a certain reason but it'll be for a reason. It won't be just because of a wantation, a wantan, wantation. That's an Okie word! Lusting after something just because you think it would bring you pleasure at the time. That's what the world is doing now. They're rushing, going to and fro. They get it. They don't want it.

71 One newsman said that some of these people they can advertise things and you'll think you've got to have it. You'll use it one time and you'll see that you didn't even want it but you can't get rid of it. Nobody wants to buy the thing from you. And he said the world is full of this psychology.

72 Well this is the way it is. But you see how complicated this system is where they take the drugs. They take these drugs and they send them out to all the world. Now one man is making a killing off just that one

drug but they have books of drugs. I used to have a book. It was about three and a half inches thick that showed me a picture. This was when I was on the police department and working special service. But it had a picture of every pill. And I could look up any pill and find out what it was if I was investigating a case where illegal drugs were being used or if drugs were stolen from a drugstore and we had someone that had a pocket full of them. Well, where did you get these, you know. You didn't buy them, not in bulk this way. You've got your pockets full.

73 Well, I could look this up and ask them, I'd say, what is this? "I don't know." And you bought it and you didn't know? Well, we could look it up in that book and it would show us, show the picture of it and everything. But it was a thick book and thousands and thousands of these drugs and all of them bringing gobs of money into the agent that is pushing this, getting all the world to push it.

74 The world is sick. It's really sick right now. It can't make a sensible decision. That's what President Obama told them. He said, "We're like blind men stumbling in the dark, groping in the dark for an answer." These same blind men that are searching, they think they can find it like Cain by killing his brother. And this is what they're going through right now and you can see it building. We could have nuclear war any hour right now. It could start any hour right now. It might! It might start before the Feast is over. You may not even have to go home!

75 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Thirty-One

The Eighth Day Of The Feast Represents Genesis 49:10.

10/06/15 am
Last Great Day

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Yeah! Now here we go! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** with the waving of palm branches] What a beautiful crowd! I love that purple! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. It says in **Revelation** someone has to have those palm branches. You can't start a Service without them around here. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I'm really glad to see the Unity here and hear of it among you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Forty years in training now! And the Teachings from the youngest children to the women. The women's speeches, they were outstanding this Feast. So were the men's. And all of them were on Unity. And I didn't tell anyone what to teach but I noticed they were all right in line with this Last Day's sermon of mine. I can't cover it all this morning so I'm hoping that everyone will come back this afternoon and hear some more of this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 The bombs that Russia is using are the 'smart' bombs; they carry a pretty big wallop. I've got the Great Deacon Tovia Grynewicz Hawkins scheduled to bring the magnitude of their killing power very soon. That and the tanks that carry these things.

4 It says, *Turmoil in Middle East Could Turn Into Global Meltdown...* Yes, that is very true because the Prophecy says such. Pope meeting with all the sodomites, telling them "God bless you. You're doing an excellent job spreading sodomy." I'm sure that's the message. Now this is what came forth from the twelve tribes of Israyl, still coming forth from the twelve tribes of Israyl, these wars and fighting.

5 The House of **YAHWEH** on the other hand, the whole Feast has been absolutely wonderful. Today I think is going to be the best day of the Feast. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

6 This went up in Times Square this week. Praise **YAHWEH**. [showing picture]



on monitor] Now I didn't know how this would go but the *Yisrayl Says...* Program, everyone of you know by now this is a magnificent way of getting your questions answered. All you've got to do is type your question in, type a word in and push a button and it takes you Scripturally to the answer. It doesn't interpret anything. It just takes you Scripturally and lets the Scriptures interpret the Scriptures.

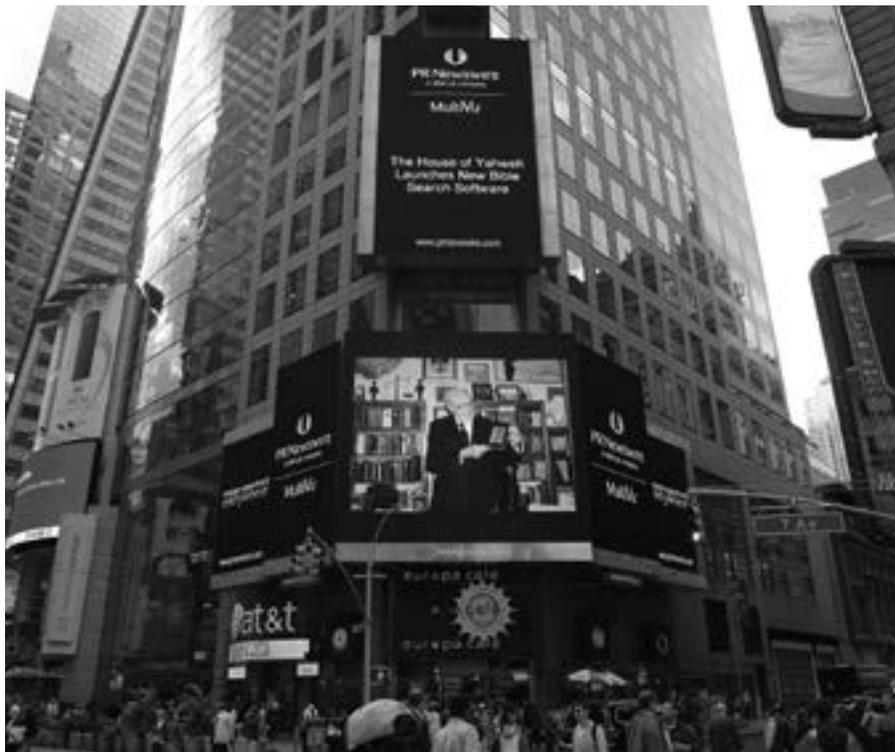
7 And it's The House of **YAHWEH**, here's the name of this news release. *The House of YAHWEH Launches New Bible Search Software...* I couldn't believe it. We usually start off with about 40 to 50,000 news medias running our ads now. This one started off in just a few hours with 66,000. Yeah! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it's already up now. It's double that now. There are 122,772 news medias, yes, running this. So these people are wanting to study their Scriptures and we've got the tools for them to do so. And there's never been a Program like this in the world. **YAHWEH** created this one in this generation for us. [Praise

YAHWEH, applause] Yes.

8 Now this is what The House of **YAHWEH** can do with the knowledge increase. We don't build bombs. We lay on those who do the bomb, that really shakes them up and makes them angry with us! [laughing]

9 Oregon college, the shooting, I was really impressed with President Barack Obama and his caring and the emotions you saw there. He said that this has become routine somehow this has become routine. Well, The House of **YAHWEH** has shown how that 'somehow' came about. And much of that I want to show today and tomorrow. I mean this morning and this afternoon! No, not tomorrow!

10 Well the reason I said that, see, Solomon, I intend to beat him one of these days! [laughing] He had a Feast for seven days and then another seven days. And I said, I think we ought to go twenty-one! I'd like to have that to brag about throughout all Eternity! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



11 The world, the bombing is not the worst part. This is as bad as the bombings that are taking place. Thirty-seven million are now living with HIV, 37 million people now living with it. They won't live for long but they're living with it. 2.6 million are under age 15, 15 years of age. Ah boy. And it just keeps getting worse. Somehow it has become routine said President Obama.

12 The politicians are quoting these

figures. They don't know what to do about them. I want to get into this. I'm gonna bring you more on this, this afternoon, these statistics, but I want to get into this sermon.

13 First off in **Luke 24**, if you want to be turning there, **YAHWEH** shows us in Prophecy, He showed us in the beginning the Prophecy what would take place with you and I in this generation. Now Christianity, if you remember, it teaches that, they call them Jews, those were the twelve tribes of Israyl. There's no one left on earth anymore without that being in their bloodline, the twelve tribes of Israyl. There's no one on earth that doesn't carry it. And **YAHWEH** shows this with these very wars that we're seeing now, the wars and fighting. And the seed, this is the seed that **YAHWEH** prophesied would be in this generation and would be ruling the world and bring the world to a burning, a nuclear burning.

14 But **Luke 24:25** the Savior tells us in strong words here, very strong words: Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken!

15 Now with that, I want you to go over to **Exodus 19. Exodus 19**. Christianity teaches that the Jews kept the Laws, the physical Laws they said. Like there's a difference in a 'physical' Law and a 'spiritual' Law. The spiritual law as they've got it is 'go ahead and sin but believe you're righteous in doing so. Believe you're carrying out a job of righteousness like helping an old lady across the street in heaven traffic.' Righteousness would have been talking her out of going to town in the first place, I think! [laughing] That's what we're trying to do here.

16 And we're gonna have to come out of this world and you really need to start practicing it. My mother went to town I think twice a year, the best I can remember. It might have been once or twice more than that. But I know she'd go in the spring.

She'd go after supplies and her supplies would last so long and then in fall she would go again and resupply with certain basic foods depending on how much food we were able to can.

17 My point is you don't have to go to town! Dad milked the cows and he took the cream to town. Sometimes in the wintertime he wouldn't take it to town very often but in the summer it had to go once a week. They didn't want it to go more than a week so he would take it once a week. But mother wouldn't go to get supplies. Dad would go and take it to town to sell it to buy feed and so forth.

18 But here in **Exodus** now. That's not totally beside the point! The point is start coming out of this world. Start practicing that. Think in that direction. It's become routine, as President Obama said, to want to go to town and go shopping. "Shop till you drop." That's today's motto, I believe. When you do this, you pick up all the diseases that are out in the world. And if you're not familiar with the diseases in the world, you're not listening to the sermons.

19 The reason most of you are being healed at this time and several have told me now that as far as they can tell they're pain free, they're disease free. Praise **YAHWEH** for that. I would like to see you all healed. I would like to see you all healed before this Feast is over, before today is over. It could be done! It could be so! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Anyway, whether that comes about or not, maybe before too long you will be healed and then you'll be changed and we will receive the Powers that **YAHWEH** promised in the beginning. No one knows this. I've never heard a preacher even mention what I'm going to bring today.

21 Here in **Exodus 19** now, we see in **verse 6**, it says, **And you shall be to Me a Kingdom of Priests, and a Holy nation...**

Now he's speaking of the twelve tribes of Israyl here. **Exodus 19** was shortly after He brought them out of the land of Egypt and here's what he was promising to them.

22 **And you shall be to Me a Kingdom of Priests, and a Holy nation...** Look back to **verse 3, And Mosheh went up to YAHWEH, and YAHWEH called to him from the mountain...** The House of **YAHWEH. ...and said: This is what you shall say to the house of Yaaqob...** And here, if you notice, He separates Yaaqob from Israyl. I keep pointing these things out to you because there are some really important things that include you that I want to bring out about Yaaqob. **...and tell the children of Israyl...** See the separation? Tell the house of Yaaqob and the children of Israyl.

23 **Verse 4, You have seen what I have done to Egypt; and how I carried you on wings of eagles and brought you to Myself.**

24 He says, **verse 5, Now therefore, if you will truly obey My Voice, by keeping My Covenant...** Now He kind of stresses that with **truly**, if you will truly obey My Voice. Did you get that? So He emphasizes it. There won't be any disobedience in the Kingdom and all **YAHWEH's** Prophets emphasize this, all the Apostles and Yahshua. They emphasize disobedience will not be in this Kingdom.

25 You see what disobedience can do. You're seeing it on the news every day now. Before this is over I want a scenario in your mind seeing what the least little bit of sin can do and how **YAHWEH** stresses this from time to time on different types of sin. Like the man defiling the father's bed. Well that's anyone defiling someone's bed.

26 The world is defiled and **YAHWEH** says don't do these things. Don't defile yourself with these things. This is **Leviticus 18**. Don't be defiling yourself with these things. Now if you do this or if you entice

others to do it then you have sinned already in your heart. Whether it's wearing a form fitting dress to sell your body or to steal something from your husband in doing so or whether it's trying to send text messages to entice someone or make them think along those lines. They all stand the same. You need to get this kind of thinking out of your mind and stop even considering the acts of it. Your actions speak louder than words. Did you ever hear that phrase? It's true. Whether Confucius said it or whether Yahshua said it! Your actions speak louder than words. What goes on in your mind comes out your mouth Yahshua said and condemns you.

27 So this is what He's saying when He says in **verse 5, ...if you will truly...** Truly. **...obey My Voice, by keeping My Covenant, then you shall be a special treasure to Me...** Get this because this is in **Exodus 19**, this was in around 1491 BCE. Put that number there at the top of chapter 19, 1491 BCE. We'll draw back on that several times here.

28 You're gonna be a special treasure to Me if you will truly obey My Voice. **...you shall be a special treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine.**

29 **Verse 6, And you shall be to Me a Kingdom of Priests, and a Holy nation...** A Kingdom of Priests and a Holy nation. **... These are the Laws that you shall speak to the children of Israyl.**

30 **Verse 7, And Mosheh came, and summoned the elders...** These are the same elders now, remember, that a few years later, the children of these elders right here stood before Samuyl and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** to rule over us any longer. We want kings. We want a king to fight our battles for us. To take our children and put them in the army, the armed forces, to build technical bombs and drop them on children in cities." Are you listening to me? Their children said, "We want our kings to

rule over us. We want them to build bombs to 'protect' us. We want them to teach us 'karate' to protect ourselves. We want them to build bombs so we can drop these bombs on children and women, alike, and tear their bodies all to pieces," as we're seeing on television today. "That's what we want," these elders, our forefathers said. These are the ones **YAHWEH** brought out. He brought these out of the land of Egypt and He showed them His Mighty Power over the Gods, the Els, the Elohim.

31 I said that before and somebody said that **YAHWEH** was an El. I said yeah, and you can go to hell for saying that! [laughing] And you probably will if you don't repent! No! **YAHWEH** is not an El! He's a Loving Heavenly Father Who has created a Perfect set of Laws that will get you into His Family where you can actually be His Family. And if you will keep those and not go to this El, Elohim, God worship or Lord worship then you will make it into that Kingdom.

32 **Verse 7, And Mosheh came, and summoned the elders of the people, and set before them all the Words of the Laws of YAHWEH.**

33 **Verse 8, And all the people answered together... All of them, all the elders now...answered together, and said; All that YAHWEH has spoken, we will do. So Mosheh brought their answer back to YAHWEH.**

34 Now, this is in **Exodus**. This is about the year 1491 BCE. And look at **Exodus 19:5** now again and keep this in your mind as we go, this promise of them becoming a Priesthood. Well that's made to you too. The only thing, you're going to achieve it. They didn't. There are no Prophecies in the bible against us. None! The gates of hell will not win out here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I will not turn back to God worship like Aaron did. Those people had a weakness that I detest. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Now I want you to go back to **Genesis** before this and remember what you just read there. Go to **Genesis 49**. Now this was written 198 years before **Exodus 19**. And Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that **YAHWEH**'s Prophets have spoken. Well, this was a Prophet who wrote this or it was a Prophecy about a Prophet who would do this. Now you can keep those two things in mind and I'll give you two scenarios later with proof.

36 Well here now, **Genesis 49:1. Then Yaaqob called for his sons, and said...** Remember **YAHWEH** speaks as if it's already done. Remember that. You see that in **Isayah** a lot. Nevertheless, this is a Prophecy either written by Yaaqob or it was a Prophecy about a man named Yaaqob who would write this. This really screws the Catholic Church up! That's the reason I'm not telling them right off and I may keep them waiting until Passover before I show them anything concerning it! [laughing]

37 I'm telling you if you don't come to The House of **YAHWEH**, you won't get the answers. Now you can study it from The House of **YAHWEH** but you'll only get so much unless you start keeping these Appointments with **YAHWEH**. Since those *Books of Yisrayl* are in that Program, this right here is going to go into them but it'll take a while before it gets there.

38 But He says, **Genesis 49:1. Then Yaaqob called for his sons...** These were the ones that brought the twelve tribes of Israyl now that we see throughout the Holy Scriptures and throughout the world today. **...Yaaqob called for his sons, and said; Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** The Last Days are the time of Prophecy where Yahshua Messiah Who is now the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** said in this time period, in this generation you're going to see these things take place. The Last Days,

in this generation, this generation. It's Prophecy for this generation. **Genesis 49** is for this generation. Are you listening? Are you with me here?

39 **Genesis 49**. Look down to **verse 10, The Scepter...** The Scepter, I've brought this out before. It's the ruling power, the Lawgiver, the right to give Laws to the people. You have to give them in a certain way. YAHWEH specifies how you are to give them. You can't make up laws of your own. That's not what it's saying.

40 **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah...** Do you see that? Now Yahdah, then, is the one, the lawgiver for the twelve tribes but also for the world, Prophecy showed. He'd be doing this for the world and in the Last Generation. Well, from where are they receiving that today? That is coming from the seven hills of Rome. The lawgivers are coming from the seven hills of Rome. That's the reason you saw the 'Supreme Court' of the United States, not the True Supreme Court but the 'Supreme Court' of the United States, bring forth the Vatican's will of sodomy and legalized it in the United States. They're bringing forth their laws. He's still, Yahdah, he is still the lawgiver of this earth, not of The House of YAHWEH. He doesn't give The House of YAHWEH the laws, he gives them to the world, the God worshipers, the El worshipers, Elohim worshipers.

41 **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor the ruling staff...** Yes, they're the rulers of the kings of the earth as **Revelation 6:17-18** shows. **...from between his feet, until He to Whom tribute belongs, and...** Notice something else. **...and the obedience of the nations is His...** Another Prophecy says, "Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool."

42 Now the ones left alive are certainly going to become that quickly. They're going to be coming to The House of YAHWEH,

to the Feast Days. That's what **Revelation 7** shows. They'll be coming with the palm branches in their hands keeping the Feasts. That's the way the Feast is kept.

43 And then He goes on about the Twelve Disciples. Those are the donkeys there in **verse 11**. Now this was 198 years before **Exodus 19** when YAHWEH said, "Do this and I will make you a Kingdom of Priests." Listen to me now. This is very important. "Do this and I'll make you a Kingdom of Priests." Over in **Genesis** He had already prophesied this is not going to take place. What you're going to bring down even to this last generation is foolishness and ignorance, stupidity, wars and fighting.

44 Now He says, He talks about One Who will come here. These things will occur until One would come Who would actually, rightfully rule, have the Authority as Lawgiver and of Law enforcer. That's in this Prophecy right here in **Genesis**. But Yahshua didn't come until or make His debut until 5 BCE. 5 BCE, that's when your **Book of Mattithyah** started, 5 BCE. But it's speaking of Yahshua here Who actually was sinless and paid for the past sins of all of these others. That's in this Prophecy right here.

45 So what He said in **Exodus**, He said it to all people and all who would accept Him He gave this promise. There weren't very many who did. And those few people were in a land of Galilee and they had a place called The House of YAHWEH. And that House of YAHWEH is actually the group that taught Mosheh and the twelve tribes of Israyl, guided them, set them up where everyone could have learned the Laws of YAHWEH right there and lived by them. And they heard the Laws and said, "We will do it," but they didn't do it. That's **Genesis 49**.

46 Now look on over now to **Exodus 39**. **Exodus 39**. Look at **verses 1-2**. Everyone

got that? I want everyone to see this. You've got to see it. If you'll look at this you'll see why you're wearing a rainbow today. Some of you already caught it I know.

47 **Exodus 39:1. From the blue...** You see what I'm talking about? You see it in your Scripture Book there? **Exodus 39.** It's found on page 78. **Verse 1 says, From the blue, purple, and scarlet yarn they made woven garments for ministering in the Holy Place...** This is something. This is the character of the Kings and Queens that will get you in the Holy Place. This is what we've got to have, what we're seeing in these colors here.

48 I don't have time to cover these colors but I will. I'll cover them maybe between now and Passover or maybe get to it by Passover. But I'll have all these colors where you'll understand them.

49 Now notice your rainbow. Now do you see a difference in that and what are named here, the colors? You see that? Read the colors in your Scriptures. You see any difference in the colors given there and the color on your rainbow sash? You see the color blue in the Scripture? Do you see it on your rainbow sash, the color blue? How many have wondered about that? Okay.

50 **...the Holy Place, and made the holy garments for Aaron, as YAHWEH commanded Mosheh.**

51 **Verse 2, He made the ephod of gold, and of blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen... Verses 1-2.**

52 Now, I know y'all know what the colors mean. Surely you do but I'm gonna bring it out later. But before the four colors, we see the attitude. This attitude that these colors bring is Perfection. And the purple is pure, purity. It's absolute purity. But before the four colors, we see the attitudes and the character of the people shown in **Exodus 34.**

53 **Exodus 34.** Now this is what Mosheh was dealing with right here. **Exodus 34**

and look at **verse 9. Exodus 34:9.** Now remember this about the colors. **Then he said; If now I have found honor in Your sight, O YAHWEH...** This is Mosheh talking. **...let my Heavenly Father go with us, I pray. Although this is a stiff-necked people...** It means stubborn and rebellious. **...forgive our iniquity and our sin, and take us as Your inheritance...** Or Habitation.

54 **Verse 10, And He said: I am making a Covenant with you: In front of all your people, I will do marvels such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation; and all the people among whom you are shall see the Work of YAHWEH. For it is an awesome thing that I will do with you.**

55 **Verse 11, Observe what I command you this day. I am driving out from in front of you the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Hittite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Yebusite...** All of them.

56 **Verse 12, Be careful that you make no treaties with the inhabitants...**

57 **And then verse 13, But you shall destroy their altars, break their sacred pillars, and cut down their sacred poles; Asherah poles...** Their Gods and Els and so forth. Now remember what He said there in **verse 9.** They are a stiff-necked people, a stiff-necked people. This was **Exodus 34** now. We just read **Exodus 39.**

58 Look at **Exodus 32** and look at **verse 9. And YAHWEH said to Mosheh: I have seen this people, and truly it is a very stiff-necked people!**

59 Look back at *verse 6, So the next day the people rose early, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play...* Rose up to play. Well, the God worshipers were giving them something to play with. And it wasn't study or prayer or fasting or mourning or anything like that that would bring them close to **YAHWEH.**

They had a Walmart store they said on every mountain and one down by the river too. If you didn't like that, you could go to Kmart and fulfill all the wishes of you. [laughing]

60 Then *verse 7, Then YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Go, get down! For your people whom you brought out of the land of Egypt have become corrupt!...* Already they've become corrupt.

61 *Verse 8, They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them. They have made themselves a molded calf...* That is, they've set themselves up Christmas trees and so forth and started stacking up the presents.

62 Look at *Deuteronomy* now. This was about forty years later. *Deuteronomy 9*. And remember they're a stiff-necked, rebellious people just like the Prophecy in *Genesis 49* said. They were a stiff-necked, rebellious people.

63 Here in *Deuteronomy 9* now, this was written in around 1451. That's forty years later. Look at *verse 6, Understand therefore, that YAHWEH your Father is not giving you this rich land to possess because of your Righteousness, for you are a stiff-necked people!...* Now this is Mosheh pointing out their sins and telling them, "YAHWEH is not doing this because of your Righteousness. You're not Righteous. You're not following YAHWEH's Laws like you promised Him you would."

64 *Verse 7, Remember, and never forget, how you provoked YAHWEH your Father to wrath...* That's not translated right. You can't provoke YAHWEH but anyway keep reading here for now. *...in the wilderness. From the day you set out from the land of Egypt until you have come to this place, you have been rebellious against YAHWEH!...* All this time you've been rebellious.

65 Look down to *verse 13, YAHWEH said to me: I have seen this people, and they truly are a stiff-necked people!*

66 Look on over to *Deuteronomy 10* there and *verse 16. Therefore circumcise the foreskin of your heart, and do not be stiff-necked any longer.*

67 In *II Chronicles*, now this was written quite a while later. This was written in about 726 BCE. *II Chronicles 30*. This was written, if you want to write that down, make a note of it over your chapter or something, it was 726 BCE. This was 725 years later, 725 years later. In *II Chronicles 30* and look at *verse 8. Do not be stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but submit yourselves to YAHWEH. Enter His Sanctuary, which He has sanctified forever, and serve YAHWEH your Father, so the fierceness of His wrath may turn away from you...* That's not quite the case. They were bringing these things on themselves. And YAHWEH, He was cut off from them by their own sins.

68 *Now verse 9, If you return to YAHWEH, your brothers and your children will be dealt with compassionately by those who led them captive...* Now get this. When they asked for a king, then they got kings. And every hill had a colony with a king over it and they became strong through captivity or force or agreement to come and join the army and make a huge army. That's what the Herodians did and they started paying their armies really well, their armed soldiers really well. They promised them more than they gave them but they paid them well and they were willing to serve because they had no jobs really other than the armed forces.

69 Well, that's how you saw the Herodian army which became the roving army that went out and took them captive. And this is what it's talking about right here. They took them captive and were holding them captive. And YAHWEH said this to them in *verse 9, If you return to YAHWEH, your brothers and your children will be dealt with compassionately by those who*

led them captive, and will be permitted to return to this land, for YAHWEH your Father is Merciful and Compassionate. He will not turn His Face from you, if you will return to Him.

70 Well Samuyl, if you remember, Samuyl showed them that very thing. If you will return to YAHWEH and put these Els away from you, the Elohim away from you, then YAHWEH will protect you he said. You won't need a king to protect you but YAHWEH will protect you.

71 Now *verse 10, So the runners...* Here now you get a different thing if you notice here the runners. You see that? These are people that took the messages out to make sure that everyone throughout the camps had this information. *So the runners went from city to city throughout the land of Ephraim and Menasheh, as far as Zebulun...* Didn't say they went into Zebulun. Zebulun saw the Light, remember? Zebulun, they stayed straight. They saw the Light.

72 *...but the people...* Notice this now. The last part of *verse 10*, read it for yourself. Notice. The runners went forth with this message from YAHWEH's Servant here to the people. *...but the people ridiculed and mocked them.*

73 What are they doing to His servant today? To The House of YAHWEH where He said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." And what did YAHWEH say? They'd love you? Remember the Prophecy now. You'll be hated by all nations for My Name's Sake. That's the Prophecy. Did it come true? YAHWEH proved it! You can trust the Prophecies.

74 *Verse 11, Nonetheless, some...* Some. *...from Asher, Menasheh, and Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Yerusalem...* Now that was about 726 BCE, 725 years after *Exodus 19*.

75 In 397 BCE, 397 BCE, that cuts that

725 years there about in half. It was 1,094 years after *Exodus*, after what you just read in *Exodus*, that we see *Malakyah*. Turn over to *Malakyah 1*, found on page 725. *Malakyah 1:1. The Prophecy of the Word of YAHWEH to Israyl, through Malakyah:*

76 Look on down to *verse 6*, *A son honors his father, and a servant his ruler. If then I am the Father, where is My Honor? If I am the Supreme Ruler... Which He is. ...where is My Reverence?...* Now get this. How could they possibly bring forth sodomy through the 'Supreme Court' if YAHWEH is the Supreme Ruler? Now this is still Yahdah passing laws. Yahdah still controls the seven hills of Rome. She still controls the 'scepter.'

77 Yahshua won't control it until His enemies are made His Footstool. The only thing He controls is The House of YAHWEH. He's High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. Now that's what your Scripture shows and that's exactly what you see taking place in the news. And YAHWEH is saying, "If I'm the Supreme, then why are you doing these things against Me?" He's asking the same questions today. They're stiff-necked and rebellious people. They're still stiff-necked and rebellious people.

78 *...If I am the Supreme Ruler where is My Reverence says Father YAHWEH to you, O priests...* He's talking to the priests here. You see that? The priests that controlled Jerusalem and Israyl at that time and were taking captive different people as you just saw from the tribes of Israyl forcing them into labor, forcing them to be part of their team. And if they brought forth the Laws of YAHWEH and said, "You can't do this. You're breaking YAHWEH's Laws." Then they would break them. And they told Yermeyah, "Prophecy to us in that Name again and you're dead." They told him that when he was trying to correct them.

79 Stiff-necked and rebellious people.

...who despise My Name!.. Do you know anyone that accepts the Name YAHWEH except The House of YAHWEH today? YAHWEH, His Name means total Righteousness. And if you name the Name of YAHWEH you must depart from all evil to be like YAHWEH. ...My Name! But you say; How have we despised Your Name?... Despised the Name of YAHWEH.

80 In the last part, the last part there of *verse 6, How have we despised your Name?*

81 Look on down to *verse 10* and also notice the last part of *verse 10, ...so I will not accept an offering from your hands!...* Any more. No more offerings. I will not accept them.

82 Look at *Malakyah 2:1* now and notice who it's speaking to here. *Malakyah 2:1. And now, O priests, this special command; charge, is for you.*

83 *Verse 2, If you will not hear, if you will not take this to heart--to give glory to My Name, says Father YAHWEH: I will send a curse...* That'll be corrected in the next sermon this afternoon, YAHWEH willing. *...I will send a curse upon you! I will curse your blessings; yes, I have cursed them already...* It's actually them cursing their own blessings, giving up their blessings. *...because you do not take this to heart.*

84 *Verse 4, And you will know that I have sent this special command; charge, to you, so that My Covenant might continue with Levi...* He hasn't given up His Plan. His Plan is still going. He made promises to these people. Some of them took Him up on the promises and they will be there for us to resurrect and use in the Kingdom.

85 *Verse 6, Truthful Teaching of the Laws was in his mouth...* It's talking about Levi. *... Iniquity; perverseness, unrighteousness, was not found in his lips...* That is this part that comes forth from Levi now, the seed that comes forth from Levi, not a Levitical Priesthood. That's not what

it's talking about. It's talking about seed that came forth that Yahshua obtained. *...He walked with Me in peace and equity; uprightness, and turned many away from iniquity; sin.*

86 *Verse 7, For the Priest's lips should keep Knowledge, and they should seek the Laws at his mouth; for he is the Messenger of YAHWEH our Father.*

87 I know My time is up here. [crowd calls, "Go over!"] Well, we've got the meal. The cooks are looking at me really mean over here! [laughing] No! I'm kidding! They're saying go on too but we've got to get dinner ready. One thing about The House of YAHWEH and the Sabbaths, it's a requirement to eat together. We have a turkey every Thanksgiving... No!! [laughing]

88 Eating at The House of YAHWEH is a beautiful thing and it's an everyday thing and YAHWEH makes it possible. He's always done that. Never at The House of YAHWEH, that's what it was speaking of when he said have I ever begged for bread. I've never seen anyone in The House of YAHWEH who had to beg bread. That's what it was speaking of. It wasn't speaking of individual families but The House of YAHWEH. The House of YAHWEH is famous for feeding the people, both spiritually and physically if that's what you want to call it.

89 May YAHWEH bless you. Now, we've got a meal. We've got to get set up for it and then we've got Ordinations this evening. We've got baptisms. No, those were done yesterday. We've got Ordinations today and then, YAHWEH willing, I'm gonna try to be back with you sometime this afternoon, whenever we can get it arranged where we can sit down and enjoy some more spiritual food.

90 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Chapter Thirty-Two

The Children Of The Forefathers Of Book One Of *The Book Of YAHWEH* Are Now Ruling From Rome Over The Whole World.

10/06/15 pm
Last Great Day

Kohan Yahodah: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



1 If you'll all be seated, we'll get started here. There are no Priests today but I think I would like to work just a little bit on finishing up in this on *Malakyah* with you. This is a wonderful story right here, a wonderful Prophecy. And if you can take this home with you, you'll see that the Prophecies in the beginning spoke of

this Work that we're doing right now, the Prophecies in *Genesis*. I showed you that this morning. *Genesis 49:10* where Yahshua actually qualified to be the Lawgiver; that is, giving it, delivering it. He's not making up any Laws on His Own but He's delivering the Laws to the people.

2 That's what Yahdah holds the keys



to right now. *The Keys of this Blood* by Malachi Martin shows they understand that they're the Aaronic priesthood. And Yahdah is the lawgiver. The only thing, they changed the Laws. And they said Jesus gave them the right to do so. Whatever they bind on earth is bound in heaven. And they interpret that or twist it to mean they can make their own laws, make up their own laws.

3 Well the trick is to ask them, well you were doing this before Yahshua came and you killed Him, so whose authority was it at that time? Well, they don't have any. They didn't have any with Yahshua either or as they say "Jesus."

4 But they changed the Laws and the Prophecies; all the way through the Holy Scriptures show this. They show that they were rebellious against *YAHWEH's* Name. They wouldn't accept Him and they wouldn't accept His Laws. I was showing you that this morning.

5 And we got to *Malakyah*, here, who's talking about us. Every one of these

Yahshua did that. He lived the Laws. He taught the Laws. He qualified just like you're qualifying now by practicing these Laws. You're practicing these Laws at YAHWEH's House as He tells you to do, seek YAHWEH and His Righteousness. Deuteronomy 12:5, seek His Habitation and there you must go and keep the Feasts because they're a Sign between you and YAHWEH that you belong to YAHWEH. That's His Mark upon you that you belong to Him.

Prophets prophesied about us, this Work in these Last Days. *Malakyah 1* was what we were in but we finished with *Malakyah 2*.

6 Yahshua was prophesied to be the Lawgiver but not until His enemies are made His Footstool. This is going to take place with nuclear war by the evildoers, those who want to practice evil and follow the Gods, follow the Elohim. *The Keys of this Blood*, I don't have my magnifying glass and I've got it printed so small and pasted in my *Book of YAHWEH*. But *The Keys of this Blood* actually shows that they had ceremonies a few years ago to Satan. And it was not publicized but Malachi Martin said he heard rumors of it and they were worshiping Satan and Satan was in chambers there giving them orders. I don't remember what page it was on but I'll get the page number and give it to you later. I'll also magnify that and show you a picture of it. I think I used it in a book. Maybe *Unveiling Satan*, I believe that's right. Yes.

7 Anyway, if you all have this *Malakyah* now and we were in *chapter 2. Malakyah 2:6*. This is what the Priests of *YAHWEH* should be like. This is their job. And Yahshua was like this. Truthfulness was in His Mouth. The Laws of *YAHWEH* were in His Teaching.

8 *Malakyah 2:6. Truthful teaching of the Laws was in his mouth. Iniquity; perverseness, unrighteousness, was not found in his lips. He walked with Me in Peace and Equity; Uprightness, and turned many away from iniquity; sin.*

9 Verse 7, *For the Priest's lips should keep Knowledge, and they should seek the Laws at his mouth; for he is the Messenger of YAHWEH our Father...* Yahshua did that. He lived the Laws. He taught the Laws. He qualified just like you're qualifying now by practicing these Laws. You're practicing these Laws at *YAHWEH's* House as He tells you to do, seek *YAHWEH* and His

Righteousness. *Deuteronomy 12:5*, seek His Habitation and there you must go and keep the Feasts because they're a Sign between you and YAHWEH that you belong to YAHWEH. That's His Mark upon you that you belong to Him.

10 You quit keeping the Sabbaths or don't keep them properly or pollute the Sabbaths like our forefathers did and you cut yourself off from YAHWEH again. And that man, that person, it's always said that person, his blood will be upon his own head if he turns from these Laws.

11 Notice *verse 8* now, *But you have turned from the Way...* Speaking of the Prophecy of the Word of YAHWEH to Israyl. That's in *Malakyah 1:1*.

12 And *verse 6*, the last part, *...O priests, who despise My Name! But you say; How have we despised Your Name?... The priests who despise His Name. Yeremyah said they changed His Name and they admitted that. Who admits it? The Catholic Church. Which again shows that they are the very ones we were tracing in history, the history of the Holy Scriptures.*

13 Back to *Malakyah 2:8* now. *But you have turned from the Way; you have caused many to stumble at the Laws; you have corrupted the Covenant of Levi, says YAHWEH our Father.*

14 *Verse 9, Therefore, I have also made you contemptible... That should be you made yourselves contemptible. ...and abased before all the people, because you have not kept My Ways, but have shown partiality against the Laws.*

15 *Verse 10, Have we not all one Father? Has not one Creator created us? Why do we deal treacherously; act faithlessly, every man against his brother... Why? Well, that's what's going on in the world today. ...every man against his brother... We see this all over the world today. We see war and fighting. That's what we were showing*

you every time we showed the news. We're showing this now. It's everywhere. Bodies piled up everywhere and this is what's bringing it on. They have turned from the Laws and caused people to stumble at YAHWEH's Way. *...to profane the Covenant of our fathers?*

16 *Verse 11, Yahdah...* Now He names Yahdah here. *Genesis 49:10*. We just saw that this morning the Prophecy concerning him in *Genesis 49:10*. *Yahdah has not kept the Faith...* Yahdah. You see that? *Yahdah has not kept the Faith. She has committed a detestable thing in Israyl and in Yerusalem. Indeed, Yahdah has desecrated The House of YAHWEH...* Desecrated it because she was causing people to stumble at the Laws. *...The House of YAHWEH, which He loves, by uniting himself with the daughters of strange Gods (elohim)...* Christmas, Halloween, Easter being just a few of them.

17 So you can see that Yahdah broke the Laws. YAHWEH said you do this, you do this now and I'll make you a Kingdom of Priests. Well, He had already prophesied that Yahdah would be lawgiver, that he would be lawgiver until the One qualified. Whether Yahdah qualified or not, it wouldn't make any difference. He'd only be the lawgiver until One Who was without sin qualified. That's the Prophecy that's shown in *Genesis 49:10*. Yahdah has turned from the Way. He hasn't kept the Laws. This is what YAHWEH said to Mosheh, "If you will keep these Laws then I will make you a treasure to Myself." Well, that's what you are right now, a treasure. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

18 One of the numbers I noticed that YAHWEH gave us over the Sanctuary meant *very valuable, very important to Me*. Well that's to YAHWEH, of course. The House of YAHWEH, which YAHWEH loves, Yahdah desecrated it. The House of YAHWEH which YAHWEH loves. He, YAHWEH, loves. Well, that is His House.

19 Now, we're in *Malakyah 2*. Let's look at *verse 12* now. *May YAHWEH cut off the man who does this--the teacher with the student...* Now, if you notice He included the seed back in *Deuteronomy*. He included the seed of these twelve tribes and said they won't be there either. "What you're doing is going into your seed and your offspring and they won't keep My Laws either so they won't be part of this Kingdom. They won't enter My Rest," He said.

20 *May YAHWEH cut off the man who does this--the teacher with the student...* The teacher with the student he teaches which is all the world right now. If you remember all the world shall worship the beast and that's what Scripture shows and what Prophecy shows too; that all the world will follow him. *...from the tabernacles of Yaaqob, and from among those who offer an offering to YAHWEH our Father!*

21 *Verse 13, And this you also do: You cover the altar of YAHWEH with tears, with weeping, and with crying out because YAHWEH does not regard your offering...* That offering, it's the same thing that you see in *Genesis 4* where two priests made an offering. One of them was named Cain. The other Priest was named Abel.

22 I just told you the other day that Abel lived something like, could have lived as long as 500 years because they were spread abroad at the time. Even their dating system shows this. But Abel worked for about 500 years there teaching YAHWEH's Way. And that Work is still gathered and put together today, the Work that he did. They're still asking at Abel from the Scriptures that were written there. Prophecies, whether Abel wrote them as Prophecies or whether someone else did later, they were combined and they were kept at Abel. They were protected in the ark with Noah and preserved after that and fed to the people again.

23 Offering, your offering as YAHWEH said to Cain in *Genesis 4:7*, He says your offering is unacceptable. Now if you do Righteousness then your offering will be acceptable. Offering, those were the people he brought to YAHWEH on the Sabbath Day.

24 This bunch after they moved to Rome they still kept the Sabbath or pretended to keep the Sabbath until Constantine. It was Constantine who stopped them from keeping the Sabbath and gave them another day. But they kept the Sabbath even up until then and many people kept it after that. Even though there wasn't even a *Book of YAHWEH*, they still did it from Righteous gossip that was handed down from Norah to the present day.

25 But YAHWEH plainly says here, *...YAHWEH does not regard your offering anymore, nor accept it with honor from your hands...* So He's refusing all of these people. They're cut off from YAHWEH totally.

26 In *Malakyah 4* now and we start with *verse 1*. By the way, this was the year 397 BCE. And *Malakyah* here is the last one to be speaking of our forefathers and he's the one who tells them, "You're all going to be burned. Your seed are going to be burned and will leave you with no root nor branch." Notice this.

27 *Malakyah 4:1. For, behold, the day comes that will burn like an oven; and all the proud, yes, and all who do wickedly, will be stubble--the day that comes will burn them up, says Father YAHWEH; and it will leave them neither root nor branch...* Nothing left. They'll perish as Yahshua said. Either you repent or you will perish and He said that three times to them.

28 *Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name...* If you notice all through history they hated His Name because they didn't want to do His Righteousness. They didn't

want to keep His Laws. And that came with the Name **YAHWEH** because the Name **YAHWEH** means Total Righteousness. And if you Name the Name **YAHWEH** you must turn from all evil as one of the Apostles quoted.

29 If you remember, too, the oblation was read daily. That was *The Book of YAHWEH*. *Isayah 34:16* says search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. Yes, it was available. Daniyl talked about *The Book of YAHWEH*. He said he found in the Writings of one of **YAHWEH**'s Prophets how long that the people would be in captivity before they would go back to Jerusalem again. Well, they were being held in captivity in Rome and Babylon. And then the last time **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to take you beyond Babylon this next time." A Deacon prophesied that. Remember that Deacon? Y'all remember it down here? What's his name? [audience calls out "Stephen"] There you go. Man! I'm so pleased! Praise **YAHWEH**! Wonderful! [applause]

30 Let's see. *Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name, the Light of Righteousness...* Now this is His Promise everywhere to us. There are no Prophecies against us. I don't know of one single Prophecy against The House of **YAHWEH** in this generation, in these Last Days. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

31 And **YAHWEH** said My Seed, My Word will not depart from their mouths nor the mouths of their seed. Which means this is going to go into the Kingdom. The children you have in the Kingdom, they will be practicing these Laws. This is not going to depart from The House of **YAHWEH**. That's **YAHWEH**'s Promise forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 *Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name, the Light of Righteousness...* This was spoken of in *Yahchanan 1*. In the Beginning was the Plan and the Light, the

Light that lights the Way to Eternal Life. That's the Laws of **YAHWEH** that light the Way to Eternal Life.

33 *Verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name, the Light of Righteousness will arise with healing in its wings; and you will go out, leaping like calves released from the stall...* Prancing across this stage and jumping and prancing around and singing! Ah, that was fun!

34 *Verse 3, And you will tread down the wicked...* You're not going to beat them down with swords. You're not going to hurt anybody. You will tread down the wicked because *...for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that this will be done, says YAHWEH our Father...* Speaking of you, The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days as is shown in *verses 5-6*. That's you brethren. You! Oh what a beautiful Prophecy that is right there.

35 Okay. That is *Malakyah*. It's gonna burn like an oven in this generation. And those who reverence **YAHWEH**, the Laws and the Prophecies will be given to you. They are the Strength of **YAHWEH**, *verse 5*. Well, they're being given to you right now. The House of **YAHWEH** is established. **YAHWEH** told you the Name It would be called by, House of **YAHWEH**. Right? He showed you where it'd be established, everything. It would be established in the chief of the nations. That nation wasn't even a nation when that was prophesied.

The children you have in the Kingdom, they will be practicing these Laws. This is not going to depart from The House of YAHWEH. That's YAHWEH's Promise forever.

Now isn't that something? Now here it's the chief of the nations and there's The House of YAHWEH back again. How can you deny such plain Prophecies? There's no way. And it's being taught to you, the same thing that was taught to Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob who kept YAHWEH's Laws.

36 Now the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* opens in about 5 CE, 5 CE. And the Herodians had their powerful army at that time. You've got about 400 years there that are unaccounted for, over 300 years from Malakyah to Yahshua and His Twelve Disciples. And about 5 CE then we see the Herodians here still in action. They owned the army. History says they bought and paid for the army. They took captives and took them to Babylon and Rome and that's where they built their army. This army was a roving army that they named their town after, Rome or their state after.

37 They were in power at that time, the Herodians were. And notice their character there in *Mattithyah 2*, look at their character. It was the same character they had before. Not caring, not caring, just killing and slaughtering.

38 *Mattithyah 2:16. Then Herod...* That's one of the Herodians who owned the Roman army. *...when he realized that he had been outwitted by the wise men, was exceedingly angry, and dispatched orders to kill all the boys in Bethlehem and its surrounding territory, who were two years old and under...* You think it would be impossible for a person; that is, with your heart, with your heart, you think it would be impossible for a person to kill children. But it's not. It's still going on. And these are orders of the Vatican.

39 The Vatican is the leader of the kings of the earth. They know they're the leader of the kings of the earth. They realize this. Malachi Martin showed this. It's in the book *The Keys of this Blood*. He wrote about

it before they ever started invading the places that started refusing the petrodollar. I believe we played that today.

40 Here now in *Yahchanan Mark 6* and start with *verse 17. Yahchanan Mark 6:17*. He says, *Because Herod himself had sent and arrested Yahchanan...* Well what did Yahchanan do? Herod put him in prison, see. Because Yahchanan told him it wasn't Lawful for him to have his brother's wife.

41 We're telling the world today this very thing. We're telling the people, it's not Lawful to be committing fornication, adultery. It's not even Lawful to be enticing or to entice people to sins. And the Internet is being used for this today and television. Cursed is the man or woman that has anything to do with that part of the Internet. Yes. You can lose your place in the Kingdom. Just let it entice you a little and you'll lose your place. And Yahshua tells you whatever goes on in your mind, that's what you're being judged for. And what comes out of your mouth, that you're also condemned with.

42 *Verse 18, For Yahchanan had said to Herod; It is not Lawful...* So he was preaching the Laws. Yahchanan was preaching the Laws. Did you see that? The Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they taught the Laws too. One man was in the seat of Mosheh every day. Now Yahshua was One of those men Who taught the Laws. He was One of those Who had that daily oblation and He said, "I was among you daily teaching YAHWEH's Laws and now here you come at Me with swords like I'm some kind of criminal to arrest Me."

43 *Verse 18, For Yahchanan had said to Herod; It is not Lawful for you to have your brother's wife.*

44 *Verse 20, For Herod feared Yahchanan, knowing that he was a Just and Holy man...* Well his fear wasn't that he was afraid of Yahchanan. His fear was that if

the people found out he'd have an uprising among the people. But he had to overcome that later because his wife commanded him to.

45 Now look on over to *Acts*. I think *Acts* is written somewhere between 60-66 CE but there's some controversy about it. Of course, there is controversy about these dates but I think it's safe to say it was written between 60-66 CE. Here's *Acts* now and *chapter 7* and a Deacon, a Deacon who was set on serving YAHWEH. He was very bold. He was a hard worker in the House serving food but he was also studying the Laws. This is something. If you get the full story here in *Acts* and you see how they lived, it was much like we're living here today in The House of YAHWEH on the

Yahshua is the High Priest and He kind of keeps a management over the House and keeps things ticking here and there. And the Inspiration, if it wasn't for the Inspiration, we'd be lost. I've told people you can't make it alone. You'll never be able to make it without YAHWEH. I don't want to. I love that Being deeply and the closer I can get to Him the better off I'm going to like it. I'm hoping for our position in the Kingdom to always stay in that position where we have access to YAHWEH daily if we need it. So I'm praying that once we're selected and given our jobs, I'm praying that we get to see YAHWEH quite often.

Sabbath Days. The only thing is our widows are not being neglected. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

46 Yahshua is the High Priest and He kind of keeps a management over the House and keeps things ticking here and there. And the Inspiration, if it wasn't for the Inspiration, we'd be lost. I've told people you can't make it alone. You'll never be able to make it without YAHWEH. I don't want to. I love that Being deeply and the closer I can get to Him the better off I'm going to like it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

47 I'm hoping for our position in the Kingdom to always stay in that position where we have access to YAHWEH daily if we need it. We can do more Work right there from that Kingdom than we could do out prowling around running to and fro. So I'm praying that once we're selected and given our jobs, I'm praying that we get to see YAHWEH quite often. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

48 Now *Acts 7* and look at *verse 51* here. This is after Yahshua's death between 60-66 CE now. We're going into CE. *Acts 7:51*. He starts with the familiar name-calling now that YAHWEH's Prophets and Mosheh started back years ago. I think Abel said it a few times also. But you see that? We covered it this morning quite often.

49 *Acts 7:51*. *You stiff-necked; stubborn, and uncircumcised in heart and ears!...* And remember Mosheh said you need to circumcise your hearts you hardhearted, stiff-necked, rebellious people. And YAHWEH told Mosheh, "This is a hardhearted, stiff-necked, rebellious people you're dealing with." And Yahshua said, in speaking of this Kingdom and converting this Kingdom, He said you can't put new wine in old bottles and you can't take new materials and make a patch on an old pair of pants because it'll pull loose. He wasn't speaking of wine and patches but using a

similarity here that you couldn't repair this.

50 There's no way you could repair what they had done to themselves. And **YAHWEH** knew this and Yahshua knew this. And He said the only ones who are going to come to Me are the ones whom the Spirit of **YAHWEH** draws, which means the Laws of **YAHWEH** draw them. But they wouldn't accept the Laws, the Pharisees, Sadducees and the Essenes. They had the Laws delivered unto them but they wouldn't keep those Laws.

51 So Yahshua said there's nothing you can do. You're gonna do the will of your teacher, your teacher who is Satan the devil. Whatever she tells you to do, that's what you're going to do. And that's what they're doing and that's what Malachi Martin said in his book also. I'll try to read that to you next time and get a blown up copy of it. But he said there were ceremonies going on and they had to have been about the time that Satan was cast down that these took place for them to be in that book.

52 *Acts 7:51. You stiff-necked; stubborn, and uncircumcised in heart and ears! You do always resist Spirit Holy!... Yahchanan 6:63 says the flesh is nothing but the Laws that I speak to you they are the Spirit. They are the Spirit that gives Life. So this Spirit Holy that it's speaking of here, It comes straight from **YAHWEH** unaltered through Yahshua our High Priest into The House of **YAHWEH**.*

53 But they always resist these Laws. They always resist this Spirit Holy that comes from **YAHWEH**. *...Just as your fathers did...* So he's showing the ones he was talking to are the same ones we were talking about this morning, the same ones prophesied about in *Genesis 49:10*. They were the same ones **YAHWEH**'s Prophets spoke of in the chronicles of the kings.

54 *Verse 52, Which of the Prophets have not your fathers persecuted? And they*

have slain those who foretold the coming of the Just One... They slew the ones who actually prophesied of our Savior's coming. These same men that **YAHWEH** brought out of Egypt then their children followed them worshipping the same Gods. They were doing exactly what Yahshua said in *Yahchanan 8:44*, I believe it is, where He said you are going to do what she tells you to do. And He says you can't bring forth Righteousness. You're an evil tree and you cannot bring forth Righteousness any more than a Righteous Tree could bring forth evil. It can't be done. But **YAHWEH** is the One Who brings His Plan about.

55 He says, *...they have slain those who foretold the coming of the Just One; of Whom you now have become the betrayers and murderers...* Was it the Roman soldiers that killed Him? Yeah, they're part of the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. They were part of them, yes, but the orders came from the priests, the priests that ruled without the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They read the Laws. They were required to read the Laws as long as the temple stood. Search out *The Book of **YAHWEH*** and read. It was kept in the temple up until the temple was destroyed and all the stones removed and all the artifacts taken to Rome.

56 I don't see how anyone could keep from knowing that but we're the only ones who have ever told this to the world. Isn't that amazing? We've got people now demanding pay from the Catholic Church because we brought out this history that's 2,000 years old.

57 *Verse 53, You, who have received the Laws...* Now these are the same ones notice, the same ones that received the Laws from Mosheh. The same ones, that's what He's telling you right here. *...as they were ordained and delivered by Malakim, have not kept them!...* So again He testifies here

in 60-66 CE that they're still not keeping the Laws.

58 I know the sun is going down quickly but I would like to cover just a little bit more here. It's just seven o'clock. I'll try to close by sunset. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

59 If you'll go over to *Kepha* now, *II Kepha*. I won't get nearly as far as I wanted to this Feast but I will make it up to you, YAHWEH willing. *II Kepha 2*. *II Kepha* was written--let me see here--*II Kepha* was written from around 60, yeah 60 CE. Some of these have discrepancies in the dates so you have to kind of figure it out from other works that were done.

60 But *II Kepha 2* and notice *verse 21*. And he's speaking the same thing of these. *Verse 20* first, *Now if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the Knowledge of YAHWEH and the Savior Yahshua Messiah, they are again entangled in them, and overcome by them, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning...* So he shows you here the same thing that Yahshua was saying. You can't put new wine in these old bottles. These old are fit for nothing but to be burned or melted back down.

61 *Verse 21*, *For it would have been better for them not to have known the Way of Righteousness...* So they knew the Way of Righteousness and they all said "We're going to do this. All that you said we will do." Well, they lied and then they went back to worshipping the Gods of Egypt that brought forth money. That's the reason they worship these Gods today. If they didn't bring forth money they wouldn't do it. And now Halloween is very close upon us now and that's become the biggest moneymaker of the pagan holidays.

62 And the people listen to what we're saying here in Abilene but they too, they just get angry and want to kill us. You can't convert them right now. The ones whom

YAHWEH is calling we will be able to. He's kept an open door.

63 *Verse 21* now, *For it would have been better for them not to have known the Way of Righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the Holy Laws delivered to them...* Notice the Holy Laws that were delivered unto them, speaking of the children of the children of the children clear back to the days of Samuyl when they said, "We don't want YAHWEH anymore. We tried it for a while. We don't like it." Well, YAHWEH said they didn't really try it. They didn't really learn His Ways. If they had learned His Ways it would have been different but they didn't go to the trouble to learn His Ways.

64 *Verse 22*, *There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true proverb: A dog returns to his own vomit, and: A sow is washed, only to wallow again in the mire.*

65 If you look on over to *II Kepha 3:10* he says the day is coming now. *But the Day of YAHWEH will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens will pass away with great noise...* This is what we're expecting now anytime. *...and the elements will melt with fervent heat; both the earth, and the works that are in it, will be burned up...* That is, the results of sin and the sinful activities that are going on all over the earth right now. I could read you a bunch right here of the diseases that are prevalent in the world today but it would take too long.

66 He says, *verse 11*, *Since all these things will then be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you to be in Holy conduct and Righteousness?...* Remember this. Please remember this. From the youngest children to the oldest people, don't let your eyes be turned. Don't let your head be turned. Keep your mind on Righteousness. Get it off of foolishness. Get it on construction.

67 I remember when I was young, a very young boy, people would offer me funny books. And I read one of them one time and I thought that was a waste of time. I would rather read the Scriptures. That was in my mind. I was a young man at that time, a young boy, very young. And I think I've read two funny books in my life given to me by other people but I don't remember ever buying one, not ever.

68 The newspapers that would come out, they would have the funny papers in them and Dagwood was always made to look like an idiot while his wife was made to look like she was really wise and smart. We have a lot of wise women in The House of YAHWEH today. But my dad was so sound and wise I can't remember that man ever making a mistake or a bad word coming out of his mouth. I can't remember any of that. I remember it coming from my mouth but I can't ever remember it coming from his. He was always instructive and helpful and he was kind and merciful to people and thoughtful.

69 We were in the milk barn one morning, I won't go too far on this but we were in the milk barn one morning. Dad was milking. I was getting a cow in at the time. A man swung down from the loft. We had a hayloft and a man swung down from the loft. We didn't have a ladder. The ladder was always moved away because the cows would knock it down and break it. So the man swung down. He had climbed up in there to sleep. He swung down in front of dad. The cow spooked and things like that. I remember that scene. Dad said, "Are you hungry?" And he said, "I sure am," or something like that. Dad said, "Give me time to milk here and I'll get the woman to

fix you something to eat." Well, that's the kind of man he was.

70 At that time there were a lot of people that wandered around without jobs and no way to bring food in or produce food. That was the one thing that we had. We always had food. It was kind of like the setup we have here. We raised food so we always had food except in the really long cold winters. And I can remember when the food got really, really scarce and the water bread and the water gravy. That even tasted great at that time.

71 But back to this now. *II Kepha 3:11*. This is the way you should be, *Since all these things will then be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you to be in Holy conduct and Righteousness?...* I think you really should, the next one I'm going to go into to show you this is *Revelation 18* because that's the next step. That was written in about 96 CE and the Catholic Church is still the same as it is described there in the *Book of Revelation*.

72 If you will all stand I'd like to have prayer with you. I know some of you have long trips to go on going back to your houses. This is your Home but I know you've got to go back to your houses. I want YAHWEH to keep you safe and start looking forward to the Feast as the commercial says. You'll be seeing the commercial very soon that the Mathews have done and we'll be having it on *The Prophetic Word* show and so forth concerning the Feast of Passover and Unleavened Bread. I'm in hopes we'll take that in YAHWEH Shammah and not here but if we have to take it here we will. It might be possible that we don't.

73 Anyway. Let's have prayer. If you'll all bow your heads.



Our Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins Prays:

74 Our Father Who is in Heaven Whose Name is *YAHWEH*, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, and the whole House of *YAHWEH* who came here, Father, to keep their Appointment with You, the Great Feast of Tabernacles, this being the Last Great Day and just about over.

75 We come before You giving you thanks, Father, for what we've learned here and what we've experienced at this Feast, the Blessings that come forth from You daily. The Knowledge and Wisdom, Father, that You bring forth of the future and what we can look forward to and strive for. We know the world has no hope. We know that they have nothing to look forward to but their daily sins which they're bringing destruction upon themselves with these sins. They've blinded their minds from the wonderful things that You offered to them in the Beginning. We know they've all turned from it.

76 But we know that Your Prophecies show that in the Last Days You would establish Your House and It would bring forth Your Way and we know It will stop war eventually. We ask You, Father, to look down upon everyone here with mercy. Forgive those, Father, with repentant hearts and minds and inspire us daily, Father. Inspire us every minute of the day to guard us and guide us, Father, and keep us from ever thinking or having thoughts of evil or God worship of any kind or illegal lust which is God worship. Keep us away from that. Don't let us fall into traps, Father, of Satan.

77 We love You. We love Your Way. We love the Laws, the Law that says 'Do Not Steal.' We love all the Laws that say 'Do Not Commit Adultery, Do Not Commit Fornication, Sodomy, Homosexuality or Bestiality.' We love all of those Laws and Statutes and Judgments of Yours. If we judge a situation, Father, we would judge

it according to Your Laws. If we know Your Laws Perfectly, we would judge it in that manner.

78 We love You and we love everything You produce for us. We know, Father, that some are having to drive many miles to get here, some even as far as Ukraine, Germany and many foreign states, Nigeria and the African states. We pray for them, Father, and their trips back to their land where they're there teaching Your Message, Father, to the people there and doing a great job in bringing many, turning many people from sin and iniquity.

79 We ask Your Protection upon all of Your People, Father. Keep them in daily tune with You always. Keep them alert and healthy and give us the healthy minds and healthy bodies that we need to work with. Don't let us go into confusion like the world is at this time, groping in the dark for answers.

80 We bless You and praise You again for

this Feast. We thank You for it. We thank You for the clean foods and the very willing hands that prepared this food daily here where we could eat and enjoy life together in Your House.

81 We ask Father that You keep everyone from sickness and disease and we ask, Father, for healing also for those who are sick. We ask for healing for their bodies. Give them healthy minds and healthy bodies to serve You with, Father.

82 We bless You and praise You and give You thanks and ask all these things in Yahshua's Name, *HalleluYAHWEH*.

83 If you'll all take your rejoicing tools that are set in front of you, if you have them. I hope you do. Let's let *YAHWEH* know that we do love Him and let's praise Him highly for it.

84 At the count of three, at the count of three. One, two, three... *HALLELUYAHWEH!* Praise *YAHWEH!* I love you! [Praise *YAHWEH*, applause]



Chapter Thirty-Three

The Two Parties Of The U.S Government Are Now Showing The Confusion In All Their Actions. This Could Be Reversed With The Great Wisdom Of YAHWEH. 10/10/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Oh you're wonderful! You're wonderful! That's what **YAHWEH** says! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you heard that they admitted that prayers are not enough. This is great. We're the only ones on earth who are telling them they need to repent besides President Barack Obama. He's helping us now! He said, "Your thoughts and prayers are not enough."

3 The bread sack, can y'all read it? [showing on monitor with a drawing of Overseer skipping with a young child] They told me that was the highlight of the Feast and I said was that all you got out of the

whole Feast now? [laughing] I tell you, we had a great Feast. I enjoyed it! What I enjoyed the most I think were our young speakers as this morning. That was great this morning. The young children and the future Priests, they're all bringing forth great sermons now. I think they could teach the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 Does anyone know what Oklahoma means? Anyone? No one knows what Oklahoma means? I'm surprised. The word **okla** means *people*. The word **homa**, it's actually pronounced "huma." It actually means *red*. There are a few people around with red complexions, red hair. All of my family were. My uncles and aunts had red hair or were red complexioned. This word, it's a symbolic color. It means *life*. It means *life*. Ah boy!

5 You remember King David, he had



a reddish complexion, King David. So did Yahshua. He had a reddish complexion. Even the other colored people besides this red color now, they have all this in their bloodlines right now. Every one of you sitting here have it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 If you think about it, it means life. And right there, it agrees with the Prophecy because without this Last Days' Work there is no Life. And that's what the Prophecies were all adding up to as I brought out during the Feast. The Prophecies all add up to a Last Days' Work that would bring Salvation, bring Life. And it started in Oklahoma. These were Prophecies that Satan overlooked. She just missed it. She was out trying to kill me anyway. She was out trying to kill my family and never gave up the thought.

7 I told someone yesterday, I didn't look it up but I think I remember it's after Zechariah gives The House of **YAHWEH** and who would establish it, the Two Witnesses, and the life began in 1934, 1934 with my birth. I'm the last one in the Prophecy there. Born in Oklahoma, the ends of the earth that was the last part. Remember they called them Sooners? The Oklahomans are called the Sooners. That means they went in and took the land before the government gave it to them. They went sooner than they were supposed to.

8 King David, he was a pusher! And that's in all your bloodlines today in pushing forward Life. Life. The Last Prophesied Work is the one that gives the Salvation, the Life.

9 Well, we see that Work in The House of **YAHWEH** in **Zechariah 3, 4** and **5**. Where it talks in **chapter 5** are **verses 10-11** about the Two Witnesses in a Babylonish land that doesn't yet exist and not yet established. Well, that was Oklahoma. It was the ends of the earth. Oklahoma meaning *Life*.

10 And then He gives that and then He shows you in **Zechariah 6:11-14** Yahshua working with a man they call the Branch. The Branch would branch off and establish The House of **YAHWEH**. And that's exactly what the Branch did. He established The House of **YAHWEH**.

11 And then, if I can find it, I think it's here. **Zechariah 8:7**. **This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, I will save My People from the east country, and from the west country;**

12 **Verse 8, And I will bring them, and they will dwell in the midst of Yerusalem...** That word *Yerusalem* means at *Abel* according to Jastrow. It means *Abel*. ...**They will be My People and I will be their Father, in Faithfulness and in Righteousness!...** You get that? In Faithfulness and in Righteousness. This is **Zechariah**, found on page 720. It's **Zechariah 8:8**.

13 And then in **verse 9**, He says, **This is what YAHWEH our Father says: Let your hands be strong, you who hear in these days these words by the mouth of the Prophets, which in the day...** Skip the words "that" and "were" They're in italics. They've been added. ...**in the day the foundation of The House of YAHWEH our Father was laid, that the temple...** The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**might be rebuilt.**

14 **Verse 10, For before those days there was no reward; Salvation from YAHWEH...** Before those days. ...**for man, because the mouths of the ones to preach the reward; Salvation from YAHWEH, were silent...** Up until 1934 when a woman was taken to a place.

15 I don't want to go back into too much of the history but we found a picture of my mother's brother who was also red complexioned. He actually owned some land right here on Oak Forest and 254. It belongs to one of the members of The House of **YAHWEH** now and being

prepared and gotten ready to actually be used by the House. It's like **YAHWEH** guided everything here in this area to give us this land for The House of **YAHWEH**. It's a beautiful thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 ...were silent. **Neither was there any Peace because of the enemy, who turned every man, each against his brother.**

17 In **Zecharyah 9** now and verse 9, well look at verse 8 first. **Verse 8, Then I will encamp around My House like a guard...** Now this is after He shows you that the House will be rebuilt and everything, be established. And then He says this in **Zecharyah 9:8**. Now this was written in about 587 BCE. And Oklahoma didn't exist at that time. They didn't discover America until 1492. Do you get this? We're in **Zecharyah 9**, found on page 721.

18 **Zecharyah 9:8** says, **Then...** After all the House is built and established and everything there. See, He says, **Then I will encamp around My House like a guard, against those who march in and out. No more will an oppressor overrun them...** Remember Yahshua says the gates of hell are not going to prevail this time. It's the same thing **Zecharyah** says there. **...for now My Eyes are watching over them.**

19 **Verse 9, Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion!...** These're ones who keep the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH** as the Great Kohan Yahodah has brought out many times from the world's authoritative books. The world's authorities like a *Webster's Dictionary* or even more. **...Shout for joy, O daughter of Yerusalem!...** The words **daughter of Zion** means *children who keep all My Laws*. That's what they mean. And then the word **Yerusalem** means *those who teach Peace*.

20 So verse 9 reads, **Rejoice greatly, O children who keep all My Laws! Shout for joy, those who teach Peace. Behold, your**

King comes to you; He is Just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey... At the same time. Oh, the world could never figure that one out! And hasn't. They're still talking about it. They just can't get it figured out.

21 Well He's here. The House of **YAHWEH** is here and we're doing our job. That's on Times Square, if I can get it to where you can see it. [showing on monitor] And the Message is the software, bible search software. There's never been a program like this bible search software.

22 It says *Yisrayl Hawkins...* Well, that's another one here. Let me see. Software. *The House Of YAHWEH Launches New Bible Search Software...* This software, if you're not familiar with it, you can ask it any question, any Scriptural question and it will answer it with Scriptures, not interpretations like the churches and the preachers all over the world do. Not interpretations but with Scriptures. It shows you the Scriptures. You can go and look it up and see the answer straight from your *Book of YAHWEH* or the *King James Bible*.

23 When that hit the Times Square, we started getting hits on this thing. And I said I couldn't believe it was going that fast. But now it's up to 131,000 hits on this already.

24 The other one that is running this week, they're running two articles, two news articles. *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Health Care Is As Simple As Following Simple Biblical Instructions In New Post This Week...* That, too, went off with a bang. That's up to 62,000 already. So we're reaching the world with a potential here of 87,464,578. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Well, that's what everyone needed and it came just in time because the president said, you need to study your bibles. Well, see this is a tool that you can

use and you don't have to do like I did all my life. I didn't have a concordance. I was trying to make one in my earlier days. I had that *King James* marked up. I had one of these little folding notebooks with the ABCs. And I had notes put in it where I could go to a certain Scripture for a subject and then I would mark the pages. From that page I'd go to another Scripture. Well I'd have it to where I could go right through my bible and I could show that to my brother-in-law and he kept getting more angry and more angry. It was like Herod when Yahchanan told him not to commit adultery, it wasn't Lawful. It was like him. He was ready to throw that book at me! He did throw it against the wall. [laughing]

26 Well anyway, on this coming New Moon, I think it's Tuesday night, the French bread sub, the Okie Cole Slaw. Okie Cole Slaw, that was what got me to run on this Oklahoma here. Let's make that a really great New Moon. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

27 And let's make today a really special Sabbath too. Try your best to serve. That will make the Sabbath great. Serve or get in the service. Get in helping, helping someone to serve.

28 I want you to get this in your mind about Rome. This is not mythology now. This is clearly written in history about Rome. *Rome. The rise of Rome from an insignificant pastoral settlement...* Now that's how it started. It didn't start with a she-wolf with two abandoned Gods. It started as a simple pastoral settlement. *...to perhaps the world's most successful empire...* Did you get that? The most successful empire.

29 Well, that's exactly what Daniyl called it in **Daniyl 2** and also in **chapter 7**. And he goes on from there showing how the army would stand on his part. And I've told you the Herodians, they owned

the armies and they used them to their full advantage to kill everyone who told them they were wrong or tried to bring in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They were determined to get rid of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Christianity teaches the big lie that the Jews kept the Laws even though it says all through the "New Testament", as they call it, that they didn't keep the Laws. The Laws were delivered unto them but they wouldn't keep them. The Savior Himself said that but they don't believe the Savior.

30 We've brought it out strongly in articles showing that the twelve tribes of Israyl, encamped in Jerusalem, did not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They were violent men that took the temple by force. They took The House of **YAHWEH** by force. They set up their own priests. That was in the days of **Yeremyah 23**. They caused the people to err. They caused **YAHWEH**'s People to err. How'd they do that? They caused them to forget the Name **YAHWEH** and His Laws. And Yeremyah said, "How long are you going to continue in this lie?"

31 Well they're still continuing in the same lie. They caused the people to forget the Name **YAHWEH**, their Creator, and His Laws of Righteousness, the very things that Yahshua said you must seek first. Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. Why? Well there's no Salvation anywhere else. Are you listening? There's no Salvation in the world except this right here at The House of **YAHWEH**. There you go! Seek **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom and His Righteousness and you will practice Salvation.

32 He who practices **YAHWEH**'s Laws is Righteous. That's what **I Yahchanan 3:4,7-8,10** says. It plainly shows there you don't have any love if you don't. You can say you have love but the next thing you'll be out there planning to get your brother

or sister or kill a bunch of children, here and there, all over the world.

33 Well, this Rome it began this way. *The rise of Rome from an insignificant pastoral settlement...* Of Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. They moved from Babylon. They decided to move to Rome and take it over, the seven hills of Rome. And it was very inviting with seas on three sides and a very beautiful place and a place where they could spread their government and take over the world.

34 I'll read this again now. *The rise of Rome from an insignificant pastoral settlement...* That's a settlement of priests, a settlement of priests. It wasn't two brothers, Remus and Romulus. This is factual history not mythology. The world would rather read myths than they would truth. *...to perhaps the world's most successful empire...* Well, it was the most successful. Daniyl said it would be. It would be the supreme world-ruling kingdom, the fourth beast. That's what Daniyl was inspired to write.

35 *...most successful empire, supreme as a lawgiver...* Did you get that? I brought it out during the Feast. I brought it out during the Feast, **Genesis 49:10**, Yahdah was given as the lawgiver. And here Yahdah sits on the seven hills of Rome today.

36 I don't know how you can make it any plainer. It's shown in the Scriptures. I brought it out from the Holy Scriptures. You could get our software and you could type any of this in and mash a button and it'll bring it up to where you can read it for yourself in your own bible. The Pharisees were Romans. The Apostle Shaul was a Roman. He had never been to Rome but yet he was a Roman citizen. How could that be? His daddy was a Pharisee and his mother was a Pharisee and this made him a Roman citizen.

37 It had to do with a pastoral setting.

And this is what Rome was built with, the pastors; the pastors as YAHWEH's Prophets said, who caused YAHWEH's People to forget His Name. Daniyl said they changed His Sabbaths and His Laws, and they admitted it. History admits it. We put it in our magazines. We put it out in articles and Newsletters that they are the ones. They admit changing the Sabbath.

38 And they say Christianity doesn't like to say they follow the Catholic Church but they admitted they have no authority other than the pastoral religion that started their empire on the seven hills of Rome. They had a Roman army that went out, a roving army. They called it the roving army to begin with and then later Roman army.

39 *...the world's most successful empire--supreme as a lawgiver and organizer, holding sway over virtually all the then-known world...* Well, the then-known world and the world today, they're still holding sway over them. If it wasn't for the Catholic Church forcing other religions into war, we would see peaceful citizens in many of these nations.

40 The reason that the 'red' people went to Oklahoma, went to that part of the country that wasn't settled was because they were fleeing for their lives, hunting a place where they themselves could live with their families in peace. But it was prophesied that Oklahoma would be found and be brought under the rulership of the Catholic Church, the sway.

41 *...holding sway virtually all the then-known world W of Persia, on which it left a permanent imprint of its material and cultural achievements—is one of the great epics of history.*

42 *...The Modern City. In the past half century Rome has expanded well beyond the walls started in the 3rd cent. by Emperor Aurelian...* A-u-r-e-l-i-a-n.

43 *...It is the focus of international*

traffic by road, rail, sea and air and is as well a cultural, religious, political and commercial center of international importance. Public transportation in Rome is provided by an elaborate bus system. A subway... I'm having to skip a lot of this. It would take me all day to read if I didn't.

44 ...*The economy of Rome depends to a very large extent on the tourist trade. The city is also a center of banking, insurance, printing, publishing...* That's how we got the bible. It came from right there by Inspiration of YAHWEH. But we got it. ... *printing, publishing, and fashion...* That's where they hired all the sodomites to make clothing for women here in the United States. There have been a lot of comments on this by psychologists and they warn you, they actually put out warnings of what some of these designs were designed for.

45 (Let's see.) ...*Italy's movie industry...* Do you want to know where that came from? Movies, the movies that come into your home, it started on the seven hills of Rome. ...*Italy's movie industry (founded in 1936)...* That was two years after I was born, 1936, two years after I was born in 1934. No, these things didn't exist when I was born. They came with the increase in knowledge.

46 What decreased after the knowledge increased was Wisdom. You can have a lot of knowledge but if you don't have Wisdom to manage it, it doesn't matter. This is where the world is falling short and they're never going to get any better. With the wisdom they got, that's going downhill. The doctors are doing nothing to stop this. They see the brain is being poisoned by STDs. They're putting them in their drinking water now as you saw with the child. And the doctor said, "Don't worry about it. It will just take his IQ down a little more."

47 That is the idiocy as the Great Deacon said who just spoke ahead of me, the idiocy of today's world. "It's just going to destroy a few cells in his mind, don't worry about it. It'll only get half of his heart but he'll still live five or six more years. It'll only get one of his kidneys maybe, half of his brain, one lung maybe if he's lucky," they say. That's their word, "lucky."

48 ...*Vatican City, including Saint Peter's Church...* That's where they killed the Apostle Kepha. They murdered him there. Hung him upside down on their stake, by the way. He asked for that, by the way. He said, "I don't deserve to be hung right side up like the Savior. Please hang me upside down," and they did.

49 Well, they've got themselves in a mess. As President Obama said, it's like they're all groping in the dark like blind men hunting an answer. The article that fascinated me this week is the *House Majority Leader Kevin McCarthy drops out of race for House speaker...* The article, it came out in *The Washington Post*. It says, *The infamously fractious House Republican Conference...* They called it the infamous. This word infamous it has to do with reputation. Now, this is the word they used. It has to do with *reputation of the worst kind, notoriously evil*. Now if you want to mark that and get this article and pay attention to this.

50 It says, *The infamously...* There I got it! With stammering lips and another tongue he will speak to you! And when it's over you'll remember it right? Like hop, skipping and jumping across the stage! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

51 *The infamously fractious...* **Fractious** means *troublesome*. **Infamous** means *having a reputation of the worst kind, notoriously evil*. Troublesome, ... *House Republican Conference sank deeper into chaos...* Now this is a

newsman writing this. They are things that I've been bringing out from the Scriptures that they're sinking deeper, everyday, into chaos. Falling, they're fallen. Falling they are fallen. ...into chaos Thursday after Majority Kevin McCarthy abruptly withdrew his bid to replace John A. Boehner as speaker, a stunning move that left the party scrambling to find a new leader and deeply uncertain about how to effectively manage the House... Now these are the top men. These are the ones that are trained from the seven hills of Rome, the top of the top.

52 I keep pointing out, if you remember this, when they took Daniyl along with certain of the priests captive, they took them to Babylon. Remember? The king at that time that took them to Babylon he was an Israyli king. He wasn't one of another nation, another tribe, another race. These were Israylis. And they took them to Babylon to get rid of **YAHWEH's** Laws and His Name. And he called for, the king called for, the best of the best of these people. I want young men, he said, who are well educated.

53 They would choose our boys immediately if this occurred today and they would put them in the king's service and the governments just like they did Daniyl and his crew. The only thing, the jealousy arose by Satan because she wanted to get rid of them. So they brought false charges against Daniyl and his colleagues and that's what started the trouble to going.

54 But the king still used Daniyl because he was the only one who could reveal secrets. And the king admitted that his Gods couldn't do it. He admitted that **YAHWEH** could do it and **YAHWEH** proved that He could. He proved that to you too. You're who He was proving it to.

55 Well this system that Daniyl wrote about, this is the very system that's on

the seven hills of Rome. And they're the ones that are the leaders of Boehner and McCarthy and now one of them resigned. The other one withdrew his name from the race. It makes you think of **Isayah 59:10**. They're all groping in the dark for answers, like blind men in the dark for answers. This is what's going on in Rome. And one of them said, "I think the Lord that is supposed to help us, I think he's asleep."

56 ...McCarthy (R-Calif.) announced his surprise decision at a meeting of House Republicans who gathered to select their candidate for speaker ahead of the official floor vote scheduled for Oct. 29. McCarthy was widely expected to win the support of his colleagues... Now they went and planned this.

57 This is like the judges do today in the courts. They call in the lawyers. Here you've paid for a lawyer to represent you. So the judge gets the lawyers there, the prosecuting attorney along with the other lawyer. They call a secret meeting and they decide in that secret meeting whether they want to put this person in prison, whether they want to. Whether they want to put this person in prison or set him free. It depends on who he knows. It depends on the person as to what degree of punishment they put against him.

58 If his parents have money and they have sway in the town or in the county then they are very slack on their proceedings, maybe even to sway the jury to set him free. If not, if the person has no money and he's a dishonor they think to society, it's different. That's where the case is tried, not with a twelve member jury or nine member jury. They can sway that jury to go any way they want to by withholding certain evidence to keep them from knowing like they have. They do this all the time. And the deputies say when it's found out later they might call a deputy in or someone in

the court system and he says, "Well, this occurs all the time. This evidence kind of falls through the cracks." These are their own words.

59 There is no Justice in their world today but neither is there any Wisdom. In their way of going, they've rejected the Only Wisdom. There's no way you could make it in this world without YAHWEH. What they have is coming down and they know it. It's falling on their own heads. They've come to the point. They're the ones that built this whole thing up to be just exactly like Rome is today, the whole system. And now it's falling. It's caving in on them and they don't know what to do. Now they're scrambling for answers.

60 So they went behind closed doors, had a meeting hoping to get McCarthy in as House speaker. ...*Instead he emerged to declare: "We need a fresh face." McCarthy said at a news conference that he did not want to burden his members with a tough vote for speaker.*

61 ...*"I don't want to go to the floor and win with 220 votes," he said...* That's only part of it. I don't want to go in there and only get part of the people to vote for me. ...*"I think the best thing for our party right now is that you have 247 votes on the floor"...* That's the complete thing. He wanted the whole thing.

62 Now let me read you one more

There is no Justice in their world today but neither is there any Wisdom. In their way of going, they've rejected the Only Wisdom. There's no way you could make it in this world without YAHWEH.

thing here that he said himself. ...*With his wife at his side, he said his decision was about promoting unity...* They're actually forced to admit that YAHWEH is Right and YAHWEH set the Foundation in the beginning.

63 In the beginning, He said, "Don't go out here and mix this Pattern that I have laid for you. This Pattern is Life. This is Life. You mix it in any way and you're going to bring death." Well, that's what He told them in the first three Books of your bible, if they would just read that and pay attention to what they read.

64 You can't read the bible like you do a funny book or whatever you call those other books. You can't just read that. They put a story flow in your mind and you're supposed to get this picture in your mind and use your imagination. You can't read the bible like that. Every word is important. And if it doesn't make sense, you really need to search the words out. Well, we've done it for you. We've made it easy for you. YAHWEH has in these Last Days. Yes. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

65 You don't know of the hours, brethren, that I spend studying the words in one sentence, just in one sentence until I'm sure on it. Until this sentence that doesn't make any sense at all until I get this thing worked out. I may have to lay it aside and come back later but I never put it away. I keep working on it. Kohan Yahodah keeps working on it until we get that sentence to where it agrees with the rest of the Scriptures. And I say, man look how much sense this makes now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

66 I know YAHWEH is keeping track of my hours and I'm anxious to see it one day! But you'll see. You'll see. One day He's going to show it to you.

67 ...*With his wife at his side, he said his decision was about promoting unity.*

“If we’re going to unite and be strong, we need a new face to help do that. So nothing more than that.”

68 Well the Unity, that’s what **YAHWEH** said and He insists on it. He says, “You’re not going to get into My Kingdom, you won’t be chosen for My Kingdom unless you come to Unity.” Not just half of you! The half that succumbs to Unity will make it but the other half will not.

69 ...*Still, McCarthy, who had been Boehner’s preferred successor, had been expected to earn the votes he needed before heading to a vote of the full House. That left significant confusion...* Confusion. Well, here are some more words now he’s using that I’ve been using. As early as **Leviticus 18** it says what causes this confusion. It’s shown clearly there.

70 And you won’t get your problems solved until you go back to the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**. Repent first and then ask for **YAHWEH**’s Wisdom. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness and you will get the Wisdom that *James* in your *King James Version*, that *James* says that **YAHWEH** supplies to all men liberally. Yes. He will give it to you but only on repentance and seeking first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. He won’t give it to you unless you turn from evil. Keep that in your mind as I read the rest of this to you.

71 ...*confusion about his last-minute withdrawal--and whom Republicans might rally around as an alternative for the nation’s third-highest job.*

72 Paul Ryan won’t run for speaker. ...*Over two long phone conversations Thursday, Boehner urged Ryan to reconsider, according to two sources familiar with the exchanges, insisting that Ryan is the only person who can unite the House GOP at a time of turmoil...* Well here now they’re admitting that they’ve got

turmoil. The Catholic Church is the leader of the kings of the earth. They’re doing what the Catholic Church said and I think Boehner resigned because of the message that the Pope brought from the seven hills of Rome. Because right after that meeting during the pope’s visit is when Boehner resigned.

73 ...*Boehner, who last month said he would resign the speakership after weeks of facing a near-certain revolt...* Revolt within his own party? ...*Boehner, who last month said he would resign the speakership after weeks of facing a near-certain revolt from conservatives, had been scheduled to step down Oct. 30.*

74 ...*Reaction to McCarthy’s surprise departure from the speaker’s race reflected deep divisions within the Republican Party.*

75 ...*Democrats tried to capitalize on the chaos...* Well, here we have another word from the Scriptures. ...*citing McCarthy’s withdrawal as a sign that the GOP is ungovernable...* It’s actually ungovernable. It can’t go any further. Even the Catholic Church can’t handle this now. ...*and unable to govern the country...* So they’re admitting it now. What **YAHWEH** has told them from the beginning here that your ways are going to bring, they’re now admitting to everyone. Yes, it’s exactly what **YAHWEH** said it would be.

Well the Unity, that’s what YAHWEH said and He insists on it. He says, “You’re not going to get into My Kingdom, you won’t be chosen for My Kingdom unless you come to Unity.”

76 ...*Senate Minority Leader Harry M. Reid (D-Nev.) urged Republican leaders to quickly move legislation that would lift the government's debt limit, which the Treasury Department estimates will be hit around Nov. 5. "Republican chaos is likely to get worse before it gets better but the economic livelihood of the American people should not be threatened as a result of Republicans' inability to govern," he said in a statement.*

77 Well, they're saying that this can't be turned back. We're going into trouble and they know it and they're wrestling back and forth but they can't come up with a decision. Rome doesn't have any solutions to this or they would already be acting it out.

78 ...*Some also questioned whether McCarthy...* Get this now. Everybody listen closely. *Some also questions whether McCarthy...* Now he was the one that was supposed to take Boehner's place but decided at the last moment when he came out of the meeting that no, there are too many against me so I'm not going to run. I'm not going to take it.

79 ...*Some also questioned whether McCarthy was chased from the race by a letter sent by Rep. Walter B. Jones (R-N.C.) to Rep. Cathy McMorris Rodgers (R-Wash.), who chairs the Republican conference. In the letter, Jones called for any leadership candidate who had committed "misdeeds" since joining Congress to drop out of the running.*

80 Well, this is the big question. Now those who are against him would know of these deeds. If he does this and goes ahead and runs then his enemies inside the party, inside the Republican party would bring these misdeeds out. They do this all the time. The Catholic Church has the largest conceivable computer system in the entire world. They spare nothing to get the best,

that and the news system. I've known this for years. I even wrote about it in *The Mark of the Beast* Books. They know and have given numbers to everyone born. They keep records on everyone who's born and they use those records. When they don't want a person in office they look back and say, "Hey, he did this here and this here and this here." And it all pile up, see, in their records but nothing is ever said about it. And the only ones that caught it was them.

81 But they keep records. No one else is keeping them but they keep records. They keep records on me. And the DA tried to find them. And he said, what can you file on a person whose never been charged with a crime in his life? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

82 Okay, it says, ...*"I'm asking that any candidate for speaker of the House, majority leader, and majority whip, withdraw himself from the leadership election if there are any misdeeds committed since joining Congress that will embarrass himself, the Republican Conference, and the House of Representatives if they become public," Jones urged.*

83 Well, you can kind of look and see the deep things there of what is going on and they're coming straight from Rome. Now, remember this is coming from Rome, the seven hills of Rome. The Scriptures plainly show us that they are the leaders of the kings of the earth but you can see it now. You can see how the pope maneuvers going from country to country. If he doesn't get his way, then he has the United States bring sanctions. The United States, Great Britain, Israel, he controls them all. They're the Vatican's allies. They're the ones that the Vatican depends on.

84 They can actually rule the United States within themselves right here because they have the majority of the

politicians in office. So there's not much of a way for them to get out from under the Catholic Church here in America. Everything. The court system is led by the Catholic Church. They tell them what can be taught or not taught in the schools. There's a police officer I saw the other day, I don't remember where it was but he had written on the back of his patrol car "In God we trust." They were trusting their Gods when they shot those people down in cold blood. This one incident cost the city \$7 million just on one killing. \$7 million they gave the parents of the man they shot. I think that was in Missouri. Well each one of these has a lawsuit coming. That's the system within, the system within the system. They're deeply in trouble, like the world today.

85 Abortions, they're killing 1,039,629,073 world total. Wow. Murders of children, that many murders of children right now.

86 AIDS, they have nearly 37 million people now living with AIDS. A lot of them don't even know it. Those may be just the ones that know it. 2.6 million are under the age of 15 years old. Have you ever noticed how easy it is to catch HIV? That's the reason **YAHWEH** went to extreme to give us pointers and tell us, "Stay away from these things."

87 You remember the king coming to Ylijah and saying, "I've been to all the doctors. They can't help me. Can you help me?" So Ylijah said yes and the king was wanting to give him a bunch of his clothing and stuff and Ylijah said no. Or it was Ylisha. I can't remember which. Can y'all remember which? Yes, Ylijah. [laughing]

88 Well Ylijah refused his clothing and said I don't need your clothing. Just do what I say and you'll be healed. So later his servant said, "Well I want that clothing. I want to get that clothing." So he took

off and chased the man down and said, "Ylijah changed his mind. He wants some clothing." So the king gave his servant a bunch of clothes. Ylijah said, "You're gonna be carrying the same thing he's got," which was leprosy, I think at the time.

89 Well HIV is as easy to get as leprosy or maybe even easier to get. But we have so many more things out there too besides HIV and AIDS-related microorganisms that can enter your body quickly and easily. And we have people dying and being born with all kinds of diseases including cancer now, babies being born with them.

90 The last one I want to read you here, *Since the beginning of the pandemic, nearly 78 million people have contracted HIV and close to 39 million have died of AIDS-related causes...* 79 million people now have AIDS. 39 million have died already to AIDS-related causes.

91 Shootings. Well I know you saw that on the news the shootings in Oregon and the ones this week. These are a drop in the bucket but we don't see them on our local news. They're not there. To find all these things that they're hiding from you, they're trying to keep them from being known. If that college could have kept this hidden, they would have never let anyone know there was a shooting there because the people are in an uproar now. They're taking their children out of the schools. They won't tell you that either. But they're taking a bunch of their children out of the schools because they're scared. They're afraid. They're even trying to pass laws now in different schools and the parents are objecting to it for the children to carry guns.

92 Well they've got knowledge. These are the smartest students. These are the ones that go to Congress, the House of Representatives. These are the leaders of the leaders so why shouldn't we give

them a bunch of guns? Well, this should be enough to show you why we shouldn't. But why do they need guns? Well, they don't really need guns. This is the point. And this is what President Barack Obama is talking about. And he knows, too, it's not the gun that's the killer. It's the person that pulls the trigger. And why does that person pull the trigger? Well, they say, "His brain is diseased." It used to be they were hiding that fact. Well, how is it diseased? Well, the Scripture shows you how.

93 And without that Great Wisdom your children can look very smart on paper and yet they'll do some of the dumbest things. Like pull out a gun in the school and start shooting. That's only one incident. *Shooting in Oregon. So far in 2015 we've had 274 days and 294 mass shootings...* 274 days we have 294 mass shootings take

In the worst time of trouble ever, we're in it right now, it was prophesied. It was prophesied in the beginning, "If you go this route, if you start mixing evil with My Laws of Righteousness then you're going to cause death." Death is going to be coming. That's the reason it's coming right here. That's the reason you have it and it's going to keep coming and keep getting worse until you repent and make some changes. And that change will bring you the Wisdom that you need from YAHWEH to straighten this out.

place. We only heard of one or two.

94 Gun violence, total number in 2015. *Gun violence archives 2015 total for gun violence.* Total number of deaths this year is 39,474. There's a colored map there. [showing on monitor] If you can see all the red there, that's indicating how many died in that state from gun violence. The red gets pretty thick in a lot of places here.

95 I know my time is up but I'd like to go just a little bit further. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

96 In the worst time of trouble ever, we're in it right now, it was prophesied. It was prophesied in the beginning, "If you go this route, if you start mixing evil with My Laws of Righteousness then you're going to cause death." Death is going to be coming. That's the reason it's coming right here. That's the reason you have it and it's going to keep coming and keep getting worse until you repent and make some changes. And that change will bring you the Wisdom that you need from YAHWEH to straighten this out.

97 No one but Him has that Wisdom. There's no leader. There's no leader in the universe that could run this universe or even this world that we're in right now. The small earth planet that we're on which is being played forth as an example to all the other planets out there, the whole universe. And we don't know yet how big the universe is.

98 Now YAHWEH said this is going to be in the Last Days. The Savior called it this generation. Well, lo and behold now, up until 1934 people were traveling in horses and wagons pulled by horses. Up until that time. And YAHWEH said there's going to be a knowledge increase in this generation. He didn't say Wisdom would increase. He was just going to bring forth a knowledge increase. I'll give you an increase in knowledge in this time period.

A time period when Daniyl said, "I looked and saw in the future two others teaching." Two others teaching. Daniyl saw two others teaching. In that time period there would be a knowledge increase.

99 Well, we've certainly had the knowledge increase so why won't you believe the rest? The world doesn't want to believe this. But this knowledge increase without Wisdom increase is what's brought all of the troubles that we're seeing here and the ones that are kept secret from you until someone like Boehner quits and spills the beans. And then McCarthy backs out and says, "I'm not going to get into that mess. I would be in the same mess that Boehner was in if I take your job." Now that's what he was telling them behind closed doors. But it leaked out to us now so we know that for years they've been fighting in there. Fighting back and forth, trying to take advantage of one another.

100 That's what Khamenei said this week or last week. This is the supreme ruler of Iran and they've been fighting now for years, several years now over this Iran. They don't want them to get a nuclear bomb because they say they hate Israel. If they had a gun, they'd shoot them. I'm talking about the nation of Israel. They know that if Iran gets the nuclear bomb, they're going to blow Israel off of the map with it. That's their first project and this is the news that's coming forth.

101 Well they want to prevent that so the pope goes to Iran. Then he tells the United States, "Sanction this bunch. Put sanctions on them. Freeze their money." Now, I just read you where Rome is the central control of the banking system. They're the ones that brought all this about to begin with. So they froze all of Iran's money. They can't even touch their own money.

102 They do this in the courts of the land. The pope gives them this authority

to freeze bank accounts here. And they could freeze your bank account any time they wanted to. They'd certainly get my dollar and a half if they did! [laughing] It was actually \$1.49 but it is close to a dollar and a half I've got in there now! And the interest is going to eat that up pretty soon, that cost. They have to look at it every once in a while to see what I've got and they charge me for looking at it to see what I've got. So that'll soon eat away that dollar and a half.

103 The Last Days now, Yahshua said would be this generation. The increase in knowledge, the nuclear bombs, the worst time of trouble ever, the worst sickness and disease ever. They've never had this before. You can't find any time in history when they've had these kinds of things all over the world taking place all at once, all over the world. It's not limited to the Untied States or undeveloped countries. It's all over, in every land now. Every person on earth has diseases.

104 Yahshua made the famous words and I'll never forget this. They dwell in my mind constantly. He said, "You sin, he who sins becomes a servant of sin." Well, you think about this, brethren. Sin causes sickness. And pretty soon, if the sickness hasn't hit you, it will. There's no way you can keep from it. It's in your body. You put it there with sin. So you'll start feeling the aches and the pains and then you have to go to a doctor. That's what most people do. They go to a doctor and they take their paycheck to pay for the doctor.

105 Well, you're a servant to that sin you committed. He who sins is a servant to sin. So you start paying the doctor to serve you, to get rid of the sickness or disease that you caused when you sinned. The more you sin, the quicker it'll break your body down and the more the doctor will charge you and the more the pills will

cost you. So you become a servant to your sin that you committed. It will be taking all your money, all of your service just to try to stay alive but you're still suffering the pains. This is what the Savior was talking about. And that's exactly what goes on in the world, all over the world today.

106 The world, the whole world has become servants to sin. The troubles that they have in the Congress, the troubles that they have that they've got to hire gobs and gobs of police officers and then they have to fire the police officers and replace them with other officers. The House speaker quits. They're trying to find somebody that might could bring unity in a department of chaos where no one can agree with each other. This is the world.

107 And our taxes, our taxes are paying that. So we're servants. Whether you've sinned or not, you still become a servant to that system. You're paying the police officer to carry a gun out there, hoping he can scare somebody with it. But the people are so dazed, they're so confused in their minds now, they don't care whether they live or die. That doesn't even concern them. And they get them in court and they're so confused they don't even know what they're there for. They ask them a question and they don't know how to answer it.

108 Well **Daniyl 12** shows that we would have this increase in knowledge. We would have the nuclear bombs. That's what we've got. That can darken the sun. There're no doubts. There's no getting out of this. We have all of these things that the Savior said and He said they're all going to come in this generation.

109 He said some things in **Revelation** when talking about the seven hills of Rome. And He gives us that information about the seven hills of Rome being the leader of the kings of the earth. And people want to throw **Revelation** away because

they can't understand it. To me it's one of the Greatest Prophecies that you have and without it you can't understand the others completely.

110 **Revelation 12** shows my mother training a person for this generation that Daniyl saw in his generation. And then the Savior shows this Great Work. But He also shows this religion that we tracked during the Feast from **Genesis** clear down to the present time, that just keeps getting worse and worse by changing **YAHWEH's** Laws. And then the Savior in the last chapter there of **Revelation**, the last chapter of **Revelation**, He said, "Now I come quickly. I'm gonna come quickly now. Get this in your mind. I'm coming quickly now." And He said, "My Reward is with Me to give to you, to everyone who overcomes."

111 Well **YAHWEH** said that to a bunch of people and He said many were called and few were chosen at that time. But in these Last Days now there's a difference. There's a great deal of difference in these Last Days because we have a Righteous Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

112 We have a Righteous High Priest. We have a Righteous High Priest Who's guiding the Priests in The House of **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** promises us that my words, that come out of my mouth will not depart from their mouths. Now, this is keeping the gates of hell from prevailing. Because if Righteousness was to leave a person, especially a leader in The House of **YAHWEH**, he could cause trouble. He could cause people to doubt and start bringing them out. But that's not going to occur now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

113 They have tried it. Satan has tried it many times, as she did with Eve. That was the agent she had. She used an agent, yes. One of the agents of Cain was used to lead

Eve into trouble and they did successfully. As a result, **YAHWEH** had to allow a flood in a few years and wipe out mankind, then start over again with Noah and all the Teachings of Abel in front of Noah.

114 And even at that, **YAHWEH** let them go their own way and they came down and we traced it. We traced it all the way through the Scriptures down to now. And we see the seven hills of Rome. It even shows you there the city that reigns over the kings of the earth. We see that this city is still reigning over the kings of the earth. The pope is the delivery boy that they gave the message to, to bring to Boehner. Boehner could not straighten this thing out. He's been trying for years. He couldn't. His house was divided. It couldn't stand. And Yahshua said a house that's divided will not stand. And He said, unless you humble yourselves and become as little children, you won't be chosen into that Kingdom.

115 But brethren, you have a chance, everyone here that's listening to my voice and in radio and TV-land and computer-land. You have an opportunity because Salvation is being offered right now. That's what Scripture shows. Now is Salvation come. It couldn't have come before. There was no Righteous High Priest before. They sat in office. They read *The Book of YAHWEH*. They twisted and schemed and didn't follow the Laws themselves. How

could they possibly bring forth a Righteous Kingdom?

116 Yahshua on the other hand can, in this time period, with the Foundation He laid with the Disciples for us. Don't let anyone try to take the Second Part out of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Don't let them bring dishonor on it by talking against It. They say, "John must have been drunk when he wrote **Revelation**. He must have been taking something, smoking marijuana, I guess." Well, he wasn't. When you understand it, it fits perfectly explaining the Prophecies.

117 And Yahshua right behind it says in this generation, in this generation now, it shows to be in this generation, **Revelation** does, and He says, "I come quickly now. And My Reward is with Me to give to you." So buckle up! Keep going! Don't let anything change your mind. Get in the service. Get your mind off of yourself and in service to others. And those who want to come out of this world, call, write or email. We will show you how. It's a simple thing. All you've got to do is repent of sin, of evil that is brought forth by the Gods, being like the Gods. Repent and then we'll show you how to convert to Righteousness. Then it's all up to you from there.

118 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

He says, "I come quickly now. And My Reward is with Me to give to you." So buckle up! Keep going! Don't let anything change your mind. Get in the service. Get your mind off of yourself and in service to others.

Chapter Thirty-Four

Democracy--What A Laugh! Without YAHWEH, The World Will Get Worse Until It Is Destroyed.

10/17/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, we got a crowd here today. Wow! We're gonna have to enlargen the Sanctuary. Yeah! Praise **YAHWEH**! Let's go! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] They're all Yours, **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you and His Protection also.

2 It's getting bad out there, as you can see. I was just handed an article that I asked for yesterday about the ebola bacteria, that ebola virus. It's now, they know that it's an STD. Bless their hearts, we've only told them that for 40 years and now they finally find it out for themselves! Maybe their scientists, maybe they'll believe their scientists now. The Scriptures show it.

3 Eboli, that comes from unclean animals like pork. That's the one they eat. You take it into your blood. Turn there quickly, **Isayah 65** and associate that. It's great to have this in mind because they put their unclean products along with the clean. Pork is full of trichina.

4 This ebola, being an STD, they've found out now it is an STD. Which means, if you remember all the work I went through, showing in several sermons, about the microorganisms and how this must get into mankind in order to cross with mankind's genes and brought forth, through the semen, to someone else. Well, now it can bring forth STDs but it can also bring it forth from saliva from the Hollywood kissing thing that's going on all over the world.

5 This **Isayah 65**, **YAHWEH** says in **verse 2, I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people...** Well, they're still rebellious. The whole world is.

6 I wrote a letter a few weeks ago about health being as simple as following a few of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. I didn't expect so many news medias to run that thing but apparently it's something that the people were wanting. And we have the answers.

7 But they normally start off, news medias, with our articles, they normally start off with about 45,000 different news



medias running our articles. And now, this one started off, just in a few hours now, it was turned in Thursday night so Friday would be the first day or maybe Sabbath would be the first day of it and it's up to 116,794 hits already. You can see that the people are seeking answers and they're not getting them from the doctors or the scientists. These're all moneymaking schemes like Christmas and Halloween.

8 Halloween, by the way, you can get Halloween suits for your dogs now and cats. And if you've got them on a chain, you can take them out trick-or-treating. They're trying to organize it where if you're allergic to meat products, they have a vegetable section for you out trick-or-treating. Or if you're allergic to vegetables, they have other things like meats, pork and such where you can get your ebola out there now.

9 He says, **I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right...** Nor Righteous the word should be. **...after their own thoughts; devices...** That's what you see in the world today. Fantasy mostly. They call it democracy in the governments. I call it hypocrisy in the governments. They claim to be one thing and they're another. This is what the world is made up of right now.

10 You may as well face it, it's not going to get any better. It's getting worse every day and the doctors keep promising vaccines that will make you well and keep you from getting sick, which are all lies and they know it. But it's a moneymaking scheme where they keep bringing in more money. Their love for money never ceases and their love for money is a root of all evil as the Savior said.

11 It says they walk in a way that's not right. **Verse 3, A people who act defiantly against Me continually to My Face; who sacrifice in gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick...** Those sacrifices are food as

you might know and every time you serve a meal, that is a sacrifice. Of course, a sacrifice can be offered to **YAHWEH** and it's eaten by man but it's offered to **YAHWEH** to use in His Work when you offer it to Him before you eat. That's what giving thanks means or "saying grace" as the Christians call it. "Will you say grace?" "Yeah." Well grace is a God too or a Goddess.

12 The world is geared to God worship and that's more hypocrisy. They pretend they're worshiping the Creator when in actual fact they're worshiping Gods. The Creator is not a God. He never claimed to be a God. He's your Heavenly Father Who really cares for mankind and is forming a Kingdom from mankind. That Plan has not ceased. It's about to be completed and I'm looking forward to the day but not until *Matthew 24:29* or **Mattithyah 24:29**, as it should be, is completed. These are the nuclear wars that darken the sun. Those are very close to us now.

13 Russia and America, they're fighting each other in Syria right now. When they start fighting each other directly, you're going to see China get into it, along with the other nations. You'll see a third of the people killed by these nuclear wars as **Revelation** shows. It gives you the colors of the mushroom cloud there in that chapter. It's in our Book *The Mark of the Beast*.

14 That *Mark of the Beast* was written in 1976. Kohan Benjamin Crouse Hawkins will have you some things on that, that I told him this week to work on. But 1976 which is 39 years ago; thirty-nine years ago is when I published the Book. I, we, The House of **YAHWEH** published that Book and sent it out. There weren't very many of us then. I think there were only 13 left in the House and we were being persecuted severely at that time.

15 It got worse afterwards as **YAHWEH** promised it would and I became the worst

hated man on the face of the earth and was proven in their courts to be the worst hated man. And I knew I was going to be because that's what the Scriptures show that I would be for telling the Truth. It's the same reason they hated the Savior because He exposed their sins as **Yahchanan 15:22-23** says.

16 He says in **Isayah 65:4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** Halloween. Now the pope wants to start calling that 'holy-ween,' 'holy-ween.' And they have the 'holy wieners' by the way, the 'holy wieners' for those who can't eat vegetables. I'm not kidding! They're organizing this thing. This is a moneymaking scheme. It has even surpassed December 25th, the lie of the sun God Baal, December 25th.

17 Anyone can look these things up. December 25th was chosen because it was the sun God Baal's birthday. And they pretended that it was the Savior. They don't use the Savior's Name. They took His Name out and replaced It with two Gods, Jesus and Christ. That's in English. Zeus and Krishna. All these things can be checked out. Most any encyclopedia has them.

18 I remember years ago *Compton's Encyclopedia*. I was selling, as a young man, I was selling it and the *Hertel Blue Ribbon Bible*. But *Compton's Encyclopedia* had all of this information. *Britannica* did too. The Catholic Church bought out Compton so probably, most of that stuff is probably deleted but if you get an old copy you would get this information before they took it out. They have a way of doing that.

19 They took *The Book of YAHWEH. Isayah 34:16, Search out The Book of YAHWEH and read...* When they removed the Names YAHWEH and Yahshua from the Holy Scriptures, they put Lords and Gods. They were changed in the only "authorized" version that the king would authorize, the *King James Version*. That's a rendition

of *The Book of YAHWEH* that was in The House of YAHWEH. *The Book of YAHWEH* says **The House of YAHWEH, Psalm 23, I will dwell in The House of YAHWEH** but in the *King James* it says *house of the Lord*.

20 Well the Catholic Church, the Roman Catholic Church admits to removing these Names from *The Book of YAHWEH* renditions. Not *The Book of YAHWEH* but the renditions of *The Book of YAHWEH*. *The Book of YAHWEH* didn't come back into effect until 1987 and it's here today. It's here to stay too! Satan won't destroy it anymore nor the House. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

21 The House, Yahshua said this time the gates of hell will not prevail against His House. The Only House established was with Yahshua as High Priest and the Branch, the one called the Branch. **Zecharyah 6**. If you've got the *Yisrayl Says...* Program on your computer, you can find this. That's a very needful Program for everyone. You can get it on your telephone now. Yeah. Just type in any question and push a button and the answer comes up to you, all the research I've done for forty years.

22 That Book, *The Mark of the Beast*, I was writing that forty years ago. Forty years in the wilderness, does that ring any bells? You know Mosheh? Forty years in the wilderness. He trained for 40 years before YAHWEH would send him back to get the people. He became very humble then. He decided he wasn't able to do it and YAHWEH said "I know you're not but I'm gonna help you." Here he was 80 years old and he could still get out of bed! [laughing]

23 Someone said that hop, skip and jump... Oh I got the sack. I've got to show you this. I slipped that in so I wouldn't forget it. [showing bread sack on monitor] *The Kingdom of YAHWEH is just a hop, skip and a jump away!* [laughing] Referring

to during the Feast when I got very joyous with the young children up here on the stage and I was hopping and skipping with them! More than they were I think. When you get as old as I am, you're not supposed to be able to do such goofy things. Now they're wanting it on television. They're wanting to put it on television so if you don't have any objections it's going to be there, **YAHWEH** willing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 Now this one was on the bread sack this morning, the Sabbath bread which I hope everyone is enjoying with us. Rich or poor, come and eat. There is no price. But this one was on something special that they gave me this morning. It says, *We used to miserably seek after silver and gold, now we are joyfully satisfied with One Sent.* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 One Sent. Well, for those who don't know it, that's a Prophecy prophesying the One Sent who the High Priest Yahshua Messiah spoke of. He gave Prophecies galore on that and He sits as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. **Hebrews 10:21**. Teaching them what? **Hebrews 10:16**. Putting the Laws of **YAHWEH** in their hearts.

26 Well weren't they "done away with"? Yes, they were by the pope and all the world and that's why they're in such a miserably mess right now. That's why sickness is being spread all over the world. Thousands and thousands of children being born with cancer and all kinds of STDs. Yes, cancer is an STD. Believe it or not. It's being transferred from one family member to another, one person to another. And they know this. They know it but they don't want to tell the people for some reason.

27 This article I have, you can get it on the Internet now, just look up ebola. But it's an STD now and they know this for sure. The scientists have pinned it down. They've proven it's an STD and that it remains in

the blood. And you can spread this as long as it's in your blood the article says. And that's what I want you to see here.

28 **Isayah 65:4**. **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's Halloween. They used to call it All Saints Day. They had too many days they were taking off, too many of their saints they were taking days for; so they wiped all of that out and they said, "Let's just take this one day and make it all saints day and we'll worship all these dead bodies." There's nothing left there but bones now and they're about gone too but they're still worshipping those people. The dead know not anything your bible says.

29 The secret to Salvation is believing the Holy Scriptures, not like Christianity now. They say "only believe." The Savior said "Only believe" speaking of someone He was about to heal and told him "only believe." They took those Words and turned them around where they say "Believe only." And that's what the world wanted to hear. They wouldn't have been deceived if they hadn't because **Luke 24:25** says you're fools if you don't believe all that **YAHWEH's** Prophets have spoken. And live by those Laws. Yahshua said, "Don't even think, don't even think that I've come to destroy the Laws." Which means somebody was out there trying to convince people that He was going to destroy the Laws.

30 Well the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes who are now Catholics on the seven hills of Rome, to them **YAHWEH** said, "I'll take you beyond Babylon." Well He did. He took them to Rome and gave them free will. And that's where they are now, changing the Laws and telling the world what to think. You saw a great example of that, ruling the world through the 'Supreme Court' of America. That's the reason I say it's not democracy anymore. It's hypocrisy. They're pretending that they're keeping

church and religion and politics separate but they're not. They're teaching all of this in the schools but you can't put the Ten Commandments in the school. That's teaching religion. They say, "Sodomy is not a religion." It is! It's shown in the Scriptures to be their religion.

31 Sodom and Gomorrah were both examples of **YAHWEH's** Eternal Fire that He has in reserve. And Yahshua said He's going to send His Malakim right after the nuclear strikes that darken the sun, then He's going to start His Kingdom. He's going to actually put it in action to rule the world and then the universe. But He says He'll send His Malakim and they will search out and get rid of all, all who are unrighteous, all who are evil, who follow the evil of the Gods. **Genesis 3:5**. Do this and you'll be like the Gods, evil. That's in your own bible. It's even in the *King James Version*, the altered rendition of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

32 **Isayah 65:4. Who assemble and spend the night...** Right now they spend the night trick-or-treating. That's the thing that's catching on big time. We've had people leave The House of **YAHWEH** because we said no, we don't participate in God worship of any kind and this is God worship.

33 Notice the rest of it. ...**keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things is in their vessels...** In the blood.

34 This article, if you'll look it up and read it, I don't want to take the time to read it now, but if you'll look it up and read it, it shows you it's in the blood. It comes from unclean animals and specifically names the pig, the swine. The broth is in their blood and they can give that ebola to anyone as long as that stays in their blood and they don't know how long that it stays in the blood. They had a guess of 62 days but

then another group of scientists say that's a bunch of baloney. They said it stays much longer than that and they proved it. But they don't know exactly how long it will stay. It looks like it's staying from generation to generation is what I see. That's what I see in the Scriptures too.

35 **Verse 7**, you might pay attention here. **Verse 5** first. Notice that these people are 'holy' people. **Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** So this is a religion that's teaching this, teaching the people to do this. It came from Egypt. This Egyptian religion that now sits on the seven hills of Rome has never stopped since the twelve tribes brought it out of Egypt. They spread it to the entire world.

36 And then **verse 7**, it shows the word **iniquities**. You need to remember that word because we're gonna see quite a bit of that in the next few sermons here.

37 In this time of escalating explosive troubles, the secret to Life Eternal is being preached again and offered to the world again. It's actually being offered to everyone who **YAHWEH** is proving. That's the reason the persecution is here too is to prove.

38 Let's turn over to **Micahyah**. If you're carrying a *King James Version*, that's *Micah* in the *King James*. Micahyah has **YAHWEH's** Name on the end, that 'Yah' and that's the reason it was changed. We have a bunch of new people here today. Praise **YAHWEH**. Welcome! I hope to meet you one day. We also have, I was told this morning about 18,000 watching this live right now. Right! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's probably more than that now because the numbers are going up pretty rapidly because of different reach-out programs that **YAHWEH** has.

39 We are going to win this battle. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **YAHWEH** shows

that. That's the reason I know it. And we are going to be protected. The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be protected. They would have destroyed The House of **YAHWEH** a long time ago if **YAHWEH** had not been protecting It. They would have killed my family in Oklahoma if **YAHWEH** hadn't of protected that family and He shows that He did.

40 If you remember, the same thing occurred with Yahshua Messiah. When He was born, then the 'righteous' king of Yahdah sent his soldiers out and killed all the firstborn up to two or three years of age in hopes of getting rid of Yahshua. And **YAHWEH** said, "Take Him to Egypt and raise Him there." Well, that Prophecy showed that He would call His Son out of Egypt. He already predicted all of these moves.

41 Now, think of that how **YAHWEH** could predict and cause His Prophets to write about this before it ever occurred, thousands of years before it occurred. And He had His Prophets write about it and say, "I'll call My Son out of Egypt." Well, He had to get to Egypt first but He had to be born in a certain place where Zebulun, the tribe of Zebulun of Galilee was. He had to be born there. But then He was called out of Egypt so He had to go to Egypt. And due to the hatred for this Child, knowing Who He was going to grow up to be, Satan really wanted to get rid of Him quickly.

42 She wanted to get rid of me. That's the reason they had a so-called holocaust in Germany. And Hitler in his own words said he was doing the bidding of the Catholic Church in killing all these people. My ancestors were slipped away, brought to America, came in directions you wouldn't believe and on land that we're sitting on today and didn't even know it! It's so amazing how it all took place and now we're seeing all of it. Don't forget to look up the numbers in all of this.

43 But now, He said in this time of trouble when we're having diseases everywhere, spread throughout the earth; that was predicted. Yahshua Himself predicted it but it was predicted by **YAHWEH**'s Prophets before that. Also **Revelation 9** shows them along with the nuclear war that will darken the sun and cause mighty earthquakes to take place. Now that's in addition to all the drought, the mud, raining mud and hail.

44 Abilene, I keep thinking of them praying for rain and they got \$800 million in hail damage for praying for rain. I said, well why don't you limit your Gods. They just don't know what you want. They're sending you water and that's about as smart as they were when they were on earth living too. [laughing] I said, if you're gonna ask your God for rain, why don't you ask him for say three inches and see if he fulfills that request. Give him a particular number to go by and see if he can do it. If he can't do you still want to trust him for Salvation? I mean that's a pretty serious thing. It's more serious than a few drops of rain.

45 But if he can't answer your prayer there, why would you put your life in his hands? And that's what they have done. And **YAHWEH** showed in the first three chapters of **Genesis** this is what was going to take place. Four chapters, the first four chapters of **Genesis** show you this. We'll be covering it in detail as we continue here.

46 But in **Genesis 3**, Satan comes and says, "Has **YAHWEH** said this?" And Eve said, "Yes, He said this." And Satan said, "Well you're not going to die. You have an eternal soul and you won't die because you can't die." You're gonna be like the gassy Gods somewhere out there.

47 Well, Satan let her believe this and they're still believing the same lies today even though the Savior Himself says you're going to perish. **I Yahchanan 3:15** says that no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in

him. He didn't name everything there but he said no murderer. That means you don't have Eternal Life and it's going to perish. You're going to perish. Malakyah says it's going to leave them neither root nor branch, the sinners, the ones who keep practicing breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws.

48 He says in **I Yahchanan [John] 3** that either you practice Righteousness and become Righteous or practice sin. And anyone who practices Righteousness is classified as Righteous in that chapter. Those who practice breaking those Laws are classified as belonging to Satan the devil. Anyone can read this. Any Christian can read this in the *King James Version*. It says the same thing. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous but those who practice sin are of the devil. You belong to whom you obey **Romans 6:16** says.

49 Satan says, "Do this and you will be evil like the Gods." Showing that the Gods are evil. If you practice Righteousness, you will be as **YAHWEH** Himself and can enter into the City of **YAHWEH**, into the Kingdom as **Revelation 22:12-14** says. The Savior is doing the speaking and Yahchanan wrote it for us. Blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to enter into Life. All the rest are cast out **Mattithyah 13:41** said.

50 Write that down and read it later. **Mattithyah 13:41-42**. He says I'm going to send My Messengers. The *King James Version* wrote *angels* as if there's some kind of spirit being up there that's going to come down and do all this Work. And that's another falsehood. **YAHWEH** is working through man. Man is going to do this, the sons of man. Yahshua said, "I'm the Savior because I am the Son of Man, because I'm the Son of Man." He couldn't be that if He was anything else. He couldn't be the Son of Man Who paid for our sins, our past sins, He couldn't be unless He was the Son of

Man. That was the Prophecy of the Savior Yahshua Messiah.

51 If you will believe all that **YAHWEH's** Prophets have spoken and follow me in this Program in the next few weeks, next few weeks or months and remember what I bring today and remember what I bring next week and so forth and put it all together, you'll start understanding the Holy Scriptures. But it's here a little and there a little. And you don't read it like a book, like a storybook. You've got to search this out and you've got to put it together. And you've got to know what goes where. You need Inspiration also. Yahshua said flesh and blood only have not shown this to you. Which means **YAHWEH** was inspiring Kepha to believe what Yahshua had told them, had taught them in Galilee.

52 Well here in **Micahyah, YAHWEH** said in the Last Days. The Savior called this the Last Generation in **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24:33-34**. He said that generation is not going to pass until all of this is fulfilled. And He showed in **verse 29** that that was the time period of the nuclear bomb that could darken the sun. We're there. We're here. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 And the means of darkening the sun began in 1934. Knowledge was increased that brought about that means of darkening the sun, the nuclear bomb. Knowledge was increased starting in 1934. There were two events in 1934. The last Witness was also born in 1934. All three of those things had to be in this generation for this to take place because the last Witness is prophesied by the Savior. The Savior is the One Who's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** Who we're fixing to read about. He's the One. He's the High Priest. That's **Hebrews 10:21**. He's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. And I think the *King James* says *lord's house* because they removed the Name, **YAHWEH**.

54 Get you a *Book of YAHWEH*. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. It's here again. It's here for you. **Isayah 34:16**. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH*. *The Book of YAHWEH* was taken from you as Prophecy said it would be. They actually destroyed the temple, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians did. They sent their general Titus to destroy the temple and remove all the artifacts and take them to Rome. The arch of Titus. Look up Titus. All you've got to do is look up Titus, General Titus. He took everything to Rome including *The Book of YAHWEH*.

55 It was still there and people had been fighting to get it into the hands of the people. They had an ulterior motive. They knew it would sell like hotcakes and they were gonna make a lot of money if they got this printed and out to the people. That's the reason they wanted to get it there. I think there were a few that **YAHWEH** inspired to push it but the most of it was money.

56 Others weren't. The British Bible Society, they actually were used to pass this out. That's where I think my family got the first *King James Version*. The bible was kept hidden from the people; that is, *The Book of YAHWEH*, for over 1,500 years by the Roman Catholic Church. The same evil religious organization that follows, that worships, serves the Gods, being like the Gods, evil, today. And they worship them as saints. They call them saints and they pray to them hoping to get a prayer answered. They haven't yet. They haven't gotten any prayers answered so far. They get hail every time they ask for rain. This is the joke. It's almost like a joke that Satan is playing on mankind, showing how stupid he is and how that Satan can just maneuver him every way that she wants to.

57 Well, **YAHWEH** says she can't do that to His House. Right! And there's a great reason there. **YAHWEH** has a High

Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. He's the Son of Man but He has limited powers right now to help The House of **YAHWEH** and to help those who He wants as His Messengers. He called you here for that reason by the way. Yes! And you can become a Messenger of His.

58 And He said, I'm going to send My Messengers out. This is **Mattithyah 13:41-43** I think. And they're going to gather together those who are wicked, who are evil, who are filled with iniquity, who practice breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And if you look there, you'll find out that He's not going to fool around with the Lawbreakers. They're going to be cast into the lake of fire where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth, He says, in that time of trial period. Yes. **Revelation 20** shows the same thing.

59 I call it the Great White Throne Judgment where everyone who's ever lived will be resurrected and brought before **YAHWEH** to be judged. And those who have done wickedly, they're gonna be judged by their own works, He said. And those who will not practice following **YAHWEH**'s Laws, there will be neither root nor branch left of them.

60 Well, this Work came about in the Last Days. It had been stopped. It stopped with the Twelve Disciples, eleven of the Twelve Disciples, their deaths. The only record we don't have of the death is Yahchanan, which they translated John, who in 96 CE, in prison, was given this **Book of Revelation** to write for us so we could understand things that must shortly come to pass. *The Book of YAHWEH* was sealed to mankind. Sealed. Not only was it sealed to where they couldn't understand it, but it was sealed up in a vault where they couldn't get to it for over 1,500 years.

61 And **YAHWEH** named the fourth beast in **Daniyl 12, verse 7** on through the end saying they're gonna think to change

My Laws. They're gonna stop you from keeping the Feast Days and the Sabbath Days. **Revelation 12** and **13** show you, **chapter 13** especially, the two-horned beast with its Catholic and Protestant heads. And they're going to start trying to enforce certain things. They're already using their politicians to say, "Go to church on Sunday." Well, they're gonna try to enforce this and **YAHWEH** shows you this. He shows you in advance what is going to take place.

62 This is very, very close now. That's the reason the pope came to America in the first place, to get this started, to resurrect the so-called 'holy' Roman empire so they could have power to kill any of those who would not accept this mark on their right hands or their foreheads as **Exodus 20, 13** and **31** also show, those three chapters.

63 **YAHWEH** said in all of this The House of **YAHWEH** was taken away, it was destroyed, every stone removed as **YAHWEH's** Prophets said. Before this, if you'll look up to **verse 12, Micahyah 3:12** there, you'll see that Mount Zion was gonna be plowed like a field. Yahshua said not one stone was going to be left on top of another that's not going to be cast down. Now that so-called ended The House of **YAHWEH** at that time when this was done. Then they went out after the stragglers with the Roman army and they killed them. Many of them were taken to Rome and killed because they wouldn't stop practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They weren't persecuting Christians! These were Christians that were persecuting The House of **YAHWEH**. The House of **YAHWEH**, that is the Tree of Life.

64 There are two trees in that Garden remember? Two trees. The other one was flourishing as **YAHWEH** said it would, but now it's falling. The troubles it has created in these 6,000 years of sin, those troubles are now catching up with everyone and they don't know what to do. Political problems,

the weapons of mass destruction, they know that when they start there's a likelihood that no life would be left alive. And that's what the scientists are saying. Their own scientists are telling them. They don't know what to do so they're going to follow the Catholic Church some more, the ones that got them into this mess to begin with.

65 They're cut off from **YAHWEH** as **Isayah 59:1-2** says. Their help is in their Gods. Those are the ones they're going to pray to but **YAHWEH** says they're gonna be cursing their Gods because they're no help. **Isayah 44** and **45** show there is no power except **YAHWEH**. You will learn that. You'll see it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Everyone that's listening to my voice today, if you'll just pay attention to what takes place in the next few months, you're going to see the hell break loose all over the world. You're going to see they're groping like blind people in the dark. Did you ever go into a dark room and start trying to hunt the doorknob? Well, that whole house is a wall! Wall to wall! [laughing] Well, that's the way they are searching for answers and there are no answers for them.

67 The scientists keep saying, "We're gonna have a pill that will cure this." They've got them now. It was so surprising to me that over twenty percent of the people, twenty percent of the people in America are taking pills because they're crazy. These are for the mental problems. Twenty percent of them are taking pills. A big majority of that have got guns and they're wanting to kill someone. When they run out of pills or maybe they took too many pills, then they go out killing. This is always the mess they get into when they break **YAHWEH's** Laws.

68 There's no way that any man could run this earth successfully, successfully without **YAHWEH**. There's no way that a man or a woman could successfully run

a household without **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 That's the reason the houses, the families are broken up. There's disagreement. There's fighting. There's hatred. There's bickering and then of course the divorce. That's all coming with the Christian way that the Roman Catholic Church presented. Now, if that wasn't enough, if that doesn't show you enough and you think, "Well, this is democracy. The majority rules." You've got to be the craziest person in America!

70 The majority doesn't rule. The majority of the people do not want their children taught sodomy, the majority of them. And it's a huge majority that doesn't want this. So what does the Catholic Church do? They tell the 'Supreme Court' of America, "You get this law through and it's gonna be taught in the schools. And it's gonna be taught in the courts and they will enforce it. They'll enforce it with their municipal system." And that's what's occurring right now.

71 You think they can't enforce the Sabbath Day? They've already started. Not the Sabbath, the Sabbath is the Seventh Day of the week, **Exodus 20**. The Sabbath is the Seventh Day of the week. Sunday is what they're going to enforce. Sunday is the Lord's day, as they call it, and that's what it says in the Catholic bible now. *Remember to celebrate the Lord's day*. They changed the Commandment, Remember the Sabbath Day to keep It Holy, six days you will labor and do all of your work but the Seventh Day

is the Sabbath of **YAHWEH**. The Seventh Day. And he blessed the Seventh Day.

72 They say, well it's done away with in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. They call it the 'new testament.' **Hebrews 4** tells you a different story. It says they're lying. **Hebrews 4** says there still remains the keeping of the Sabbath for the People of **YAHWEH**. The *King James Version*, the *King James Version* changed it just a little but if you notice their center reference they admit it. If you notice the original translation in *The Book of YAHWEH*, it makes it very clear. But even in the *King James Version* you can see this

73 That's what Yahshua, our High Priest, is teaching in **Hebrews 10:16**. "I'm not only teaching this," Yahshua said, "I'm putting it in their hearts. And in their minds will I write these Laws." Yes. Did you know that was written by **YAHWEH's** Prophets before that, before **Hebrews**? Yes! It's a beautiful thing what **YAHWEH's** Prophets have written and they want to knock all that out and say, "The new testament is what we live with today. That's our new covenant." But it's not a new covenant at all! It's a continuation of the Covenant, the original Covenant of putting **YAHWEH's** Laws in their hearts and in their inward parts will He write them and they will learn war no more. **Micahyah 4:1-3**.

74 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Thirty-Five

YAHWEH Is In Full Control Of His Work, Showing To His House Detailed Prophecies In Numbers And Scriptures.

10/31/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Hey, you're wonderful! **YAHWEH**, look at this really close. You may be seated. Remember what you just did because if I can get through this sermon today you're going to find out why. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The world is going down. The House of **YAHWEH** is on the rise. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] I don't want to read much of this but I want to point out that *...pork intake is positively associated with incidence of cervical cancer, a disease also related to HPV. Pork meat or dietary factors associated with pork meat consumption may be involved in the development of HPV-related diseases.*

3 You saw this on the news but I want to bring it to your attention plus; sixty-seven percent of the people on earth now have this incurable viral infection. I think

more than that, but not less than that for sure. Sixty-seven percent, you can imagine more than half of the people you're passing in Walmart could reach over and touch your hand and give you this. Or you could get it off the towel they just picked up in front of you.

4 This is the reason that's shown in **Revelation**. Remember this. *Higher revenues...* This is the reason behind this. *Higher revenues from HIV drugs have boosted, since September, the market to \$9.48 billion...* I get sick just thinking about that number! \$9.48 billion, I said billion, b-i-l-l-i-o-n dollars. *...in worldwide sales...* Look on your computer for these worldwide sales. You'll see why they don't want to change. They don't want to keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. They don't want everyone healthy. "Who's going to buy our products anymore?" once that place is burned. Remember **Revelation 18**. Don't



turn there right now. I want you to get your mind on other things here.

5 Now if you just read the bible only or the bibles only and you don't have guidance and you don't know the Scriptures all the way through, you can't put it together. But if you'll listen closely to the sermons here you'll understand. Don't get up and walk around or walk out because you'll miss something that'll keep you from understanding this.

6 **YAHWEH** is controlling His Plan. From the very beginning He showed you this Plan. It wasn't meant to be completed until our time period right now. This sermon that the Great Deacon Yisrayl Abil brought, I thought this was great. I started to change my sermon to fit it and take his same title there that he named his! But The House of **YAHWEH** is coming into this time period with **YAHWEH**'s Guidance. And the Prophecies have prophesied every bit of this that's taking place right now.

7 Turn over to **Yeremyah 23**. I know you've read this hundreds of times. But in this one chapter **YAHWEH** shows, as He does by many of His Prophets, He'll show the world's work and then His Work right behind it. And we tend to forget **YAHWEH**'s Work and see the worst part. But this Work is going to bring all the things that **YAHWEH** has promised. He's going to bring it through you now, through you. You're His House. You're His Instrument that He's using. And He's going to bring this to pass through you. You're the workers and you always will be if you'll just hang in there. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 In **Yeremyah 23**, if you have a *King James Version* it's *Jeremiah*. They changed the name to take the Name "**YAHWEH**" off the end of it. **Yeremyah 23:1**. He says, **Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy...** They destroy. That's what they're doing

now. ...**who destroy and scatter the sheep...** Whether they're members of The House of **YAHWEH** or not, they're still **YAHWEH**'s sheep. And there is a potential as long as a person is alive, a potential for that person to turn to **YAHWEH**.

9 But Satan is leading the world today as you can see from Scripture. **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived by Satan. Well, she does that through her instruments. And her main instrument is the Roman Catholic Church. I was just told that the Roman Catholic Church has ties with 170 countries. And it just so occurs that 170 countries are figured into this great big business here, this drug business. There are 170 involved in that. Now how would you put that particular number together? You might ought to write that number down and look at it. 170 countries. I got the article but I don't want to read it today.

10 **Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture!** says **YAHWEH**.

11 Now **verse 27** shows this same bunch tried to change the Name, **YAHWEH**. They took It out, caused the people to forget It for the title Lord. They admit doing that. The Catholic Church admits doing it. There are no ifs, ands, or buts of who did it. They did it! They destroyed the temple and took *The Book of YAHWEH* along with all the wealth of Jerusalem. They destroyed Jerusalem.

12 They picked a time, if you'd put all this together and see, they picked a time to destroy Jerusalem. There were three million people who were keeping or trying to keep **YAHWEH**'s Feasts. They were in Jerusalem at that time that they picked to destroy Jerusalem. And they surrounded it. Then the armies backed off because they thought more were coming to the Feast and they wanted to get them all. They backed off. Some were allowed to escape at that time. And then they closed back in on it and they

butchered three million people before they destroyed the temple.

13 Now these are the kind of maniacs you're dealing with today, whose minds are screwed up from eating pork and fulfilling their lusts of sodomy. Their brains are so twisted, they can't give a civil answer at all from inside their heads. Now they are the ones running the world, leader of the kings of the earth today. He's leading them. 170 nations are tied to that particular church, which is situated on seven hills and leader of the kings of the earth. How much plainer could it be?

14 Well, woe to you, woe to you. This word **woe**, it means *is used to express grief, regret, distress, a condition of deep suffering from misfortune, affliction, grief, ruinous trouble...* Well, that's what we see throughout the world. We just saw that on television just now. And Jerusalem is still plagued with it. It hasn't stopped suffering. All this time there have been wars and fighting going on.

15 Now they say Titus put a stop to the wars in Jerusalem. Are they crazy? Do they not see what's going on there and has been going on all these years? He may have put a stop to it for one day. Until the people started moving back in and taking over again or fighting over who was going to take over. That's the attitude of the world. That's what they displayed in **I Samuyl 7-8**.

16 Well, woe to them. This is what He's saying is coming with this leadership that you're giving My People. And scattering My People, pastors who destroy and scatter My People. You're giving them grief, regret, distress, ruinous troubles. This is exactly what's taking place in the world today.

17 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People: You have scattered My flock, and driven them away...** Yes, clear way beyond Babylon.

18 Let's continue. **Verse 3, But...** Notice this now. This is going on clear up until The End and that's what it's speaking of here. **But I will gather the Remnant...** When is He going to gather the Remnant? Not at that time. **...gather the Remnant...** You are that Remnant brethren! You're the ones sitting here! That Remnant is going to be gathered from all nations.

19 **Verse 3, But I will gather the Remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them...** Where they were driven. **...and bring them back to their folds; homes, and they will be fruitful and increase.**

20 **Verse 4, And I will set up Shepherds over them...** Who are you. That's what you're training for right now, to be teachers, guides, counselors. Everyone needs a counselor in the House of **YAHWEH**. You need a counselor. Counselors over fifties, you know those counselors over the fifty, did you know they had counselors over them? And the counselors over them had counselors over them. You need counselors! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 You need supervisors on the job. You need supervisors to say, "This is what you need to be working at today." You need that supervisor to tell you. And then you need to humble yourself and stop thinking that supervisor is below you in some way or your husband is below the wife in some way or the wife is below the husband in some way. Get your mind out of that stupid attitude and get it to Yahshua Who humbled Himself. He put the lowest towel that He could get, the towel of a slave and started washing feet. That's the attitude you need.

22 You raise yourself up against your supervisor or your counselor and you're playing the part of Satan the devil who is raising herself above **YAHWEH**. She said, "I'm going to build my own house here and it's going to be above all these stars,

women. I'll have the women leading them." Well, The House of **YAHWEH** women, I guarantee you could lead. They can in Righteousness, but not the world. They're leading you into sickness and disease and death. So are the men as we just saw and just read. And it's multiplying. I've been telling you this for forty years as you just got it hammered in and shown in Scripture and in number, number and Scripture.

23 **Verse 4, And I will set up Shepherds...** Who are you. ...over them who will feed them; and they will fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither will they be lacking, says **YAHWEH**.

24 **Verse 5, Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** Then He shows you how He's going to do it. You've got to find this in Scripture and find out when this is going to take place. It's actually going to take place.

25 This rising up of a Righteous Branch, this doesn't take place until the Last Days. And that Branch builds The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. And **YAHWEH** tells Yahshua, tells Yahshua now, in **Zecharyah 6** He says, behold the man called the Branch. If you look to **Revelation 11** you'll find, hey this is the Branch! The Two Witnesses are Branches, Two Branches of the Olive Tree.

26 Go back to **Zecharyah 4** and you say, hey, what are these Two Branches? And then He tells you, this one Branch is going to branch out, the one who Yahshua is beholding. Yahshua is your High Priest. **Hebrews 10:21**. He's your High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Yahshua is guiding you. He's guiding you as a supervisor, as a teacher. That's what you're here training for under Him so He can use you throughout all Eternity in the universe, in this universe. **Genesis 1:26**

actually shows you the Plan of what you're going to be. Then **Psalm 8** expounds on that and shows you're going to be put over everything that the Fingers of **YAHWEH** have framed, which is the entire universe.

28 Well, here's how He's going to do it now. The Shepherds. **Verse 5, Behold, the days come...** That is they will come. ... **says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King...** You don't find where that is until you learn the **Book of Zecharyah, chapters 4-6**. In fact, the whole **Book of Zecharyah** is talking about it. ... **and a King will reign and succeed...** That's the first time The House of **YAHWEH** has ever succeeded.

29 The House of **YAHWEH** stayed in action for a short time with Abel. Abel was killed. Someone else had to come and take it over again. Finally it was killed and broken down and demolished. All the artifacts were taken to Rome. *The Book of YAHWEH* was taken to Rome. That's in their history, by the way. They admit it. They admit it. The arch of Titus if you'll just look you'll see it.

30 *The Book of YAHWEH*, if you look at **Isayah 34:16** it says search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. They changed it to *book of the lord*. The Catholic Church changed it and they admit they did it in the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*. These're their writings, catechisms. That's catalytic history and notes of their own priests.

31 **...a King will reign and succeed...** Succeed this time. The gates of hell, He said, will not prevail against it. **...and will execute Judgment...** That is Righteous Judgment. **...and Justice in the earth...** He will. Not now. So when is He going to do it? He won't take over until the bombs are dropped and the sun is darkened. That's when you're going to take over.

32 You're in training now and we are pecking away at this beastly system, the leviathan, as spoken of by Iyyob or Yahshub

that **YAHWEH**'s Plan will actually do away totally with at the end. Not now. It's a 6,000 year Plan. I'll show you that in number if you'll just pay attention. Get your mind open to hearing what I say. It's coming straight from **YAHWEH**. This Message is not mine! It's from **YAHWEH** Who sent me! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 **Verse 6, In His days Yahdah will be saved, and Israyl will dwell safely; and this is the Name that He will proclaim to them- YAHWEH Tsidqenu: YAHWEH OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS...** Never before, never before has this been enforced right here.

34 **YAHWEH** is our Righteousness not the Gods. The Gods are evil as we see in **Genesis 3**. Break these Laws and you'll be evil like the Gods. You'll know evil like the Gods. That's **Genesis 3:5**. That's what it says. Break these Laws, don't pay any attention to the Laws of **YAHWEH** and you'll be like the Gods. Don't that make you feel great to be like the Gods? Well, being like the Gods is what has brought what you saw on the news there just today, evil like the Gods.

35 **Verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt...** That was about 1100 BCE.

36 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl into the Protected Place at Abel...** That is, we're working from the Protected Place. And we'll bring them **...from all countries where they had been driven; and they will dwell in their own land...** Their own land bought with their own money. Yes, in their own land.

37 Now, where do we go here? Woe to them. And then look at **verse 10** now, **For the land is full of adulterers...** Now this is **YAHWEH**'s Work here from **verses 3-8**.

And then in **verse 10** He goes back to the work of Satan again here. **For the land is full of adulterers...** What is the land full of here? The same as under that leadership at that time. Where are they getting this leadership? Come and I will show you the sentence of the great whore, this great city that sits on seven hills, who brings forth these abominations to the earth. The leader of the kings of the earth, **Revelation 17**. Read it. Study it.

38 **Verse 10, ...Because of this curse the land mourns; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up. Their conduct is evil...** Evil like the Gods. **...whose might is not right...** Righteous. Righteousness, Righteousness. *I John* or **I Yahchanan 3:4** says sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. **Verses 7-8** say he who practices sin is of the devil. Yes, they belong to the devil. They don't belong to **YAHWEH**. He who practices keeping the Laws is Righteous. **Verse 10** says this is what sets **YAHWEH**'s People apart from Satan's people. The only group of people on earth today who keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws is The House of **YAHWEH**. We are the only people. "In the Last Days I will establish My House." In Jerusalem? No! In the chief of the nations. And in fact that time started in 1934, 1934. It actually started at that time.

39 I'm going to jump ahead of myself here. Look back to **verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives...** Showing this Work of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

40 Now, it started actually in 1933 with the conception of a prophesied Witness. That's the Last Witness who was born in August 1934, August. So I had to be conceived nine months before that which took it back to 1933, 1933.

41 Word #1934 if you wanted to look this up, I'll read it to you. Word #1934 it

says from #1933. So word #1933 is from #1961 and #183, which we'll read that next. Word #1933 says *supposed to mean properly, to breathe; to be...* That is, life, to be alive. ...*in the sense of existence*. Now this is what was promised in the beginning but then death came by sin through Eve, through deception. That's the same thing it's doing now but the whole world is deceived, **YAHWEH** said. And He looked and there was no one. And then He says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House. And a King and a Branch, they will work together," He said. "And they will bring forth Judgment and Justice throughout the earth."

42 Word #1933 says *supposed to mean properly, to breathe; to be (in the sense of existence), be thou, be, shall be, may be*. Word #183 from which this came has this requirement or has this gift. It says *A primitive root; to wish for...* It says wish for but the word is desire, to desire. ...*covet, (greatly) desire, be desirous long, lust (after)...* That is, speaking of life and what brings life, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. In other Scriptures it shows like in **Isayah** and **Yeremyah**, it shows the Last Days' Witness actually lusting after, breathing hard after, desiring the Laws of **YAHWEH**, staying up late, working, studying. Yes, it shows all those things would be. And this number here shows these same things, desire, lust after, long for, covet and so forth.

43 Now the word #1934 which comes from #1933, this word #1934 means also *to exist; be, become, behold, came (to pass)...* So it's a Prophecy that it's speaking of here. ...*cleave, consider, do, give, have, judge, keep, labour, mingle (self), put, see, seek, set, take heed, tremble, walk...* Now that's what the word #1934 means.

44 Word #1934 comes from word #1933 which compares to word #1961 and #183. I can't read you all of this. It's

a fourth of a page in *Strong's Concordance* but I want to go through some of it. Word #1933 compares to word #1961. 1933 is the year I was conceived. I was born in 1934 in the ends of the earth, Oklahoma. Yes, that's the ends of the earth, the last land. They had the Oklahoma Run if you want to look it up. That's where I was born.

45 I was named by **YAHWEH** Himself, spoken through the bowels of my mother which was a one-year-old child who was born ahead of me. My dad, bouncing him on his knee, never expected the answer he got. But dad said, "what would you name your brother?" And my brother said, "Buffalo Bill Hawkins." All of my family heard it and it was talked about constantly throughout my life; even up until my older brother died. My brother Jacob, he and I worked together as the Two Witnesses. This brother who named me, who **YAHWEH** spoke through, **YAHWEH** said, "I'm the One Who named you although you didn't realize it was Me but I'm the One Who named you" through my brother. Through the bowels of my mother, which would be my brother. All of those things are spoken about me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 Evil is the only thing that's spoken about the Catholic Church, who were the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians in Yahshua's day, who were the priests of Israyl that took over the temple by violence in Yeremyah's day and were prophesied to change the Name. Yes, it was going on right then. By the time Yahshua was born, they were killing people who spoke the Name, **YAHWEH** outwardly or who would keep the Sabbath properly. They were killing those people.

47 Well the #1961 which is comparable to #1933 means *come to pass...* A Prophecy come to pass. ...*beacon...* Remember that, a sign, a beacon, a flag in **Isayah** that He tells the Witness to raise up, a beacon.

...altogether, be(-come, accomplished, committed, like)... You like it. ...break, cause, come (to pass), self, require, to be, become, come to pass, exist, happen, an emotion (fear), a state of being... And that's in **Amosyah**, the same one that says **YAHWEH** will have no work except that prophesied.

48 ...in miracle accounts... And we've seen a lot of miracles. I never asked for miracles. I told **YAHWEH** I wasn't asking for miracles and I never have. But all I want is to be able to teach and turn people to Righteousness.

49 ...By using this verb... Let me go back a little further. ...The prophets used *hayah*... h-a-y-a-h ... to project [**YAHWEH's**] intervention of the future... Now that's what this word is that it's speaking of #1934 that comes from #1933 which is comparable to #1961 and #183. ...The prophets use *hayah* to project [**YAHWEH's**] intervention in the future. By using this verb they emphasize not so much the occurrence of predicted events and circumstances as the underlining divine force that will affect them... If you put that together with the dream He gave me not too long ago saying, "I'm in full control," remember that? So **YAHWEH** is in full control and they give the Scripture **Isayah 2:2**. I'm reading from *Strong's Concordance*. You can check me out. **Isayah 2:2**.

50 Well, everyone here knows what **Isayah 2:2** says. "In the Last Days I will establish My House in the chief of the nations." This is all given in this #1934.

51 ...The passage uses *hayah* to describe [**YAHWEH's**] relationship to his covenant of salt; (people) to set forth what is desired and intended. **Exodus 12:16**... Like in **Exodus 12:16**. Now that's when He brought the children of Israyl out of Egypt. Those children of Israyl who He brought out of

Egypt brought the Coptic religion with them.

52 The Coptic Catholics. You look into history and ask the question, well where did the Coptic Catholics come from? "Well I think it was just a monastery up in the mountains that it came from, some monastery." That's where the monkeys... I mean the monks!! I keep getting that word mixed up! Monks, where the monkeys go. And other monkeys... I mean children come following them.

53 They say when this started, this monastery when it started, it drew a lot of young children who became involved in their sins. The *Catechism of the Catholic Church* is not Scripture. The *Catechism of the Catholic Church* is given in this history of the Coptic religion. Coptic Catholics, that's what they are. The *Catechism of the Catholic Church* is files of documents that they dreamed up on their own and said, "Well this looks like the great thing to do. This is following this God. This God said this so let's do this." But it never came from **YAHWEH's** Prophets or the Holy Inspired Scriptures called *The Book of YAHWEH*. Read it for yourself. I'll have it in a letter very soon. I've got the letter written already. It's just a matter of getting it printed and out to you.

54 **Exodus 12**, this is coming out from that group that **YAHWEH** showed you in **Genesis 49**. He actually showed you this that took place in **Exodus**. He showed you this in **Genesis** and named all twelve of those tribes there and said, "This is what they're going to be in the last Days." No, they didn't disappear. They didn't get killed. In fact, they told Yahshua, "We're the seed of Abraham. We've never been in bondage." Did you get what they said there? They were the bonders. They'd never been in bondage.

55 They're the ones that were in control. They're the ones that had the great army

that killed and murdered all their enemies. They're the ones that gave the orders. They were never under arrest. They were the ones that had the police that arrested you when you kept **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath correctly. Yes, if you kept **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath correctly you would be doing it the way Yahshua did, serving people. Yes.

56 And you remember how they jumped onto Him and went to finding some way then they could murder Him because He and His Disciples were working to assist the poor, heal the people, feed the people. Five thousand people on one Sabbath Day He fed. That would take a lot of work for me and you. If you don't believe it, ask the crew at the cafeteria!

57 *...When covenants were made between two partners the formulas usually included Deuteronomy 26 and Jeremiah 7:23. One of the most debated usages of yahwah occurs in Exodus 3:14 where [YAHWEH] tells Moses his name... That's all in that word #1934! Where YAHWEH's Name is finally brought out, starting in 1934 when I was born. That Work had to be prepared. 1934.*

58 I could go on and on at this but I've got to show you something else. I'm going to jump ahead of myself here again. I was writing a letter this week and I got to the point where I was having to hurry and find a shut off place because I wanted to keep writing and writing and writing. I told the Kohans this morning that sometimes I would I could just come and stay here preaching all day and just keep it going to show from one end to the other the care **YAHWEH** has taken and guided to bring forth this Plan in the Last Days. This part of the Plan wasn't meant to be back then.

59 The only thing that was meant to be back then Whom **YAHWEH** brought forward was Yahshua Messiah Who wasn't born until 2,000 years ago, Yahshua Messiah.

He's it! And He laid the Foundation. He and His crew laid that Foundation and it wasn't accepted. It never was accepted until our generation. And **YAHWEH** showed that Yahshua would come riding a donkey and a donkeys' colt. Remember that? You're it! The donkeys' colt meaning we came from the donkeys of Yahshua. We're the donkeys' colts, led by the Branch. That's what He said.

60 Now, I was showing some dates from the beginning 4004 BCE. You can get these dates. I have about three or four sources, *Number In Scripture* and *Hertel Blue Ribbon Bible* which I told you that I used to sell. It had these dates right at the top of the page, still does. It may not have now because it was bought out by the Catholic Church and from what I understand the references were taken out of it. It had the best center reference available at that time. But the dates are given in it. Commentaries give the dates.

61 But the beginning was 4004 BCE if you want to write that down. I'm going to give you the time from then to the Prophesied Work of the Two Witnesses including the High Priest Yahshua Messiah. If you read **Hebrews 10:21** you'll see that He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. The Catholic Church, the *Catechism of the Catholic Church* admit they changed the Names. They took the Name House of **YAHWEH** out and put *house of the Lord* instead. **Hebrews 10:16** says **YAHWEH** will teach us His Laws and in our hearts and our minds He will write them. That's **Hebrews 10:16**.

62 The Catholic Church doesn't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. In fact, it teaches against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. In fact, Pope Francis says do not teach morality. You take away from the rights of the people and you've got to remember while you're taking away these rights that sexuality

is the practice of love. Now, what he's talking about is sodomy that creates STDs, fornication and adultery that cause deformed babies, that cause unwanted pregnancies that must be aborted, they say, murdered, that must be murdered. That's an act of 'love' to murder these children? To create STDs? Oh yes because they just love the Catholic Church and they want to bring all this billions of dollars into the Catholic Church. That's your act of 'love.'

63 And they will not repent of this. If you'll look at **Revelation 9** about **verses 19-21** you'll see they won't repent of their pharmaceuticals. Look it up! It's even in the *King James Version*.

64 Well, Yahshua will teach a different story. Let's turn over to **Hebrews 10** right quick. Yahshua is High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. **Hebrews 10:21. And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH:**

65 **Verse 16** shows what He will be teaching. **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts... Well, the Catholic Church and all Christianity say the Laws are done away with. Well, they are to them but they're not to us, not to YAHWEH's House. There is Salvation in The House of YAHWEH. There is no Salvation outside The House of YAHWEH. ...I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them;**

66 Look on down to **verse 24, And let us consider one another...** If you remember **II Kepha** says in the Last Days perilous times will come and there will be no love, only selfishness. That's what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:12**. Because iniquity shall abound, the love will grow cold.

67 Well this is an act of love, Pope Francis. Right here is an act of love. **Hebrews 10:24. And let us consider one another, how we may urge one another on toward**

love and... By. ...Righteous works... By Righteous Works. That's love.

68 **I Yahchanan 3:10** says that this separates, this love, the keeping of YAHWEH's Laws, separates the People of YAHWEH from the people of Satan. If you don't keep the Laws of YAHWEH, neither do you love your neighbor. Love is taught, by the way, in keeping YAHWEH's Laws and in this you can rejoice.

69 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching.**

70 **Verse 26, For if we sin...** If we don't keep these Days, if we don't gather together in front of YAHWEH, not forsaking the gathering of yourselves together. **For if we sin...** If you don't celebrate these Days at YAHWEH's House you're practicing sin. **For if we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins...** That's the reason YAHWEH, when He offered it to Israyl, the twelve tribes, and they refused it, they refused His Sabbath Days, He said, "You will never enter into My Rest." They turned it down.

71 **Verse 27, But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries.**

72 Now, He's talking about gathering yourselves together. In this same Book, look over to **Chapter 4**. And you see this offered to our forefathers, the twelve tribes, and you see them in **Hebrews 3:16-19** and then **chapter 4** on how they rejected it. They didn't believe. He said, they didn't believe.

73 Well, what did they believe? They believed in Easter, Christmas, Halloween, the worship of the dead saints as **Isayah 65:5** shows. They kept memorials to the dead. They call it 'All Saints Day' now. It used to be a saint for every day so they changed it and picked Halloween as the all

saints day, the biggest moneymaking holiday of the year. It starts tonight. Don't be a part of that council, brethren. Don't even get near it. Somebody said they'd already found candy laced with razor blades, broken razor blades, broken glass. Somebody sent some of it to the police department I guess.

74 **Hebrews 4** now. Remember He said don't forsake the gathering of yourselves together. He's speaking of the Sabbath Day. It's a sin if you don't keep the Sabbath Day. Now look at **Hebrews 4:8. Now Yahshua...** That's Yahshua the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** not Yahshua ben Nun. He didn't do this. **Now Yahshua Messiah caused them to Rest in obedience to the Law...** The Pharisees did not keep the Sabbath according to the obedience to the Laws. They kept it according to their handed down traditions and they made the Laws of **YAHWEH** of none effect, Yahshua said, by their traditions. Remember?

75 **Now Yahshua Messiah caused them to Rest in obedience to the Law...** According to the Laws. Do you know how He did that? Did you read how He actually practiced keeping the Sabbath? Serving other people! That's the way. He fed people. He healed people.

76 His Disciples were walking through the cornfield picking corn and eating it as they went. That wasn't breaking the Sabbath Day at all. But to the Pharisees, they jumped all over Yahshua and said, "Why are Your Disciples out there gathering corn on the Sabbath Day, breaking the Sabbath Day?" And Yahshua said to them, "Don't each of you have a donkey? And don't y'all take him to water when he's thirsty on the Sabbath Day? Don't you circumcise your children on the Sabbath Day when the eighth day falls on the Sabbath Day? Don't you see that is keeping the Sabbath Day? It's not breaking it."

77 He was trying to explain to them

but they couldn't get it. They didn't want to get it. They wanted to keep on with their own traditions making the Sabbath a yoke of bondage which no one could keep. That was the idea. They were hoping they would turn the people from the Sabbath. They were trying at that time to stop them from keeping the Sabbath.

78 You can't teach nonsense like that and expect people to obey such a thing. Carry a needle on the back of your hand so many paces and then you've got to change it and put it on your elbow or stick it in your nose or something to carry it further. This is stupidity! But those are the handed down traditions, the Talmud that they handed down.

79 **Verse 8, Now Yahshua caused them to Rest in obedience to the Law spoken of by YAHWEH in a day previously.**

80 **Verse 9, Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the people of YAHWEH,**

81 **Verse 10, For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works...** From his own works not from **YAHWEH's** Work. ...as **YAHWEH did from His.**

82 **Verse 11, Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief.**

83 Read again **Deuteronomy**. Well wait a minute. **Hebrews 4.** (Let me find it here right quickly.) Go to **verse 12, For the Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets, is living, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing...** Now, this is Yahshua and the planned Work that **YAHWEH** is showing is going to take place at the end of the days with a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**piercing even to the division of body and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.**

84 **Verse 13, Neither is there any**

creature that is not manifest in His sight; but all things are naked and open to the eyes of Him, with Whom we must give account... All things that He has created.

85 The two-edged sword, I want you to get that right there and tie it in with the Work in the Last Days. Where do you find that two-edged sword? Does anyone remember? **Revelation 11**. The Two Witnesses. **Revelation 11**. The Two Witnesses. He says to rise and measure the temple. You need to get you a temple booklet and start studying that because we're seeing the wall. If you noticed that wall again on the news, we're seeing this now. I do believe that this is it. So get the temple brochure and read about that wall. That book was written several years ago but it's finally coming to pass.

86 Now, **Revelation 11:3. And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** At the time the temple will be rebuilt.

87 Now **Revelation** was written in 96 CE. It was about 16 years after the temple was destroyed. It was destroyed in 70 CE. And He's speaking of a time when it would be rebuilt and He gives the Witnesses here the job of measuring this. And then bringing forth the Prophecy of Yechetzqyah which we did. We've got it and we've got a temple model of it. All of this has already taken place but it's in reference to the Two Witnesses who Yahshua described as bringing forth in the Last Days a two-edged sword.

88 In **verse 3** now, He says, **And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** Their Prophetic duty in that time period, that generation. ... **and they will foretell events...** These are the same two Daniyl saw in **Daniyl 12:4**. "I saw two others in that time period," he said. Close the book, which it was closed. It was taken to Rome and held captive for

over 1,500 years. Didn't even come out, you couldn't find *The Book of YAHWEH*, not a *King James Version* or anything until the 1600s.

89 Think of that! But **YAHWEH** brought it back. He brought back renditions of *The Book of YAHWEH*, brought it to the ends of the earth to give to my mother and my dad who read it to me nightly. Every night. I can't remember a night that we missed. Nightly. Every evening after sunset by the kerosene light, we read. We didn't have electricity. We didn't have toilets in the house. We ran to get our water. We had "running" water. We ran to get it with a bucket! All of that took place in my lifetime.

90 And there are many people here who lived that way. I didn't know there were that many people here who lived in the days when there weren't inside bathrooms but they did. And they've come forth telling me about it. Missouri, Oklahoma and Texas, they all had outside bathrooms up until about the fifties I think. They started to come inside before that but poor people didn't have them.

91 Okay. They foretell now the events at that time. They're going to do a Work at that time gathering the people together and putting the Laws of **YAHWEH** in their minds and in their hearts will they put them there. ...**foretell events about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days...** That's three and a half years. ...**those cast about with darkness.**

92 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees...** You have to go to **Zecharyah 5 and 6** to find out about the two Olive Trees. ...**and, as it were, the Two Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** The same place shows you about the two Lamps of the Lampstand, the branches. ...**ministering for the Father in the earth...** Ministering for **YAHWEH.**

93 **Verse 5, And if any among them**

determines in his mind to commit sin, the every Word of YAHWEH; the Laws and the Prophets, like the two-edged sword of fire... Remember that from Hebrews there? You just read it. Do you remember it? Get your mind on it now! ...the two-edged sword of fire, proceeds out of the mouth of the spokesman of them... He is one of the Two Witnesses. ...and he devours their enemies; and if any among them should continue to commit sin, in this manner it is binding for him to be destroyed.

94 Now, I want you to go to **Deuteronomy 12**. Now we were speaking of keeping the Sabbath, keeping the Sabbath. And **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy** to you, to all, this is what we're teaching, the Laws and the Prophets.

95 **Deuteronomy 12:5**. **But you are to seek... Seek. ...the Habitation of your Father...** Now if you remember Yahshua our High Priest, He said seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's **Mattithyah 6:33**. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. Well, the religions don't seek that at all. We're the only ones on earth who seek **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

96 Right now you're classified in Scripture, you, my friend, are classified as the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. We are the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

97 **Deuteronomy 12:5**. **But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which**

Right now you're classified in Scripture, you, my friend, are classified as the Kingdom of Yahweh. We are the Kingdom of Yahweh!

YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name--and there you must go.

98 Now look at **verse 7**, **There, in front of YAHWEH your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice...** That's a Command to go to **YAHWEH's** House and rejoice. Now **YAHWEH's** House was established in the Last Days as He said. **Micahyah 4:1-3**. **Isayah 2:2**.

99 From the time of creation 4004, write this down please. That's the time of creation, 4004 BCE. Until 1934, until 1934. You got that? If you add those, if you put one on top of the other one and add it up, you will find the number 5937. That's 5,937 and 5,938. Those two go together because word #5938 comes from word #5937.

100 If you look up #5938, now remember that takes you to the year 1934, if you look up #5938 it says this comes from #5937. That's what *Strong's* shows. Just like #1934 comes from #1933. Word #5937 means *a primitive root; to jump for joy...* Blows your mind, don't it? ...*exult...* This word **exult** means *to leap up*. Ah boy, that's what I want to do right now! ...*more salutation, to leap for joy, to be extremely joyful, rejoice*. Seek **YAHWEH's** House **Deuteronomy** says. There you must go and there you will learn to rejoice.

101 When I came through the gate down here this morning I had remembered last night that I hadn't looked up this number so I looked it up last night late. I got out of bed, went and looked it up. And it was a little hard to go to sleep after that. I was so excited I was wanting to leap for joy then!

102 But anyway, let me read you what the sign down there at the front gate says. And I didn't know this at that time when I told the Great Deacon Yeremyah Hawkins to make these signs. But it says *Learning to rejoice in YAHWEH's Righteousness starts here*.

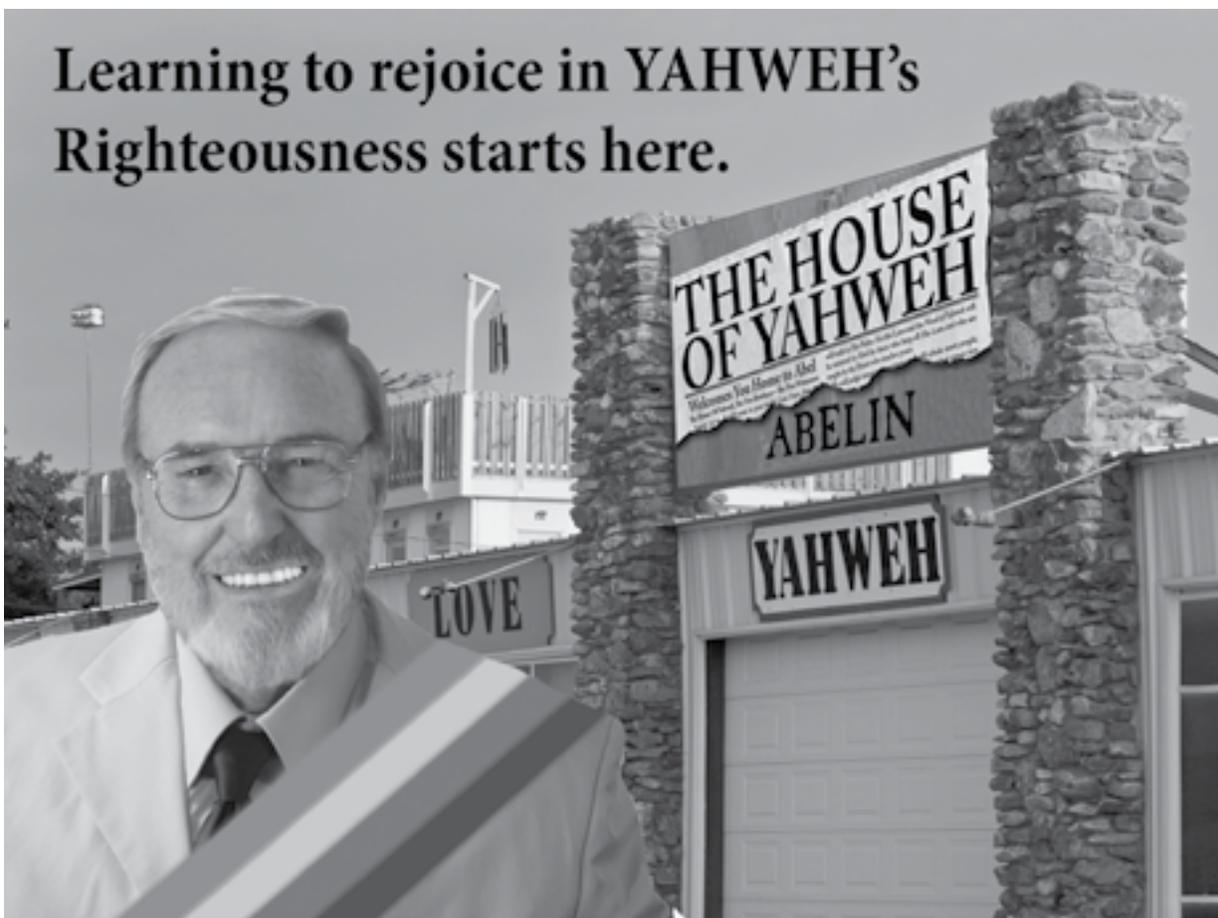
103 Well, that's exactly what this number

means. From creation up to 1934, that number adds up to 5938 which comes from word #5937 and it means to leap for joy, to rejoice, like the Command.

104 Well this just shows you and what I want you to get is that **YAHWEH** is in control. He's in control of this Work totally. He's leading it. He's guiding it. And He's letting us know like the sermon that the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins brought this morning, the information there and there's much more, much more to go on these numbers. But also the Prophecies which we'll get together again next week and cover some more of them.

105 Don't miss a Service. Don't forsake the assembling of yourselves together as the manner of some is. Come! If you have to crawl to get here, get here! Don't let anything stop you. Hear the sermon all the way through. What this is, is **YAHWEH** speaking to you to help you to overcome and to help you to know that He's here with you. His Eyes and His Heart are right here. That's what He says. When you keep the Sabbath you're keeping your Appointments with **YAHWEH**, those are the Feast Days and the weekly Sabbaths.

106 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Thirty-Six

Sickness And Disease: The Worst Ever For This Generation.

11/07/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There you go, that's right. Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The world is going crazy, gone crazy. The Passover is coming. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] Start thinking about Protection and leading a bunch of people out of this mess that they're in.

3 This is a great start. [showing bread sack on monitor] It's going to take a little time to read this but it's well worth it to you. *All the different foods we get to try, they are so tasty I'm not gonna lie. Come for **YAHWEH**'s special treat, it's pure and clean, **YAHWEH** doesn't miss a beat. Today **YAHWEH** is bringing Okie food from the Philippines, the ones who watched you teach on their screens. Now they are here, holding **YAHWEH**'s Laws very dear. That's one.* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 **YAHWEH** is calling His People

*Home, away from the hills of Rome. From all nations they will come, out of the wicked and evil ones... I'll put it that way. They used another word there! [laughing] ...**YAHWEH**'s Righteousness they will learn, taught by Yisrayl Hawkins how not to burn!... You're getting all that, right? We've got a song coming here!*

5 Another one, *We praise You **YAHWEH** that Your Teaching has fallen like rain upon a Branch and from that Branch upon his seed just as the rain is life to a plant so are Your Words okie-fied through Yisrayl Life to us... [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]*

6 This one, the U.S.A., what does it stand for? *We are the U.S.A.... Can you see that? [showing on monitor] We are the U.S.A.... Turn it over and here's what we are. United Saints at Abel! We're the real USA! Praise **YAHWEH**! I'm looking forward to that food today.*

7 Not all is well, not in the world anyway, not all is well. We're bringing sickness into the camp. We need to be very



careful about bringing sickness into the camp. We have sprays. Our shoppers, they spray themselves down, boots and all, their masks and everything. They spray the stuff they get before they bring it to you, before it's delivered to you. And they're very careful.

8 But we're still getting sickness brought into the camp and it's being passed around in the camp. This week there was a virus, a stomach virus. It kills enzymes, especially the digestive enzymes of your body. You need to replace them if you get it. That's the fastest way to get over it, to replace the enzymes. There are some other things. You can check at the health food stores and they'll tell you what the doctors say for you.

9 I'm really looking forward to this Passover because of the leading of **YAHWEH's** People out of Egypt. That's gonna take place again. Wicked Egypt. That's what the Work is doing right now, we're leading the people out of the Coptic Catholic religion that's now stationed in Egypt and also the seven hills of Rome. Coptic Catholic religion worships all Gods. **YAHWEH** showed His Power over the Gods when He brought them out and He's doing it again right now. You wouldn't be here if He wasn't.

10 The articles from this week, I never would have thought this would have went over like this. *Yisrayl Hawkins Proclaims The House of YAHWEH is Fulfilling Biblical Prophecy and Offers Proof...* And that thing in about the first three hours hit 63,555 people's homes. We're hoping before it stops it'll reach 75 million. That's the potential.

11 The one last week, *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter to Prime Minister Netanyahu...* That's up to 102,458.

12 And the other one for the week before that, *Yisrayl Hawkins Shows From*

the Bible What Sin Really Does to the Body... That one took off in a hurry too. 122,330 read that already.

13 This went up in Times Square. [showing on monitor] It's a picture of myself and Netanyahu if you can see it there. That will also be on the front cover of the magazine with that story. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 We're also at the top, see this now, see this. [showing on monitor] Google. We're at the top and at the bottom with one there in between. The one in between shows this woman Michelle Bachman. It says, *Michelle Bachman of Minnesota who joined Perkins on the program on Wednesday to share her view that biblical prophecy is being fulfilled...* She's trying to copy The House of **YAHWEH** there I do believe.

15 But anyway, the top one here at Google is *The House of YAHWEH is Fulfilling Biblical Prophecy and Offers Proof*. And then the next one on the same page of Google says Yisrayl Hawkins New Article, *There Are Many Prophecies Being Fulfilled in this Time Period...* That is great but it'll get greater when you hear some of this other.

16 Pat Robertson also agreeing with us again. He's got a pretty large audience, so I understand. *Pat Robertson says Halloween is the day when 'millions of children... celebrate Satan'...* This is Pat Robertson, and he is bringing out some truth about Halloween. They don't realize what they celebrate. They don't realize what they're doing. They're celebrating Satan he said when they play with these ghosts and goblins.

17 ...according to a recent survey from LifeWay Research... 21 percent refuse to celebrate the holiday and another 14 percent avoid the pagan elements... Well, you can't celebrate it at all and avoid the

pagan elements. The whole thing is pagan. It's like the Coptic Catholic religion.

18 We got... what was her name? Michelle Bachman bringing out almost the same articles that we have, that we did. We've got Pat Robertson also bringing the truth out now about Halloween. There's no telling what's coming next here!

19 Everybody that's in the vitamin business, be careful. *Thirteenth Holistic Doctor Found Dead...* This one allegedly jumped from a twentieth floor window. I don't think that was an accident. I think they're getting into the pope's money and it's not being liked too much.

20 There was one more thing here. I wanted to show you what all of this is leading to. But let me read you this one first. *Sexually transmitted infections spread by dating apps, doctor warns. Dating apps are causing a massive rise in sexually transmitted infections...* But don't teach morals now the pope says because that takes away the 'rights' from the people. The 'rights' of the people are to go out and create and spread these diseases so their babies are born deformed, without eyes, half a brain, half a head, no arms and so forth. Now these are the 'rights' that they have. This is Satan giving them these rights to bring forth this, in an effort to get rid of mankind, through sin and sin is what's bringing it.

21 These apps, you need to know what these words mean. This means application. You're filling out an application to do a

It's the pope's job. It's his mission, his goal, to turn as many people as he can against YAHWEH's Laws of Righteousness. It's our job to turn people to Them, and we're on the rise and he is on the fall.

certain thing here. App, that's what it means, application. When you go online and you do this, you're filling out an application to practice worshipping Satan is what you're filling out that application to do, to worship Satan.

22 The next word that goes with that is swipe. And they call it swiping on the computer or on the phones rather. I don't know anything about it and don't intend to learn. As the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins brought out, when I brought out the information about the computers and the 666 I decided then I was going to stay away from computers and just spend my time studying the old fashioned way. [laughing] I wouldn't have gotten into this. I would have avoided this. Only a fool would do this right here.

23 But the swipe, I don't know if you know what swipe means but it means to steal. It was used in Oklahoma a lot. I suppose it's still used but it means steal. So you're filling out an application here on the computer or phone to steal somebody's wife, his daughter or his son, something of another family. You're nothing but thieves when you do this. You're thieves who tell lies to get people to do what you want them to do. And you're following the pope from the seven hills of Rome when you do this. You should be teaching others not to do this. You should be teaching others to come out of this mess. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

24 And as a result they say from the application that you sign and the swipe, the stealing, you bring forth STIs. It says, *...Statistics from public Health England show there has been a considerable rise in STIs such as syphilis and gonorrhea...* Those aren't all, chlamydia too. By the millions, by the millions, it's risen by the millions here since these started.

25 This is Satan's job. It's the pope's job. It's his mission, his goal, to turn as

many people as he can against YAHWEH's Laws of Righteousness. It's our job to turn people to Them, and we're on the rise and he is on the fall. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

26 YAHWEH is hovering over His House right now He says. He's guiding It to bring the biggest gathering ever out of Egypt. This will be the second time. This time it won't fail. YAHWEH promises us that the Laws that we're putting in their mouths will not depart from their mouths nor from their children nor from their children's children forever He said.

27 ...*The Shocking Number of New STD Cases Each Year...* This comes from *Women's Health*. ...*Still think STDs are something that can't happen to someone like you? Here's a shocking reality check: Nearly 20 million new cases of sexually transmitted disease occur every year in the U.S... In the United States of America. ... That's over 54,000 new cases per day!...* And it's increasing. This is how fast the Roman Catholic Church is going down. As this rises, they are going down.

YAHWEH is hovering over His House right now He says. He's guiding It to bring the biggest gathering ever out of Egypt. This will be the second time. This time it won't fail. YAHWEH promises us that the Laws that we're putting in their mouths will not depart from their mouths nor from their children nor from their children's children forever He said.

28 *Deadly Viruses Mutating Faster Than Before...* It says. This is a new article from the Endowment for Medical Research.

29 You see the two women laughing in that picture there? [showing on monitor] They haven't got sense enough to mourn. Their brains are fried. This is talking about marijuana and the new marijuana swing like the sixties swing. Well, it's the new marijuana swing now along with applications to serve Satan.

30 *More and more prescription drugs...* Well, that's making the pockets fuller of the Catholic Church. I was reading. They're getting something like \$160 something billion a year from pharmaceuticals. They're bringing in the money and that's still not enough. They claim they're going in debt. They can't pay their bills.

31 I was told yesterday by one of the Priests or this morning maybe about a woman. Now this is a great example. It was a woman. I don't know anymore about it than that. It was a woman and she had a high paying job. She bought the cheapest insurance she could buy and she had to pay \$7,500 deductible. That's the part she had to pay to begin with at the first of going into a hospital with a disease. But she was having to pay \$750 a month for insurance. She said out of her big check, she's only bringing home \$350 every two weeks. And from that, she says, I'm supposed to pay my house payment, my car payment, my gas to go back and forth to that job. What do they expect?

32 Now this is the kind of world that everybody is getting into. You go into debt with a student loan that you never get paid back. You go in debt for a house that you never get paid off. Forty year loans? The ulcers will eat you up before those forty years are gone. Plus all these other things that you've 'got' to have like a television set in every room. You know, you don't

want to miss anything on that television set! Especially you want three of them in the bedroom! You've got to watch at least three shows of a night before you go to bed. I mean, you've got to make all these payments. There's so much you've got to pay for here. And she's got to do it out of \$175 a week. Her house payments are more than that. Her drug bills are more than that. Why? Because sickness is increasing globally.

33 More and more prescription drugs. *Major expenditure in the U.S. Prescription drug use increased... 51% of the population... in 1999-2000 to 59% from 2011 to 2012...* No wonder the Scriptures say in **Revelation 18:1-5** to come out of her so you won't be partaking of these plagues that she's offering through her 'no morality' teaching. That's what she's offering you. You can go online and make an application to her again and she'll send you another dose of them.

34 Chlamydia, do you remember when I first told you about chlamydia? It was on that stage right over there and I believe it was in either 1992 or 1993, I think. I know we had five doctors listening that day. We had a man from Young Living here also. And none of them had ever heard about chlamydia. And I told them this is going to be a dangerous killer because it leaves lesions everywhere it travels in your body. And it's gonna open the door to everything, every disease.

35 Well, right now it's opened the door to cancer. They're just now finding it. They're just now finding out that it actually causes cancer. *Chlamydia and Cancer: A new connection...* That they're finding.

36 *Virus behind oral cancer epidemic...* Epidemics, have you heard that word before? The Savior told you to watch for it in this generation. Disease epidemics that would be the worst ever in history. It would

take pretty much of a fool not to believe the Savior's Words now especially if you read any news articles concerning these disease epidemics we're having in this generation. There has never been a time like it.

37 Yahshua spoke that, the Disciples wrote it, 2,000 years ago. How did He know it was gonna be in this generation? How did He know they were gonna have bombs that could darken the sun? How did He know that we would be here in The House of **YAHWEH** teaching and He would be guiding us as High Priest 2,000 years after He said it? How did He know all that? That there would be a man named Yisrayl standing up preaching to all the world 2,000 years from the time He said it? Yeah, I think it would be somewhat of a fool to not believe it.

38 *...Researchers warn of an ongoing epidemic of oral cancer caused by the sexually transmitted human papillomavirus (HPV)... they find that while HPV caused only 54% of oral cancers...* I'm talking about oral cancer. Look it up. I'm not going to explain it to you. *...from 1998-1999, it caused 84% of these cancers in 2006-2007...* So you can see the rise.

39 *...“It looks like HPV-positive oral cancers are rising quite sharply in the past 10 years... That is why we say it is an epidemic,” study leader Tina Dalianis, MD, PhD, professor of tumor biology at Sweden's Karolinska Institute tells WebMD...* If anyone wants to read that, it's in **Mattithyah 24:7** and then **verses 21-22** if you'll compare these with it, they're the greatest ever. The greatest diseases ever are taking place at this time and they're getting worse every day.

40 *...HPV is a well-known cause of cervical cancer...* Well, I won't go any further.

41 *...Oral cancer is deadly...* Come out of her My People that you don't partake of

her plagues. These cancers, these STDs, they're part of those plagues. They're the plagues that this Coptic Catholic, Roman Catholic Churches are creating on earth. And they're getting richer. The money is flowing to them from the pharmaceuticals. That's what **Revelation 9** says if you want to read that with me. We're in this time period right now. **Revelation 9**. Around the great river Euphrates, you can see exactly what **Revelation 9** shows you is taking place and is going to take place and a third of the people are going to be killed in that fourth part of the earth.

42 **Revelation 9:20**. He says, **And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** Yes, as Pat Robertson said. He's one now, a Christian, that's converting and listening to The House of **YAHWEH** and he's saying, "Yes, these are demons you're worshipping." Well, it gets much deeper than that.

43 **...and Gods (elohim, teraphim)...** **Genesis 3:5** says be like the Gods, be like the Gods. Learn to be like the Gods and you can experience all kinds of death.

44 **...that they should not worship demons and Gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;**

45 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries... Sorceries**, that means *medication, pharmacy, pharmaceuticals*. It also means *witchcraft, druggist, pharmacist*. Come out from her, **YAHWEH** says. Be not partakers with her.

46 Rectal cancer rates are rising in young people. This is what's sad. And what's planted there one time may not show up for years or may show up in the next month.

47 Your vegetarian hotdogs, they're ruining the world. *Your Vegetarian Hot Dog May Contain Meat...* But it also may contain human meat. *...and Human DNA...* Yes, they've found it. These watchdogs, I'm so glad to see this. Yes, they're checking the foods and they're letting us know what's in them. Now that's not to mean they won't get paid off. The Catholic Church also has a way of buying out what they don't want.

48 *...Test finds human DNA in hot dogs, meat in vegetarian products. ...cutting edge genetic testing has found human DNA in some samples of hot dogs, and meat was found in a shocking number of vegetarian substitutes.*

49 *...Two percent of the samples tested positive for human DNA, and a whopping 66 percent of vegetarian hot dogs contained evidence of such contamination.*

50 *Research Journal Reports: Hot Dogs Linked to Leukemia, Brain Tumors...* Now this is what's wrong with the pope today. He may have a brain tumor the size of your fist already. Or he could have one as small as a dime or smaller than a dime and it could be causing him all this confusion that's taking place in his mind right now.

51 I feel sorry for the man because the chaos that's taking place in Rome right now is tremendous. I know you heard the news articles about the two books that have been written and they're exposing the Catholic Church and what it's doing and what it's done.

52 Well, these brain tumors, they created them. These are not supposed to be in mankind. These things were never supposed to be created to begin with. **YAHWEH** didn't create these. Man created these by first off rebelling against **YAHWEH's** Laws. If you rebel against **YAHWEH's** Laws and you commit things that He tells you to stay away from, it's gonna cause confusion He said. **Leviticus 18**. It causes confusion He

said. Don't do this. Well, how does it cause confusion? Your mind is what is confused so it has to get in your brain. This is what it's speaking of. He says this will get into your brain. And it will cause you to be confused to where you can't make sensible decisions and you'll stay angry like Cain and you'll murder like Cain. And that's what we see going on in that fourth part of the earth right now. Murder by the thousands.

53 It hasn't gotten any better. Afghanistan hasn't gotten any better. Iraq hasn't gotten any better. In fact, they are worse now than they were before they invaded them. You can't just go in and bomb a place and expect the people to change their minds and suddenly become loveable and merciful and start following your desires. You've got to teach them.

54 And that's the reason **YAHWEH** tells you in **Deuteronomy 6:7** to diligently teach this to your children. How often? "Well, one of these days..." Right? No! He says, when you rise up. How often do you rise up? When you go to bed. How often do you go to bed? That's your job to teach your children. He didn't say you must have children but He said teach them. If you've got them, your job, you're commanded to teach those children so they won't wind up in the hospital with something that comes from the seven hills of Rome. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 *...children who eat hot dogs once a week double their chances of brain tumors; twice a week, they tripled it...* That's how it's working. The hot dogs that you buy in town, they might call them kosher. And you say, "Well can you give me the ingredients here?" "No, it didn't come with the package." "Really, well how do you know it's kosher then?" "Oh the rabbi said it was." "What rabbi?" "Oh we don't have his name. The company's got that. They take care of all that for us but you can trust it's kosher. Just take my word for it."

56 *...the children of men who ate franks often...* They don't even have to eat them themselves. *...the children of men who ate franks...* They're talking about pork franks. *...had an 11 times greater risk of leukemia than normal.*

57 *...kids who ate the most ham, bacon and sausage had a tripled risk of lymphoma...* Brain cancer, brain tumors, they're increasing like STDs.

58 "Mad Cow Disease" From Pork... Now who would have ever thought you could get mad cow disease from pork? Pig, it eats everything. A pig is like a buzzard. Swine, they were made for that purpose to clean up the earth. Man is not supposed to eat buzzards. Man is not supposed to eat these earth cleaners, these vacuum cleaners that suck up this mad cow disease.

59 "Mad Cow Disease" From Pork May Cause Some Alzheimer's...

60 *Pork intake and human papillomavirus-related disease... International correlations suggest that pork intake is positively associated with incidence of cervical cancer, a disease also related to HPV. Pork meat or dietary factors associated with pork meat consumption may be involved in the development of HPV-related diseases...*

It all comes together. **II Corinthians 6:17**. Write it down. Surely everyone remembers that. **II Corinthians 6:17**. Read it for yourself. Come out from among them. Be you separate. Touch not the unclean and I will receive you and you will be My Sons and My Daughters, **YAHWEH** said, if you will do this.

61 The thing the world doesn't realize today is that in the grocery market itself, the butchers, they don't look at this stuff as being unclean. And the people who handle your pork chops handle your beefsteaks and your ground beef. And when they grind this stuff, the stuff that falls, the scraps, they all fall together and they don't throw that stuff

away as you've seen from the documentaries and the hidden cameras. They sweep it up and put it in your wieners. They put a lot of seasoning in there so you won't taste it. You won't even be bothered with the filth. You'll just eat the worms and all and it won't bother you at all, the taste won't.

62 In **Revelation 18** He tells you, **YAHWEH** tells you, He warns you, He warns you of these curses, these plagues. **Revelation 18:1.** He says, **And after these things I saw another Malak...** That should be a **Malak** or one or the same one as the strongest *Strong's* says. One not two Witnesses, but one right here. One.

63 **...a Malak come down from heaven...** That is, instructed from Heaven. Like Yahshua, He came down from heaven, that is His Character, everything came from heaven. That's what yours is doing right now. It's coming from **YAHWEH** in heaven. **...having great Authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.**

64 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

65 **Verse 3, For all nations...** Get that, all nations. **...have drunk of the wine...** It's global. Yes, all of this stuff is global. It's gone

...a Malak come down from heaven... That is, instructed from Heaven. Like Yahshua, He came down from heaven, that is His Character, everything came from heaven. That's what yours is doing right now. It's coming from YAHWEH in heaven.

to every nation. They can't avoid it. **...of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** The same acts of sin. **...with her...** This 'her' is the city that sits on seven hills. **Revelation 17:18** says and that woman whom you saw is that great city that reigns over the kings of the earth and **verse 9** shows she sits on seven hills. Seven hills. If you'll look up Rome, it'll tell you or look up the seven hills. Type it into the *Yisrayl Says...* Program and it'll give you everything you need to know from the Scriptures on it.

66 **...and the merchants of the earth have grown rich...** Yes, here's where the money comes in, in selling you all these delicacies that are filled with even human DNA now. They've got human in them as well as pig and whatever else. In fact, I don't know of the documentaries and the news programs that say this. The doctors say look at this and they'll show you ground beef. He says, "You don't know what's in that." And telling the people, "You don't know what's in that when you get this ground beef." I've seen this several times.

67 **...through the abundance of her delicacies...** That is, as one of **YAHWEH's** Prophets said, "You better stick a knife to your own throat when you start to desire this king's meat." Well, this is what he's talking about. Don't do it.

68 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins...** See that? Sins, which cause the plagues, which cause you to receive her plagues. **...and so that you do not receive of her plagues,**

69 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!**

70 And **verse 8** says, **...she will be utterly burned with fire...** She's bringing the nuclear war on herself.

71 Well, here's the way she makes the money and they're not going to repent of it. *Pork is not recommended for breast cancer...* No, it just makes it worse.

72 *The disease begins as blisters...* This is a new one, the hand, foot and mouth disease. The babies look like they're really hurting when they have this stuff and they're suffering. And do they care? Is there any caring in the world today? If the person has got money that he's taking to the bank, is he really concerned about the children he's put in the hospital or given these diseases to? The parents are suffering too. There's no word or thought of that or doesn't seem to be. And he goes to church on Sunday, pays the preacher. The preacher keeps his mouth shut. He doesn't want to fight the goose that lays the golden egg. You remember that story?

73 Well as a result of this we have confused minds. *China sends armed naval fighter jets over contested islands after U.S. warships pass-by. Days after a US warship sailed by contested islands in the South China sea; Beijing conducted training for its naval jets in the same area.*

74 *...The area is believed to be rich in mineral resources...* Oh wow. Fish too? Fish too!

75 Well, I know I'm out of time. I want you to protect yourselves. You really need to if you have to go out. I think shopping is more of a habit than a need. I think we could break that habit if we just tried hard enough. If I could take you back to Oklahoma when I was a young man, you would see. I was glad to see that tree that guy was sitting under on the news there. It made me think of that fishing hole where I sat reading the *King James Version*.

76 But I remember we had a wagon. If we went back to those days that would take part of the shopping away because it takes a long time to get there the further you live

from town! I know my mother would go to town about twice a year. I think the only other time would have been emergencies because I don't think she liked to go to town. Mother liked to stay home. She had all kinds of work that she did at home and she enjoyed it.

77 But supplies that we had, we didn't have a refrigerator so we didn't have to worry about keeping our wieners from spoiling! We didn't have electricity either. We had a wood-burning stove and we cooked on that wood-burning stove. There was always something. From the time she got up of a morning she'd put a pot of something on to cook that day. But as far as shopping it was a very simple diet that everyone had and the vegetables came from the garden. The fruit came from the fruit trees in season. She put up cans of stuff in the summertime that we enjoyed during the winter. She canned foods with a pressure cooker.

78 Be thinking along these lines if you have to. We do shopping for people so you won't have to go out there and take your children with you. I wouldn't take a child to town. There's just too much sickness going around. And you can get this stuff. They tell you, if you notice the commercials, the news, you can get it by touch, by sneeze, by most anything, any contact.

79 I told you about seeing this guy grab a towel off of the shelf and sneeze into it and put it back on the shelf on top of the towels. I can just imagine some woman walking up there and taking that thing and putting it on her face to see how soft it is before she buys it. It's the diseases and the non-caring people. Yahshua said because iniquity increases in this generation there is no love. There's no love for anyone else. There's illegal lust and concern for self; selfishness.

80 That's what the Apostle Kepha said

that the Roman Catholic Church was gonna put out in this generation, in the Last Days. It's coming from the leader of the kings of the earth which is the Coptic Catholic religion now called Roman Catholic religion that sits on the seven hills. Seven hills? What city do you know that sits on seven hills and is leader of the kings of the earth? He just visited America and America is doing what he told them to do. They don't dare to go wrong. They don't dare dispute his word in any way; at least and let him know.

81 He's the leader of the kings of the earth. Morality is forbidden to be taught in this organization. It was to begin with. It was never with that church. It never was with the Coptic religion. I intended, I had a full sermon to bring you, to show you how these diseases were in Egypt. **YAHWEH** said, "Follow My Ways and you won't suffer these." That was the promise He gave to the twelve tribes. Well, they didn't keep it. He found fault with them and they went to the hospitals and made their lives with the hospitals.

82 Well, there's a lot of money in the hospitals so the Pharisees, Sadducees,

Essenes and Herodians brought forth that way of life to bring money and it's never stopped. They still won't repent of it even today. These sicknesses are made. They don't just 'happen.' They're made. They're invented and they're coaxed into being invented.

83 They teach them from day one to the children. They put them in front of television sets that teach them to sin. If they teach them to sin, they teach them to get sick. They teach them how to get this sickness and disease. And then they teach them to take themselves to the hospital where the money pours into the pockets and is shown in **Revelation 9**, saying, they're not going to repent of these wars and they're not going to repent of these pharmaceuticals, the drugs that they're selling. The money is too much. There's too much money in it.

84 And they're going to do this right up to the time when the sun is darkened. And that's when we're going to gather, which may be this Passover. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Thirty-Seven

Excitement And Joy Of Being In The House Of YAHWEH Watching The Prophecies Come To Pass.

11/14/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Hey, you're looking great! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] That's the way! Hear them YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 After seeing that news you've got to be the most joyous people on the face of the earth, right? Wow! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We're sitting here with a bird's eye view. And YAHWEH said you will see it. And we are seeing it.

3 I should show you what we're doing first here, I guess. That got big attention right there. [showing on monitor] We released two this week. *Yisrayl Hawkins Makes Formal Plea To All World Leaders In Effort To Push World Peace In New Post This Week...* That really took off with a bang. It was up to 60,000 in just a few hours and a potential of 201,000,000. Right! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

4 Another one says *Yisrayl Hawkins*

Proclaims The House of YAHWEH Is Fulfilling Biblical Prophecy and Offers Proof... That is over 132,000 now.

5 I already told you about this one. *Yisrayl Hawkins Writes Open Letter To Prime Minister Netanyahu...* That's the picture you're looking at here. It's over 113,000.

6 Back to this one we turned out this week that I was so amazed by. *Yisrayl Hawkins Makes Formal Plea To All World Leaders In Effort To Push Peace In New Post This Week...* Now today, it's up to 10,949,421, big ones, big stations too. It's really great what YAHWEH is doing to show this not only to His House but the world leaders. And you can tell by what some of the world leaders say that they're up on what we're speaking here.

7 I got a map here for you. Now this one shows France, which is right here. [showing on monitor] (Let me see if I can get that a little bit closer. Don't want to get it too close.) I want you to see the



River Euphrates. It's right here and going up through Iraq. So this is the fourth part of the earth now. Look at this. Everybody really pay attention to this.

8 France is right there. There's the great River Euphrates. That fourth part of the earth is exactly what **Revelation 9** shows you there and we'll read that in just a moment. This is where **YAHWEH** shows a great number of people are going to be slaughtered and that is exactly what's taking place.

9 One of the things that's shown is the oil that they're fighting over. Each one of those little square boxes, if you can see them, I've got some of them circled, they're oil programs. These states, Saudi Arabia, Iran, Iraq, Syria, Turkey, Egypt, all of these are in that fourth part of the earth. But every one of these little square boxes here, you see them everywhere, they're dotted all over this, it's an oil program that's taking place that they're trying to protect there. You know, hurt not the oil and the wine. Well these oil programs are being pulled away by Russia and China. That is, they're in attempts to, to stop using the petrodollar. That's the United States. That's what keeps the United States strong and rich and the greatest builder of weapons on earth.

10 If it wasn't, if the United States hadn't been planned like **YAHWEH** planned it to begin with, it wouldn't be set at such a distance. Distance is safety. I've told you about the earth itself. Satan and the beings out there, some of them are the Gods that are leading these world leaders into war and retaliation. That's what you see right here in this thing with France. The Vatican is saying this needs direct global action and they mean killing, retaliation and vengeance and that's what they've been teaching all along since the days of Cain. And that's what we're seeing right now and the world is falling.

11 It's not getting any better. If this could have made it better, Cain would have been living high on the hog, right? That's Okie talk but that's the way it is. It's not going to get better. It's going to keep getting worse as **YAHWEH** says until one third of the people is dead over that fourth part of the earth right there. And it gives you the exact place. How would **YAHWEH** know that? How would a Prophet, Yahchanan who recorded this know this? How would he know that?

12 Wake up! Wake up! **YAHWEH** is talking to you. He's actually showing that to you. He's revealing these secrets, their secret plans. **YAHWEH** is revealing this to you right now to show you what sin brings. That's one thing. Remember **Daniyl 12:4** says knowledge would be increased. Now **YAHWEH** knew this. He showed it to you big time. He didn't show it to anyone else. We're the first ones to bring this out. Knowledge will be increased He said in this time period. And then Daniyl explained in this time period, this is going to be the greatest trouble on the face of the earth, the greatest time of trouble he said. Now surely you could put those two together.

13 The greatest time of trouble and that knowledge would be increased that Yahshua showed would actually invent the nuclear bomb that could darken the sun. There's no way you can top that right there. There's no way you can get around seeing it unless your mind is so clogged with sin that you can't even hear words coming through your ears. There's no way you can deny it.

14 The world is going to have an increase in knowledge. It's going to bring forth the greatest time of trouble ever. That's in **Daniyl 12**. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24** it's going to bring forth bombs that can darken the sun at a time when there wasn't even a firecracker! Isayah talked about the great hail that's going to wipe out most of

mankind because of sin. Hail. Of course that word doesn't mean hail. It means hail, okay, but it also means rifle fire. Did you know that? It means bombs going off. It means destruction. That's what we're seeing the first taste of, here, in that fourth part of the earth. And it's really getting worse.

15 And you notice they're threatening each other now with the nuclear wars. The Catholic Church is saying this is insane. I've told the pope he's insane for years. I've been telling the Vatican that for years and now they're waking up saying, "Oh yeah, this is insane." I'm glad you're admitting it!

16 Here's this map. It connects you a little closer to France where you can see the two. [showing on monitor] Italy and France.

17 The wars. If you'll turn over to **Revelation 9** and keep in mind the increase in knowledge that brings this about. The knowledge was increased. It would have taken sailboats how long to get from what is the United States now across the ocean? How long would it take them? Columbus had a number of days. It was humungous. They even got lost at sea back in the time when this occurred. Yeah, 1492.

18 Before that now **YAHWEH**'s Prophet was talking about this Babylonish land that wasn't established yet. And he said that's where The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be. Nobody understood it. Daniyl didn't understand his Prophecy. We're the only ones that do now because **YAHWEH** said we would. We would understand this and He opened it for us.

19 Daniyl says, "Look! Here are two people who I can ask what The End is going to be." And he told you that right there in that same chapter. He said, "I looked and I saw two others and I asked the one in linen and he answered." The one in linen answered Daniyl in a vision. How can you top that? Are you so stupid you can't even

see that? I'm talking to the world. I'm not talking to you. [laughing]

20 Well, here in **Revelation** we see what Daniyl was speaking of. **Revelation 9**. If you go back to **chapter 7** you'll see where these are held back by one of the Two Witnesses, by one of the Two Witnesses. He asked that they be held back until numbers were found. And we're finding those numbers now.

21 People are calling in from all over. Like you know where Denmark is? How many know where Denmark is? Oh great! Praise **YAHWEH**. We got an order from one man for five *Books of YAHWEH*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 And that's just a drop in the bucket of what we're getting and what we are going to get but we see that we are reaching these people. And when I started mentioning *The Book of YAHWEH* in the articles before that we were getting very few orders and now the orders are increasing big time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Well, this fourth part of the earth now where the great time of trouble is was not shown by Daniyl but it's shown here in **Revelation**. And he named it. He named it and showed you actually where it's going to be, around the great River Euphrates in that fourth part of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates. How could you be any more precise than that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates?

24 Why isn't it occurring here or 'happening' here in America right now? Because **YAHWEH** has Protection for His House. And if He didn't protect this setup that He has here, the computer systems that reach all over the world, if He didn't protect it, how would we reach out with this? We would be as helpless as the Disciples were back before any of this was invented. And this went on until knowledge was increased. It had to be increased for **YAHWEH**'s Work

to be done. There's no way that the world could be reached by a person standing on a soapbox somewhere. Standing out in the street hollering, you're not going to reach very many people that way.

25 So **YAHWEH** had to do this. You see what a magnificent thing you're looking at here? And you're included in that! Every one of you! That should far surpass any joy that the world has to offer, the fake joys. The world has nothing but fake joys to offer, things that hurt, that bite back, that kill. Like 60% of the people have one disease, 75% have another one and another one and another one. It's all over the world right now. That's the 'joy' that they're suffering and believe me they're suffering right now.

26 You're very much honored, brethren, to be in a Protected Place. And **YAHWEH** is going to protect it. Right now He's protecting the whole United States because of His Work. That's right! He's protecting the whole United States and He said the United States is going to stay strong until the very end. I brought you this years ago. It's in *The Mark of the Beast*. I wrote it back in the seventies that the United States would remain strong until the very end. But it is going to be hit and it's going to be hit hard, not just the twin towers but big time. And it even shows where they're going to get hit first. You need that Book. You need to read it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 In **Daniyl 12**, Daniyl saw the greatest time of trouble ever. He even saw people being resurrected. He saw your kinfolks being resurrected. Let me put it that way. Let me put it a little more personally. **YAHWEH** knew your kinfolks. He called you. He had to know them. He knew the whole bloodline. He knows the sparrow. When a sparrow falls to the ground, He knows it. Nothing gets by **YAHWEH**. That's the kind of Mind this Being has.

28 And He can tell you everything that

ever occurred. He can tell you everything that's going to take place minute by minute by minute. He can tell you how many hairs are on your head minute by minute by minute. He'd have to know that that one fell off and is laying there on the table there in front of you to know how many hairs you have on your head all the time. And He knows that with every one of us.

29 Now He inspired Daniyl to see this. He actually opened Daniyl's mind. Daniyl didn't understand it, though, and he cried. He wept because this was hidden from him. I would too if it was taken from me. Man, I want to show it to everyone in the world and I want you to be part of it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

30 Well, Daniyl saw a greatest time of trouble ever. He saw us resurrecting the dead. That was all put there so that you would understand that this is going to be in the time of the Two Witnesses. **Daniyl 12**. The whole thing was written for the time of the Two Witnesses. And Daniyl was shown the Two Witnesses. And he was allowed to speak to one and that one could answer his questions. And then Daniyl had to close the book and it had to be sealed until the time of The End.

31 And **YAHWEH** brought about all kinds of things to make sure that it was sealed until the time of The End. The temple was destroyed. *The Book of YAHWEH* was taken to Rome. It was locked up. No one could look at It. No one could print It. No one could get It out to the people. No one could read It. And they went around arresting everyone they could find who had copies of It or even if they had a Menorah or if they didn't eat pork. Which it says in **Leviticus** don't eat pork. **Leviticus 11**. Don't eat the pig. It's unclean He said. If you didn't eat pig, they would arrest you. They'd take all your property, take your children away from you and kill you.

32 That time is over. **YAHWEH** is protecting His People. He's hovering over His House and the gates of hell will not prevail against It this time. Otherwise, they would have already. They tried to stop this Work. It can't be stopped. **YAHWEH** said it will never be stopped again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 We are the ones who Daniyl saw who are going to resurrect the dead. Some of those dead are going to be resurrected to life and joy in the garden. You don't know what a joy it is to get out in the garden and raise food. It's a bigger joy, it's a bigger joy to raise people. People who I can present to **YAHWEH** as 100% pure in heart and 100% in Unity with Him. That's what you've got to be. Otherwise, you're going to be resurrected if you died to shame and contempt and that's what Daniyl showed in **Daniyl 12**. Some will be resurrected but only to suffer shame, contempt and the lake of fire.

34 You can make your choice. This is your choice that's put before you from the beginning. But you better not let anyone stop you. I've seen people raise a family. I've lived a long time. It seems like a thousand years! I've seen people get married. They have children and oh how they love those children. Those children are so grand when they were changing their diapers. When they got big enough that that wasn't taking place and they had a mind of their own, the parents wanted to forsake them.

35 Yeah, I've seen it done. I've seen them walk off and leave them, just leave the house and leave the children. And they're found days later because someone called the police because they can't see any activity at the house. They couldn't stand the life that they created inside that house. This is the world for you.

36 Well here in **Revelation**, we get a taste of what Satan's world is like and what

she's going to make out of it, what she has the power to do. And **YAHWEH** says, "I'm not going to restrain any of this. I'm not going to keep anything back from you. You're going to go the limit. I'm only going to save one-fifth of the earth's population alive." The Prophet Isayah said "few men left. It's going to be burned and few men left." Burned.

37 I remember when I was a very young boy, I don't know maybe five or six, but I remember that subject being one of the subjects in my house. We were gathered around a small table and some of us standing and some sitting. But that subject was talked about when the bible was being read by lamplight. There was no electricity at that time. All of that has come along in my lifetime. Knowledge was increased. That's the reason we have all of this right here, these wonderful things that **YAHWEH** made possible for His House in these Last Days. And I'm speaking here and I'm being heard in Denmark. I'm being heard all over the world at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 I say 'I', I mean 'we'. All of us. We're being heard. Our voices are being heard all over the world and it's being repeated by world leaders. Brethren, we see it every day.

YAHWEH is protecting His People. He's hovering over His House and the gates of hell will not prevail against It this time. Otherwise, they would have already. They tried to stop this Work. It can't be stopped. YAHWEH said it will never be stopped again.

People will call me and say, “Did you hear what Putin said?” Well yeah, they’re voicing what I say.

39 Let’s go back to **Daniyl** before we read this in **Revelation** and make this much more clearer. **Daniyl 12**. And you need the new translation. Now that’s one of the things you can look up on your telephone and make it worthwhile to own one of those things. Yeah, you can actually look up *Yisrayl Says...* on this and you’ll get the new translation of this right here, the first few verses.

40 **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time...** I saw Two Witnesses. If you could read it like that and put that in front of everything you read here. **And at that time...** At that time.

41 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold there were two others...** At that time, at that time, the first four words in **verse 1, And at that time**. And put that in front of every one of these things and you’ll see the answers that Daniyl got but didn’t understand. Nobody can understand it today except you who have it explained to you by who? At that time, at that time Daniyl shows you which one can answer your question even. You see that? “I saw two but I talked to one and he answered me.” At that time, at this time of great trouble. Look at all the stuff you see. You could examine this chapter I bet for a year and you’d still be seeing new things that you didn’t see when you first read it.

42 **Verse 1, And at that time when Michayah stands up...** That’s a mistranslation. At that time, **...and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time...** Now there can’t be two times of trouble and each one of them the greatest.

43 So if you’ll look at **Mattithyah 24:21. For then will be Great Tribulation...** Then. If you look back to **verse 14** you’ll see the two who Daniyl saw and a Work going

on there that’s reaching the entire world, all nations. As I speak here, I’m heard in Denmark. I’m also heard on the boats now out in the ocean! The warships. Yes! They’re hearing me too. They have the capability.

44 **Verses 21-22** say the greatest time of trouble ever, at that time. Then **verse 29, Immediately, but after the Great Tribulation...** Which means this is it in this time period when the Message is being preached. **Verse 14**, when the Message is being preached at that time, at that time. **...Great Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened...** At that time. You’re in that time right now. Praise **YAHWEH** you’re here! [applause]

45 Back to **Daniyl 12:1. ...And at that time, Your People will be delivered...** You remember Daniyl was a Righteous person. He really cared for the twelve tribes of Israyl. And he prayed and he wondered and he moaned and he groaned because of what they were doing. And he saw how they were going bad. **Chapter 8**, if you remember, I think I preached a few sermons on **chapters 8 and 9, YAHWEH** said this is how it’s going to be and then He showed him some things in **chapter 9** that were going to take place with these twelve tribes of Israyl. And then this is the last part right here.

46 But He showed how He is going to straighten this mess out and it’s all recorded right here in the **Book of Daniyl**. But it’s recorded. Everything is supposed to come to the finish, come to **YAHWEH’s** Righteousness at the time of those Two Witnesses who he sees here in that generation. And Yahshua actually called it that generation in **Mattithyah 24:32**.

47 Read that. **Mattithyah 24:32. He said, Now learn a parable from the fig tree: When its branch becomes tender and puts out leaves, you know that summer is near.**

48 **Verse 33, In the same way, when you see all these things, know that His**

coming... And we've added some words, The End of the Ages and so forth. **...is near, at the very door...** At that time when the Message is being preached, **verse 14**, you're gonna know this right there. It's at the very door right now.

49 Right now they're calling for an all-out war against Russia and China. Now this is a big step and this is something that the other nations that the United States have attacked so far and taken over like Afghanistan are calling for.

50 You remember Georgia, Azerbaijan and Afghanistan we were there. The minister of education in Georgia told us, "We want this in all three of these countries. We want to fix it up. We'll fix it up and have a certain date where you can come here and teach the teachers in these three countries. All of them will hear this class on the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*." If that had taken place at that time, the rest of this wouldn't be taking place. And **YAHWEH** is allowing this plan of Satan, the plan of following Satan, the plan of the Vatican to be fulfilled. He's going to show them in no uncertain terms what sin brings.

51 If you remember **YAHWEH** told Mosheh, "If you will diligently listen..." Diligently listen, that's the first part. "...to everything that the One Sent..." as Yahshua said, "teaches." You can't go somewhere else to get it. It's got to be the One Sent. Daniyl shows you the One Sent is going to be in this time period. Yahshua showed it too. Yeah! We're it! We're the One Sent brethren. We're the ones who are making this heard in Denmark and every country on earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Well *Matthew 24*, **Mattithyah 24**, the Savior shows that the One who Daniyl saw dressed in linen is going to be taking this Message to all nations at the time that this greatest time of trouble ever is in progress. And we see it. We're seeing it right now. The

news is full of it. You can't get away from it now. If you watch the news you're going to see it.

53 They shut down some of their main shows yesterday to show what took place in France. And they started out believing it was three different bombings. They ended up with, I believe, seven or eight now this morning on this great killing that took place. And it was planned. It was all simultaneous so it was planned and well executed. We don't know who did it. We don't know who trained these men, who paid them, who furnished their weapons. Was it Russia? Was it China? Was it the United States? Was it the Vatican? Was it NATO? Who was it? Well, we don't know. They had weapons from the United States, some from Russia. What does that mean? "Oh I don't know." They're scratching their heads. "We'll find out maybe. We're gonna get to the bottom of this. Their days are numbered." Those are the big bright words that I heard from the television yesterday. "Their days are numbered." And the pope says, "It's inhumane, it's insane. You're crazy." He was speaking of the Vatican! [laughing]

54 Well anyway, here we are seeing right now exactly what **Psalms 91** said. **Psalms 91** said you're going to see this. Now how could you see it if you were one of the Twelve Disciples or Isayah or Daniyl? How could you see it? He says you're going to see them fall at your right hand. That's **Psalms 91**. You, you, who are 'you'? He says those who have **YAHWEH**'s Shadow. Well what in the world is **YAHWEH**'s Shadow? **Colossians** says the Shadow of **YAHWEH** is your Protection over this Protected Place. Protection? Where? At the Protected Place. **Yeremyah 23**. **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to hover over you and take care of My House." And Yahshua said the gates of hell will not prevail against It.

55 You should believe that, brethren.

You've seen the knowledge increase. You've seen everything here that I've mentioned. It was all prophesied for us and thousands and thousands of pieces more. It's a wonderful thing to be in The House of **YAHWEH**! It's the most wonderful thing on earth! But you can't get enough of it. You can't get too much study. You can't get too much reading.

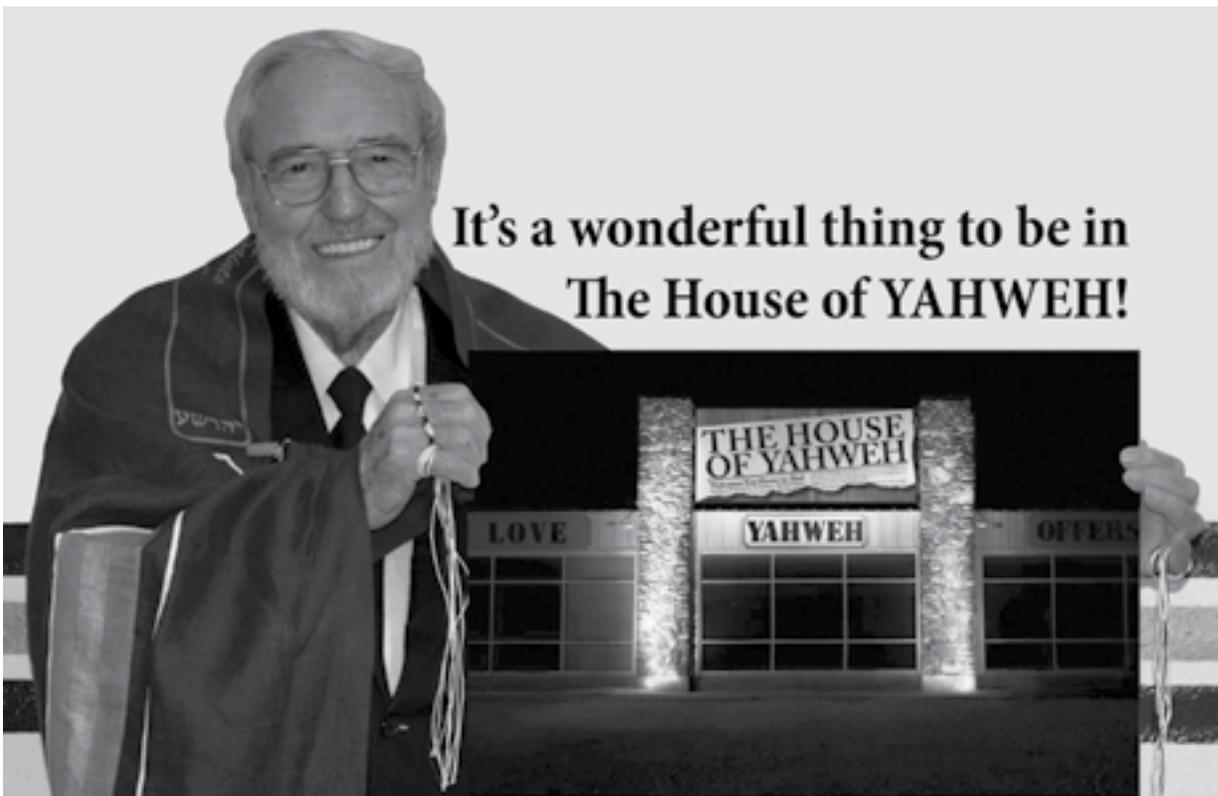
56 If I had to go from here to town, if I had to I would want to learn on the way. If I could I'd have someone reading to me. I don't want to be without something to read for one minute. That's when I would get bored! That's the only thing that would bore me was when I had to stop learning. That would be boring.

57 You need to put in as much time in study as you possibly can. Don't let it interfere with your work, of course. Do that

with all your might as **YAHWEH** said and you will find Joy in it. He said if you'll do this you will find Joy. That's what He tells you in **Deuteronomy 12**. If you'll just read that carefully you'll see that He's teaching you how to have Joy, Real, True Joy without hurting someone around you, without hurting yourself, without catching an STD that will knock your eyes out.

58 Did you know syphilis is on the rise? Sixty-seven percent now have syphilis in the world. Syphilis. Syphilis makes you go blind. It makes your brain go blind too. It attacks your brain. You're so dumb you can't even understand what I'm saying! That's syphilis. That's what it'll do to you, almost as bad as marijuana.

59 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Thirty-Eight

The News Shows Exactly What YAHWEH's Prophets Said For This Generation.

11/28/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! We got a big crowd here for a rainy, freezy day! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 If you have been noticing the news, I don't know if you understand it. Those who don't, maybe you will before this sermon is over hopefully. The news is playing right in. It's just backing up bible Prophecy, *Book of YAHWEH* Prophecy and they're listening to us.

3 Now, listen to me, what I say closely. Okay? If you can see that. [showing picture on monitor] Okay now, that is one, Netanyahu, and this was an open letter to Netanyahu. And then this one right here came out next and I think that's the one that's on Times Square today. Maybe it was last week. But anyway, this one is talking about it's time for the temple to be rebuilt. And I hope you all read that article. If you didn't, you really need to get it and read it,

that letter and then the Temple Brochure. To understand the Prophecies on that you need to read it.

4 But right after this is when Netanyahu said... I'll find the article later maybe. But Netanyahu came out and said rebuilding the temple is not possible at this time. And this was right after this article so it shows that he got this letter and read it. (If there's anyone in my office, I think I left that letter on my desk.)

5 But he says the problems are insolvable. Well, they're not. They asked me questions when I was presenting this to the chief priest of the Islamic priesthood. I presented this to him, the Prophecies and everything while in his office at the top of the temple mount, on the temple mount inside.

6 I waited. We waited for hours I think! That's what it seemed like! We were in the hot sun I remember and waiting at this gate and they were holding us up. And they said, he's not here and I said I know he is and I



want to see him! But we kept insisting and finally we did get in to see him. We presented this to him and he agreed with us. Yes! He agreed with us and said this would work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 The Temple Institute agreed with us. You see in this picture I'm with the man and Kohan David Heimerman Hawkins, who was with me there. We presented this to the Temple Institute and they said, "We know we don't have the answers and we believe you do." And they agreed with us. We even hugged! I've got a picture of me hugging the man! But I don't know, there are several people that are against this. Maybe they love war, I don't know.

8 Here it is! (Thank you! I appreciate it.) *Netanyahu: 'Jerusalem and Temple Mount problem is insoluble...* That came out right after this letter to Netanyahu and the news release on rebuilding the temple.

9 What we're seeing today in the world news and what I'm trying to keep you up on; what we're all trying to keep you up on are the Prophecies and the building and bringing forth of **YAHWEH**'s House as individual people. There are great problems in any of this. If you read about the problems that Caesar had and then think about our problems, they're very few compared to what he had. But then we have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And if the people would study this and teach it daily, earnestly, to their children, that's the secret. **Deuteronomy 6:7**. Teach it diligently to your children, day after day after day.

10 I keep rehearsing my past when my dad and mother would insist of an evening on us sitting around the table in the living room in the wintertime by the heater. I remember that. Those were the most pleasant days with a heater, a warm fire going in the house. We'd sit there with a kerosene light and we would study the Scriptures.

11 It wasn't as urgent then as we're pushing it now. We have services here all day long on the Sabbath. The people don't even want to leave! I don't want you to leave! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] I get here of a morning and people are already singing out in the parking lot waiting for the cafeteria to get that food out there! No! It's the spiritual food they're after. I know that! [laughing]

12 But I looked forward to this of an evening, the whole family did. And I learned a great deal at that time and it was set in my mind as a child. I didn't learn it all. I made a bunch of mistakes because of the things that I didn't learn. And that's what the world is doing right now and all of you have and all of you are suffering for it right now. You may have worms in your head. You may have them anywhere in your body.

13 Some of the herbalists were telling us the other day that everyone has gut leak. And if you've ever eaten pork, there's a chance that you got trichina that bored through your stomach walls and those never heal. It's like punching a tiny hole in a balloon or a tire. It won't heal itself. It keeps leaking until something is put in there to heal that hole. And he said once you can get that done then your body's defense system can go to work for you instead of fighting this stuff that's leaking through your guts and getting into your muscles and cells. Then your body is trying to wash it out with salt water but the doctor tells you don't eat salt. Now this is the kind of stupidity that's being taught and that cuts down on your body's defense system of cleansing itself.

14 Well anyway, the world is so screwed up they don't have an answer. Like Netanyahu, he just doesn't see any way of solving this. Except, he said in this article that Israel would have to have complete sovereignty before they could straighten out these problems.

15 Well the problem here now is the same that was with the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church says, “We have the answers. We’ll kill all of our enemies.” At that same time they were fighting within the Catholic Church so their problems weren’t solved.

16 The only Laws that you can agree on are YAHWEH’s Laws. As YAHWEH says, “Can two walk together without being in agreement?” These are the only Laws that you can agree on. You can’t agree with man’s laws because they contradict each other. By the time you’re seventeen, as I’ve told you, everyone by the time they’re seventeen years old, they are a criminal and, if known, they could be thrown in federal prison. Now these are the statistics right now.

17 So their laws stink. They’re like filthy rags, YAHWEH says. Your righteousnesses are as filthy rags, talking about their laws. And if they want something else done, they pass a law. They passed a law that you couldn’t read the Holy Scriptures to get the correct answers. Otherwise, Netanyahu would have them. Then they took the Holy Scriptures away from the world and hid them for over 1,500 years. Who did this? The one that’s trying to solve their problems today and creating the problems.

18 Well, YAHWEH is showing you, He’s also proving to heaven and earth that He’s

YAHWEH is showing you, He’s also proving to heaven and earth that He’s going to have a Kingdom that will straighten out these problems. And He says no wicked, no evil is going to be a part of that Kingdom and He’s proving it.

going to have a Kingdom that will straighten out these problems. And He says no wicked, no evil is going to be a part of that Kingdom and He’s proving it. He’s proving it to mankind. Yes. And He says, now get this, YAHWEH is not going to kill those. He’s not going to be the One to kill the people that don’t keep His Laws but war is and the wars are created by mankind.

19 He allows it. He says, “I set before you life and death.” This is **Deuteronomy 30:15**. He says, “I set before you Life by Righteousness...” Life, that’s the Tree of Life that was taken away. If you remember, it was taken away from Adam and Eve. It says well they’ve become like Gods now to know evil so they can’t know Righteousness along with this evil so He took it away. He took the Tree of Life away from them. And then He says you can qualify for it but you’ve got to have Someone to pay for these past sins and it’s got to be Man. Man sinned so Man is going to have to pay for the sins.

20 And Yahshua had to be the Son of Man. As He said, “I can get this for you and do this for you because I am the Son of Man.” So YAHWEH says, “I will provide a Lamb,” which He did through Yahshua, 4,000 years later but He provided the Lamb. But that was part of His Plan. But that wasn’t even the time that He was gonna give the Tree of Life back to them. No, that’s in our time, in our time. We’re the ones who are going to bring this about, ourselves. Yes! YAHWEH has assigned it to us. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

21 Well, in **Deuteronomy** He says, “I’m gonna prove to heaven and earth, heaven and earth, that no wicked are going to survive this. It’s either Life by Righteousness or it’s destruction.” And then He goes to extremes throughout the Holy Scriptures with every Prophet, every Apostle explaining how this destruction is going to take place.

22 It’s going to grow worse daily and

then He says in this generation, in this Last Generation, He says here is where it's going to become the worst ever. In this generation, starting in 1934, this generation. He says you're going to see the worst ever in this generation. Knowledge is going to be increased and that knowledge is going to be used to destroy both foundations, the whole foundation, the roots, the branches, everything of the evil and wicked. That's in **Malakyah**. This great fire is going to burn them up. Yes, burn them up. And after the 1,000 years are up you're going to see another one, a big one at that time. But this is the first one. This is the first one that Malakyah's talking about.

23 Life by Righteousness. **Deuteronomy 30:15**. Now **YAHWEH** told Adam and Eve don't do this evil. So He had to tell them. He gave them the Tree of Life so He had to give them His Laws because the Tree of Life is Life by Righteousness as we're told in **I Yahchanan** and also **Deuteronomy 6:25**. This is your Righteousness if you will do these Laws. So what He gave to Adam and Eve were His Laws. Those were His Laws that He gave to them and this Tree of Life that He gave to them was Abel. The tree of destruction was his brother Cain. Two priests. Two priests.

24 Cain is who brought forth the Coptic Catholic religion in Egypt. That was that religion. It still exists. The Coptic Catholics, that's what the twelve tribes were supposed to come out of but they didn't come out of it. They brought it with them. Remember Korah? If you'd just stop to think, there are a bunch of Korahs that Satan has provided down through the years to try to pull you away.

25 If you'd just think about it, "If they talk bad about Me," Yahshua said, "If they talk bad about Me," Yahshua said. I'm telling you the same thing. Whose side are they on and why are you listening to them

and why aren't you rebuking them for doing so? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 "If they hate Me, they hate My Father also," Yahshua said. "If they hate Me, they hate the One Sent," Yahshua said. They won't accept the One Sent. If they don't accept Me, they won't accept you." So they're going to hate me and they've proved this. It first starts normally in the camp of **YAHWEH**. These are those that go around deceiving silly women laden with sins and too proud and boastful to admit they're wrong or confess their sins. And they will burn in this burning. It's getting ready for them. And they won't be protected.

27 The only thing that's going to protect you is Righteousness and **YAHWEH** says, "These are Mine. I know who are Mine because they practice Righteousness." Are you practicing Righteousness when you run me down or make up lies about me or anybody in the House? If you run down one of these little ones, you run down **YAHWEH** Himself. That's the reason unrighteous gossip is so evilly spoken of by all **YAHWEH**'s Prophets and Apostles. Could you not rather be talking about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and how we could work together to solve these problems or to build this House, to fix the sewer lines?

28 Let's turn to **Deuteronomy 30**. **Deuteronomy 30** and look at **verse 20**. He says, **verse 19** first, ...**choose Life, so both you and your children may live.**

29 **Verse 20, So you may love YAHWEH your Father, by listening to Him, and then obeying Him. Hold fast to Him, for He is your Life...** Your Tree of Life. He's your Tree of Life.

30 It's coming from Him so it's coming from heaven. If you could get this in your mind you'll understand what Yahshua said. "I'm the One, the food that came down from heaven. I'm the manna that came

down from heaven.” Well, this is what He’s saying right here. “I’m giving you the Tree of Life.” It’s **YAHWEH** giving you the Tree of Life but **YAHWEH** is not coming here to His House and speaking to you verbally but He works through the son of man. The Second Witness of the two is the son of man or he wouldn’t be allowed to speak or bring forth **YAHWEH**’s Way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 It’s got to be done by man. He created man. He said, “I’m going to make man in My Image,” and He means that. Mankind. And He’s going to use mankind to make mankind into His Image. Right!

32 Well here He’s saying to obey Him. Then in **I Yahchanan**, **YAHWEH** says, “I know the ones who belong to Me because they’re practicing Righteousness.” Every minute or just a few minutes out of the hour or a few minutes out of the day? No! One hundred percent of the time! And unless you practice that and rebuke those who don’t want to practice that, then you’re not practicing His Laws. The Apostle Shaul said this. He said rebuke them sharply when they do this. Don’t let it get started in **YAHWEH**’s House. One rotten apple can turn the whole barrel.

33 Well He shows here in **verse 20** now this Tree. “I Am the Tree of Life.” He put that in **Genesis 2:9**. If you’d write that down, you boys, you better get to writing now. Hey! You better get to writing these Scriptures down. In **verse 20** He says “I Am.” He is your Life. He’s the Tree of Life. He’s the One Who sent Yahshua, not verbally but through His Prophets. And He saw to and guided mankind with His Words through His Prophets so that Yahshua, the Son of Man, could actually pay for your separation from **YAHWEH** because your sins separate you from **YAHWEH** as **Isayah 59:1-2** says. Sin separates you from **YAHWEH**.

34 The Only Person Who’s ever been

able to pay for that sin was Yahshua Who had no sins. If He had had sins, He would have been under the death penalty Himself. So **YAHWEH** raised Him in a special way, teaching Him diligently day after day. It was His parents doing it but **YAHWEH** was doing it through those parents. They were teaching Him day after day. He had to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

35 No, you can’t eat pork. No, you can’t touch pork. No, you can’t go out and buy things that pork has been rubbed up against. You have to throw those things away. These things were all coming to Him.

36 I saw a commercial when I was watching the news and the guy came up to go the bathroom. The bathroom was over here. The man was blowing his nose in his hands and coughing between him and the bathroom door. He reached out and touched the door, smeared the door with his hand and arm. And the other guy was looking at him like, “I can’t believe this! I’ve got to get out of this bathroom!” And he took his elbow like this and he pushed the door open to the bathroom. Now, this is a typical way that the world stinks, if you get my meaning! [laughing]

37 The pope is so ridiculous right now. He’s saying, “Don’t teach morality.” And morality is the one that wipes it out! It’s the tool that wipes out sickness and disease. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And he’s saying, “Don’t do this.” Well the things that he’s teaching bring forth and produce sickness and disease for the reason of, they bring forth billions of dollars, billions of dollars. And when something brings forth billions of dollars and the politicians are paid money from this billions of dollars, the Catholic Church is paid money from the billions of dollars, they’re gonna keep it going. You’re not gonna mess with that company. They’re the ones that are feeding the hand that takes care of them.

38 In **Genesis 3:1-5** we see that you must choose. He says the same thing here in **Deuteronomy**. You've got to choose. And He told that to Adam and Eve. They said, "No, we're not going to choose YAHWEH. We're going to choose Satan's way." So they rejected the Tree of Life. In **Genesis 3:22-23** the Tree of Life was taken from mankind. It was totally taken away from mankind. Why? The Savior to pay for mankind's sins in getting back in touch with **YAHWEH** was a long way off. There's no way that a man can be "saved" as the churches call it. There's no way a person can partake of the Tree of Life unless he repents and then the blood of Yahshua covers his sins. Then he's in touch with **YAHWEH** again. Repent and be converted that your sins may be blotted out. There's no other way of doing it. Blot out the sins and you're back in touch with **YAHWEH** again until you turn in your stupidity and start making other mistakes again.

39 And if you turn permanently and start practicing these things, they'll build and the last estate of that man is worse than the first the Apostle said. It's like the pig that carries so many diseases and causes so many diseases. They even know now trichinosis causes cancer in the brain. Mad Cow Disease; it's also being said now that the original cause was probably because of pork.

Repent and be converted that your sins may be blotted out. There's no other way of doing it. Blot out the sins and you're back in touch with YAHWEH again until you turn in your stupidity and start making other mistakes again.

40 The offer is only to those who overcome and He shows that in **Genesis 4**. Everything is shown in the first four chapters of **Genesis**, the Way to Salvation. With the Tree being taken away but **YAHWEH** told Cain, He said if you choose Righteousness then you will be acceptable. But if you don't, then sin is at your door and unless you overcome it then you're going to burn. That's a fact and it still stands today.

41 In **Yeremyah**, we've got to go there, **Yeremyah 23**. I'm trying to get up here to where today's governments are. But in **Yeremyah 23:1-2**. You got that? Boys, you got that Scripture? Okay. **Yeremyah 23**. Read it for yourself. He pronounces a woe. This woe means destruction, destruction. Remember He said, "I set before you Life by Righteousness but I set before you death and destruction also."

42 And right here in **Yeremyah 23:1** He shows you, **Woe to the pastors...** Pastors, elders, priests, leaders of the world, the leader of the world, the divining serpent. None of them are going to be exempt from this death penalty.

43 **Yeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep...** He shows later this is false doctrine, twisting of Laws, telling lies, taking away the Name **YAHWEH** all in this same Chapter. Adultery, fornication, sodomy, homosexuality, bestiality, all these things are here in this Chapter.

44 And He says, **Woe to you pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My pasture! says YAHWEH...** And He doesn't hold back here. He tells this to the pastors, the priests and the preachers. These are the Baptists, the Methodists, the Catholics, the Coptic Catholics from where the Catholics came out of Egypt. They do the same things that the Roman Catholics do. They're just staying hid. And the news

is not exposing them because Egypt has a restriction on the news media.

45 If you've ever tried to look up Egypt, we did. We've got it because I was wanting to know the diseases they're suffering and they're suffering them big time. But they have a restriction on the news media there and they can't report these things. So like the Vatican, the whole nation of Egypt is kept secret to the public. So you don't know what's going on in the hospitals and nursing homes and the places of worship, the monasteries, the monasteries where only men go.

46 Well now they've got others and that's big news now on the news. I don't know why it's news. I heard about this years ago that the Vatican owns whorehouses. They own houses that are just men prostitutes now. They have others that are women prostitutes that the priests go and use. Yes. This goes on all the time but it's big news again. I just read an article just here recently on it.

47 But it's woe to these people. That's the same thing He said to Cain. It's the same thing He said. "Dying you're going to die if you do this."

48 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People...** Those are the ones feeding the twelve tribes of Israyl, the Korahites who said, "We're all holy." Then later on they called themselves Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians and said, "We're holier than you. No, don't come near our whorehouse here. We're holier than you." Yes, this is what they're saying. "Don't come near our prostitutes here. We're holier than you. We've got to keep all this to ourselves. Secret." The only way you can join the party is to become a full-fledged Catholic or Jesuit or whatever and that takes a few years, to become one of their priests. And they don't repent. YAHWEH said they won't.

49 In **verse 3**, no let's skip that. Let's go on down to **verse 9, My Heart is broken within me because of the prophets...** These are the prophets, the Korahites, the "holier than thou," who spend nights keeping memorials to the dead that Pat Robertson now is advertising and telling the people you're worshiping Satan when you do this. This is great. He's another one who's listening to the House for a while. And he's also coming out on the Name, **YAHWEH** saying, "Yes, the Creator's Name is **YAHWEH**. It's not Jehovah. It's not this. It's not that. His Name is **YAHWEH**." And he came out really strong on it.

50 **...all my bones shake. I am like a drunken man; like a man whom wine has overcome, because of YAHWEH, and because of His Holy Words; the Laws and the Prophets.**

51 **Verse 10, For the land is full of adulterers; those who turn from following YAHWEH to follow the Gods (elohim)...** That's what that word means, the elohim. **...Because of this...** Because of this following of the Gods. No, **YAHWEH** condemns unrighteous gossip. The Gods are the ones you serve when you gossip that way.

52 **YAHWEH** doesn't accept the service of Halloween. He doesn't accept your false service of Thanksgiving. The world is not thankful at all at this time. If they were they'd not be breaking the Scriptures. **YAHWEH's** Prophets said for this time period the people are unthankful and they're unholy.

53 I've heard boasts this week that we're going to open up the waterboarding again if this one man gets to be president. That kind of shows you how much they care about people, about anyone but themselves. "If I get to be president I'll build a wall here..." and I'll stop everybody from coming to The House of **YAHWEH**, to America."

54 A wall? Yeah, this will solve the

problem. Sure it will! [laughing] Well let me see, it seems to me that I heard about somebody going underneath. Somebody else was jumping the wall. Just this week I heard of this. Well this fence in front of the White House will keep people away and somebody sailed over that sucker this week. They're showing them how stupid they are.

55 It would be better, **YAHWEH** says, if you'd just all agree on these Laws. Then you wouldn't have anyone trespassing. I've been telling them that. We have, you and I have been telling them that for about fifty years now. The ones who were born later joined me!

56 **...Because of this curse...** God worship, the practice of adultery, fornication, unrighteous gossip, liars; They'll all have their parts in the lake of fire. **...Because of this curse the land mourns; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up...** Did you know that was what caused that? I've been telling people this.

57 By the way, they've done some more research now and they're actually finding out that there are some microorganisms up there in heaven now, in the firmament and they say they have an active role in what mankind does on earth. Boy, aren't they smart! Six thousand years it took for them to figure it out and they never did figure it out until we told them what to look for! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 **...Their conduct...** Did you get that? Full of adulterers because of this curse. **...Their conduct is evil...** Where did we hear that word evil? Right! **Genesis 3. Genesis 3**, evil like the Gods. Remember Cain and Abel. Cain killed Abel because

It would be better, YAHWEH says, if you'd just all agree on these Laws.

Abel was Righteous. So you see a hatred there. Adam and Eve, they were taken out of the Garden. Mankind was taken out of The House of **YAHWEH**. Well, where did he go? To Egypt! Throughout the world, taking his religion, Cain's religion to Egypt where **YAHWEH** sent the twelve tribes.

59 He guided them all the time, built up about three million or more of them and brought them back to the land of Egypt and said, "If you'll keep My Laws now you won't be suffering all these things." And they read them, they studied them and they said, "All of these things that You have said, we will do." And they lied like dogs. All they were, were a bunch of liars that rose up against Mosheh later and said, "Our monasteries up here, we men live by ourselves, now we're holy. We're all holy. You've taken too much on yourself here."

60 Put this together. It all comes down to today and a great burning going to take place. **...Their conduct is evil...** This is the cause. **...whose might is not right--** Righteous.

61 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest are profane!...** Profane meaning you practice adultery and fornication. He just named it here. The land is full of adulterers. They're cursed. The land is cursed also. It mourns because of this curse, because of your evil. Your conduct is evil.

62 **Verse 11, ...Yes, even in My Own House I have found their wickedness! says YAHWEH...** Now this is where they had taken over **YAHWEH**'s House by force. And Solomon wouldn't even recognize it after that. They took it over when Solomon was of old age. He had his priests. His priests didn't have a high priest that was Righteous. His priests were actually the ones that turned to evil and took over the House. They killed the ones that were trying to run for office ahead of them. They committed murder. They murdered

the Priests of YAHWEH so they could no longer talk. They tried to murder Yeremyah but YAHWEH showed His Power and protected Yeremyah to do this job for us today so all of this could be written and given to us.

63 **...Yes, even in My Own House I have found their wickedness! says YAHWEH.**

64 **Verse 12, And so, their way will be slippery places to them...** I could speak for weeks on this. These things that they're trying to decide right now have them groping as blind men in the dark. They're trying to figure out a way to build the temple. They're trying to figure out a way to stop the fighting while they keep stealing and breaking YAHWEH's Laws. They're trying to figure out a way around those Laws, a loophole where they can bring 'peace' here.

65 Well, the only way they can do it, Netanyahu says is if Israel is sovereign. The pope gave Netanyahu the answer on this. The pope gave Netanyahu the answer he's giving us. This is insolvable, well not if Israel has full control, if it's the sovereign, if Israel's the sovereign. Well, that's what's wrong now.

66 Who is the sovereign right now in the United States and throughout the world? The Vatican, the divining serpent. It's the divining serpent trying to divine a scheme so they can be in power so they can demand anything they want like they did before with the 'holy' Roman Empire. "I am holier than you," that's what they say. **Isayah 65:5.** "Stand by yourself. Don't come near us. We're holier than you." And all the things are hidden behind the walls and the doors in the monasteries, the way they are in Egypt. Yes, this is going on with the Coptic religion in Egypt but the news media is not allowed to tell like they are about Rome, the brother to the one in Egypt.

67 Our forefathers were warned. "You're going back into Egypt. This is what I

brought you out of. You're going to be bringing war, sickness and disease to the land. You're going to devastate the land. It's gonna vomit you out. It's going to burn you up." Well, now they're at the point where the Catholic Church, the pope is saying, "Get ready to meet your God. This is the end. You're going to meet him face to face. You better get ready." And I read on thinking well, what's he telling them here, to repent? No!

68 He doesn't know and he blurts out a few words but he doesn't tell them anything about getting ready to meet YAHWEH. But "get ready to meet your God." And you would think by the Writings of the Apostles that he would say, "Be Righteous" or something. No such thing came from his mouth. "Hey, just be in expectation of meeting your God." That's all.

69 **Verse 12, And so, their way will be slippery places to them; in the darkness they will be driven on, and fall in the darkness; for they will bring trouble upon themselves in the year of their visitation...** That's punishment. **Hebrews 10** says if you sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come, that's **Hebrews 10:26** if you want to write it down, after the Knowledge of the Truth has come there remains no more sacrifice. Well, Yahshua was your Sacrifice.

70 Think about that. You could go too far like the Catholic Church. You could go so far that you can't turn back. Think about that the next time you listen or attempt to produce unrighteous gossip against the Work of YAHWEH.

71 The world is going into great depression, great troubles. I started telling you that years ago. We're trying to get the dates now. But I told you years ago that Mary had plans. Malachi Martin wrote this in the book *The Keys of this Blood*, I quoted it years ago. I read you their plans, the

plans of the Catholic Church. They haven't changed at all.

72 *Pope Francis Appoints Population Control Extremist to Vatican post...* Now he's the one that says, "Get ready to meet your God." This is World War III he says that you're seeing right now. This was what took place in France.

73 It says, *A scientist who believes the world is overpopulated by 6 billion people...* Now the pope thinks, rather he says everybody is going to be killed except that billion Catholics. That's what he's saying. Russia says when you're a bear you better watch out. Even the little nations are saying the same thing. Russian President Putin says get ready for nuclear war. He's telling his people, get ready for nuclear war. Get your protective gear together. Make sure it fits and is ready to use because we're going to have nuclear war. The pope is saying this is World War III. "Get ready to meet your God." He's telling his people that.

74 *...A scientist who believes the world is overpopulated by 6 billion people has been appointed by Pope Francis to the Pontifical Academy of Science.*

75 *...The Holy See Press office made the announcement today that besides being one of four official presenters of the Pope's controversial encyclical on the environment Thursday in Vatican City...* Now all of this is being presented to the world leaders right now. He's visiting one world leader after another after another and coming to the United States. It wasn't to shake hands and kiss babies. It was to tell them their next move as to what they're going to do and we can use this so-called global warming plus overpopulation as an excuse. But all you Christians are going to be saved out of this. We're only going to kill the other religions out there.

76 And then Malachi Martin said it's going to be a problem because we have some

nations out there that have big-time war material. One of them is Russia. Another one is China and so on. And he says Russia is a teddy bear at this time, which they were. They weren't bothering anybody. Remember in **Revelation 6** it was given unto them to take peace from the earth. It was given unto them to take peace from the earth. Well, that's what they did.

77 In fact, we were scheduled to go to Afghanistan, Azerbaijan and Georgia. They had the leaders there, the leaders of those nations were prepared to bring all the teachers together in one lump sum and we were prepared to teach them there in their nations and then all hell broke loose. And we were told, "Well, you can go but you won't be coming back," because they would stop all flights coming out of those countries. And then the wars started. Peace was taken from the earth.

78 Peace? We were prepared to start presenting this Peace. There were three nations in a row. That's how fast they were accepting it. And they accepted it all together in one lump sum. They said, "This is the only thing that will work." Well, apparently they were seeing that it would and they were studying it and saying, "Yes, if we could get this taught to our children."

79 That's what YAHWEH said. Teach it to your children but teach it diligently. And teach them both sides, both sides of the coin here. And tell them, "Choose this Way right here because this other way leads to a great burning that is going to take place and those people are not going to be left." YAHWEH says in **Malakiah** they're going to burn themselves up. The wicked, the wicked are going to do this to themselves, the evil, the ones that are following the Catholic Church, which is the whole world right now.

80 I would love to say to all the nations right now, don't let the Catholic Church pull you into these wars. Don't let them.

Just stop. Just stop right there. If they start bombing you, let them bomb. They won't. If you have YAHWEH on your side, you can be the Protected but that's the Only Protection as we see.

81 Go back to **Yeremyah**. Go back to **Yeremyah 23** really quick because YAHWEH shows in this Chapter, He goes on and shows they changed His Name. Now these are the twelve tribes that turned back to Egypt in their hearts. They turned back to Egypt, brought the evil right into YAHWEH's House. They brought destruction right into YAHWEH's House.

82 YAHWEH plainly says in **verse 21, I have not sent these prophets...** And priests. **...yet they ran...** I've not sent them. Did you get that? They're not the Ones Sent. But He says, if they had taught My Laws, they would have turned the people from the evil of their doings. But they didn't. Then they tried to change the Name to where the people were calling on Gods and Lords instead of YAHWEH.

83 Now look up to **verse 5**. In the midst of all this He says, **Behold, the days come...** (Let's see how far do I need to go.)

84 Go back to **verse 3**. Now He says woe to these pastors who have done this to

That's what Hebrews 1 says Yahshua did. He accepted YAHWEH's Statutes and Judgments, kept them and agreed with them totally. He hated evil and He loved Righteousness, YAHWEH said. That's what you need to do. And yes, you're getting close to seeing YAHWEH Face to face.

the world, bringing this destruction on the world. Then **verse 3**, this is **Yeremyah 23:3. But I will gather the Remnant of My flock out of all countries where I have driven them...** The Remnant. We're talked about. The Remnant is talked about in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It wasn't talking about something that took place back then. It was still being talked about in **verse 2** with Yahshua being High Priest over that Remnant.

85 And **verse 4** says, **And I will set up Shepherds over them who will feed them; and they will fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither will they be lacking, says YAHWEH...** All these things are taking place with His House. Right now this Prophecy is being fulfilled. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

86 **Verse 5, Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** A Righteous Branch who is also shown, we'll read it later if we have to, in **Isayah 11, Zecharyah 4 and 5. Zecharyah 6** is talking about the Two Witnesses of **Revelation** and also the resurrection is going to take place at this time. Those people will feed and nourish for 1,000 years.

87 **...I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King...** A Righteous Branch and a King, see. And that's what we see in **Zecharyah 6. ...and a King will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment...** These are the Judgments of YAHWEH. That's what **Hebrews 1** says Yahshua did. He accepted YAHWEH's Statutes and Judgments, kept them and agreed with them totally. He hated evil and He loved Righteousness, YAHWEH said.

88 That's what you need to do. And yes, you're getting close to seeing YAHWEH Face to face. I hope you never see the face of a God and never try to. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

89 (Let's see.) ...**Judgment and Justice in the earth...** He will succeed. The King is Yahshua Messiah as **Hebrews 10:21** says. He's over The House of YAHWEH.

90 **Verse 6, In his days...** In the days of this Branch, that generation. He's speaking about a Branch who's going to have a King and High Priest over this Work on earth and it's coming from heaven. But Yahshua will not come here and Face to face run this earth. He's going to instruct and guide and supervise, coax, write to us in clouds, which He's done already many times. He's brought you signs and wonders already. You should be believing it and you shouldn't be letting people pull you out. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 **Verse 6, In his days Yahdah...** Remember Yahdah? Yahdah is such an evil, evil tribe and it's described as such. But in this day, they're going to see, those who are alive now, they're going to see. Many of Yahdah, of the tribe of Yahdah will actually convert to YAHWEH. They will see this. They're hearing it now. We know we're reaching out brethren. We're reaching all over the world. We've got evidence of it because they're writing to us.

92 But He says, **In his days...** In the days of the Branch. ...**Yahdah will be saved, and Israyl will dwell safely; and this is the Name that He will proclaim to them--YAHWEH Tsidqenu: YAHWEH our Righteousness...** Not the Gods. Not the evil of the Gods that they're following which commit adultery, fornication and bestiality. You name it, they do it. You can find a God that will teach anything you want. All you have to do is grab the Gods of Egypt and start studying them.

93 **Verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt;**

94 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl out of the Protected Place...** They're leading them like this is out of heaven. They're being led out of the Protected Place. They're being led. ...**of the Protected Place, and from all countries...** They're being led from the Protected Place. Out of the Protected Place they're being led, being fed the Word of YAHWEH. ...**where they had been driven; and they will dwell in their own land...** That is our job right there. That's what we're doing right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

95 Here are the ones that want to get rid of all but a billion people. I think there are about seven billion people or something like that on earth now, getting close to seven billion. Their work is all going to be in vain. Their ways are slippery as YAHWEH said. Their ways are slippery and they will be caught up in their own schemes. It will backfire on them.

96 The Quartet includes Russia. They're not in agreement. How can two walk together unless they be agreed? They cannot. YAHWEH is the Only One Who has a set of Laws that everyone on earth and heaven can agree successfully on that will bring them Peace.

97 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

YAHWEH is the Only One Who has a set of Laws that everyone on earth and heaven can agree successfully on that will bring them Peace.

Chapter Thirty-Nine

The Only Protection In The Coming Months From World War III Is YAHWEH's Protected Place.

12/05/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Man, we got a crowd here today! A big one! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 World War III has begun. Aw, isn't that wonderful? Just like **YAHWEH** said! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 You're gonna hear a lot of propaganda against The House of **YAHWEH** in all of this because they're gonna try to make us look really bad, anyone who uses the Name **YAHWEH**. And they're trying to make out like the Muslims are following **YAHWEH**. They're not. They follow some of **YAHWEH**'s Way. Christianity follows some of **YAHWEH**'s Ways. They're not quite as bad as the Roman Catholic Church which follows none of **YAHWEH**'s Ways. But Christianity does have a little bit of Righteousness, not very much but some.

4 About \$11,900,000 is spent every

0.75 seconds. That's a lot of money being spent. *Statistics on the Costs of Gun Violence...* Now this is the cost of gun violence.

5 The profit on selling guns is much higher than this cost of gun violence. But also this cost of gun violence they're figuring how much money the person spends, how many jobs are created by gun violence, how much damage is done so you have to come in and clean up the damage. This creates jobs. They go through all of this to decide what to do, see, about the gun violence. It's creating a lot of jobs. It's creating a lot of destruction. And if you remember that was the way that Cain chose, destruction. That's the way that the nimrod system chose, destruction. That's the way the twelve tribes chose.

6 *Statistics on the Costs of Gun Violence. Posted April 17, 2015. Researchers conservatively estimate that gun violence costs the American economy at least \$229*



billion every year, including \$8.6 billion in direct expenses, such as for emergency and medical care... April 17, 2015.

7 Now, if you took one percent of this \$229 billion, if you took one percent of it, you could put in every schoolteacher's hand in America and every child who's old enough to go to school a book called the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Yes! One percent of this and you could stop all violence. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

8 Now, you can't tell me that they want to stop violence and can't. They could but they don't want to. There's too much money being made in this violence. There's money in war. That's what Hitler said too. That's what America has said for years. It's sickening but it's true.

9 And the Catholic Church is behind this whole thing. There's no Righteousness in the Vatican. None. There is moneymaking. There are drug businesses. There are pharmaceuticals and that's what your bible shows. If you have a bible, you don't even need a *Book of YAHWEH* to show you that, it's in your *King James Versions*. It's much better translated in *The Book of YAHWEH*.

10 Tonight, the joy of living in The House of YAHWEH; YAHWEH has set a table for His House in the presence of our enemies! Tonight. One of the best tasting parts of a chicken or a turkey, you probably won't believe this if you haven't tried it, but it's the back. It's the best part. It's the closest meat to the bone there is and it's the tastiest meat there is and that's what we're having tonight. It's got my mouth watering right now! These are smoked turkey backs. When I heard this I said well, I've got to tell everybody about this. Try to experience it. You can't top it. It beats every part of the turkey and every part of the chicken.

11 The New Moon has got a great dinner that you need or a supper that you need

to start planning to get here for. Plan to get here for other reasons but keep that in mind. I'm not going to tell you and make your mouth water more! But that's just next week, next Sabbath night I believe.

12 What has got the Vatican so upset is this new article. *Yisrayl Hawkins Says Anyone Can be Part of Living Prophecy Right Now in New Article...* Wow, that's up to 138,000,000 hits. Million! Wow, that's impressive.

13 Another one is *Yisrayl Hawkins Says He Can Prove Why He Is the Only One with the Plan To Stop Wars and Fighting...* Yes, we are! The House of YAHWEH, that's the Only Place. I'm going to get deeper into that.

14 One of the young Priests started something here today and I told him I was going to be following up on it. Those were excellent sermons by the way. I don't know if you've noticed but the young Priests and Priestesses in The House of YAHWEH, they're really getting to be some fantastic teachers! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

15 *Yisrayl Hawkins Says It's Time to Rebuild the Temple in Jerusalem...* I hate to call that that. There's got to be another word! ...*According to Prophecy...* That has shot way up to 181,000 people, over 181,000 people have read that already. This is really great. I'll show you the pictures from Google. Who's that at the top there? There's somebody there! [showing on monitor] They're not even getting close to him! Can everybody see that? At the top. We're at the top on Google this morning. Isn't that amazing? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

16 The Message is going out and they can't stop it! They're frantic. Satan, that beautiful woman they talked about, she's almost baldheaded from pulling her hair out, not knowing what to do to stop this.

17 *BREAKING: The UN officially*

Declared The Beginning of World War III. The Chairman of the Security Councils of the United Nations, Raimonda... I hate to try to pronounce this name but I'm going to. ...Raimonda Murmokaite officially declared from New York on Wednesday that after World War II ended, several countries have declared against the forces called itself Islamic State or ISIS... The Islamic state or ISIS and they say it must be destroyed. They all got together and said they've got to destroy ISIS. I want to show you more about ISIS in the coming weeks starting today.

18 *...According to the Security Councils of the UN, the war which involves five countries or more is considered a World War.*

19 *...Similarly, the president of Security Councils of the UN announced that ISIS will be attacked in next hours... That's already going on. Britain's already started. Several others too. ...and will not stop until Supreme Commander of ISIS, Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi, surrenders.. We'll see how that one turns out.*

20 The problem with ISIS and the Muslims, see, they don't have YAHWEH on their side. Only His House, only His House has YAHWEH to protect them. YAHWEH never ever, get this in your minds, He never ever instituted war. He didn't tell the twelve tribes to go out and start wars.

Stand firm in YAHWEH and let Him do the fighting. Let Him carry the battles. That's what you're commanded to do. Don't argue and fight. Come to The House of YAHWEH and bring Peace to It...

21 I've got to show you that and make you understand it because we're not going to kill anybody. Nobody in The House of YAHWEH will. If you kill somebody, I can tell you now you're not following Yahshua's Example. You'd be better off if you gave your life innocently. If they wanted to kill you, that's fine if YAHWEH says so, well that's fine. And you'll wake up with my hands on you blessing you for doing it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

22 Stand firm in YAHWEH and let Him do the fighting. Let Him carry the battles. That's what you're commanded to do. Don't argue and fight. Come to The House of YAHWEH and bring Peace to It, not fighting, not hitting with the fist, not slapping with your hand, not kicking with your feet, not getting a weapon and somebody else getting a bigger weapon. That's Satan's way. That's what Cain did.

23 Yahshua set you a totally different example. Remember? Read what Yahshua did when they spit in His Face, when they slapped Him in the Face, when they pushed a crown of thorns down on His Head. He set you that Example and said this is important. This is very important that you follow His Example. And if you get it in your mind to do so, YAHWEH will protect you. As long as you're a part of this Work He's going to protect you. You have no protection otherwise. There's no protection out there for ISIS. There's none for the United States except where The House of YAHWEH is. That's the only Protection promised.

24 Well, British bombs won't work... This article says. *British bombs won't work as ISIS fighters are so mad...* They mean crazy by this. *...they think they live in the MATRIX...* Referring to some show. I didn't see it but they're referring to some show where they make these people look like heroes.

25 Wars all became very popular because

of the movies. I remember the first movie that I saw. It was speechless. They didn't have sounds but they had people making lip movement and they had follow the bouncing ball if you've ever seen that where you sing inside the movie. But they didn't have sound at that time but they'd run news across the screen. At that time, I believe they were trying to build up hatred for Japan and accusing the Japanese of all sorts of things. After that it was something else.

26 After that though they got sound, which made their effects even better but they taught wars. That's what you'll get if you send your children to public schools. Everyone who sends their children to public schools passes them through the fire to Baal, to Lord. That's where they learn it. That's where they learn fighting and war.

27 I don't know if they brought it out but they had yesterday on the news showing how they were training in the high schools now. They actually have training in the school itself, army training, marine and navy and so forth. And then they had the enlistment program where they could go and enlist and join this exciting army to go kill ISIS, go kill people.

28 Well, that's not YAHWEH's Way. That's Satan's way. That's what Cain chose and it's never ending violence, never ending revenge and retaliation. That's what the world is suffering right now. We can't be that way, brethren. We are going to have to be exactly like Yahshua and your whole character should be thinking that way right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

29 Confusion starts with the eating of pork. And you find that in **Leviticus 11**. Any food that touches pork, you find that in there. If food touches pork, what do you think you do when you get something out of the supermarket? I've worked for years to bring this to where YAHWEH's People would not have to do that. I don't know

if you know how much work we've gone through to make it possible for you to come out of the world but that's the whole idea of YAHWEH's Work.

30 You can't just come out of the world and say, "Well, I'm gonna step over here on this side of the porch." The world is over there too! You've got to make a way for it and when the children of Israyl get hungry for meat and they start criticizing YAHWEH then there's a death angel that passes through and takes care of it and you start dying. Dying you will die. Well why? Because you go back out into the world again and start eating from that.

31 Well in **Leviticus** He tells you don't eat anything that touches that. It's unclean to you. Well unclean means it makes your mind unclean. It makes it confused. That's the start. That's the start of war. I think that's **verse 35**, by the way, of **Leviticus 11**. Anything it touches. But if it touches a vessel or the liquid touches a vessel and that vessel touches your clean food, it makes it unclean.

32 You go to the grocery store you see meat stacked up on top of one another and beside one another all in the same compartment. You think you're gonna get something clean out of that compartment? No! There's no way! **Deuteronomy 14** shows the same thing and He tells you, you are a Holy People. You are a Holy People unto Me so don't touch these things. In **II Corinthians 6:17** He said come out from among them and be separate. Touch not the unclean thing. If the clean thing has touched the unclean thing, that clean thing becomes unclean. That should be obvious to anyone.

33 (12.5. Why did I write that down? I don't know!) If I can pronounce this, it's *Wahhabism. Wahhabi mission...* It's a mission. *Wahhabi mission is a religious movement or branch of Sunni Islam...* It

has been described as orthodox. And they too, like the Catholics now and like our forefathers became in Israyl, the twelve tribes, have the 'kill them all' mentality. You've got to kill them all. Well they didn't have to. YAHWEH set it up to where they would never have to lift a hand to hurt someone else.

34 But this war that they're fighting and I've got to make you understand, this is not a small thing that they've enlisted to do when they took on this war and said this is World War III. They're meaning depopulate. They mean they're going to kill them all.

35 Well, Muslims outnumber Christians by far, by billions, probably double the amount. And this is what's making the Vatican angry because the Muslims are outnumbering and their increase is going by leaps and bounds now. So the Vatican is doing as they did before in Israyl when they made their move to Rome, the seven hills of Rome and sent their General Titus out on a Feast Day.

36 They picked a Feast Day because they knew YAHWEH's People would be gathered together. These were the people who kept YAHWEH's Sabbaths that they wanted to get rid of also. Daniyl showed later they still wanted to get rid of them. They come against the Name YAHWEH and His Feast Days as **Daniyl 7:25** says.

37 Well the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians who owned the Roman army, they sent their General Titus. He surrounded the city and then he was told, "Hey, all the people have not gotten here for the Feast. Back off. Let them all get in here first." That's the reason he backed his army off to let everyone who wanted to keep YAHWEH's Sabbaths get into Jerusalem to keep the Sabbaths.

38 At that time, Yahshua's people had been warned by Yahshua Himself. "When you see the armies pull back," He said, "flee

for the hills." That gave them, the believers, a chance to get out of there and let the others who were not believers come in.

39 Well, then Titus and his army surrounded Jerusalem. They starved them half to death, beat the walls in finally and went in and butchered the rest of them and destroyed the temple. It was an easy thing for them to do, very easy. Those people didn't come there to make war. They came there to keep YAHWEH's Feasts. They were unarmed but they didn't have YAHWEH. They had shut themselves off from YAHWEH as did the ones who had murdered them. But YAHWEH had warned them by His Prophets that this was what was going to be. If you don't follow My Laws completely then this is what is going to take place with you.

40 They slaughtered all of Jerusalem. Jerusalem was devastated. They destroyed the buildings and everything and the temple. They removed every stone. I wouldn't be surprised if those stones weren't in the Vatican somewhere. They were probably built into one of their buildings. The temple is probably sitting there right now built or waiting to be built. But anyway, that's what took place with them.

41 The people fell for this kind of war and they were led into it. The Crusades, they went out to kill everyone as they did to those in Jerusalem. They went out to kill everyone who was keeping the Sabbath. If you owned a menorah, the Seven Lamp Lampstand, you were a YAHWEH follower and they didn't want you. They didn't want you to live. And that's what they're saying now about the Muslims because their religion is different.

42 Well the twelve tribes, if you remember, when they went in to these nations, they had already been cut off from YAHWEH. And YAHWEH told Mosheh, "When you die, this stiff necked and

rebellious people are going to turn against you and everything you've taught. They'll turn against Me. I won't be with them."

43 But YAHWEH brought His House through. That was the main thing. His Work. He protected that House even all the days of the wars, all the days of adultery and fornication that His Prophets spoke of. He had protected that House as He's protecting you right now, brethren. He's protecting you and will if you'll just set your mind to serve Him only. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

44 There is no difference in the orthodox Catholics and the orthodox Coptics and the ISIS fighters, the Muslims who worship Allah meaning the God. It's not YAHWEH. It's God. It means God and Gods and Elohim in Hebrew. That's what they're worshipping. These are the same Gods that the Catholics are worshipping. The only thing different with the Muslims is they keep some of the Laws against fornication and adultery.

45 That's why the Catholic Church, they hate Africa right now and you're going to see more and more destruction there. A President in Africa said he'd hang everyone who makes it known they're sodomites. And as they get reported he'll have the same thing there, the same thing that the Catholic Church had going with the crusades and still has got going.

46 Even in America, you worship YAHWEH and you're in trouble if you make it known. You've seen what's occurred so far with so many people who used the Name YAHWEH and tried to keep the Feasts or Sabbaths of YAHWEH. You saw what occurred to them.

47 Well, I want to show you The House of YAHWEH, the difference in them and The House of YAHWEH. YAHWEH in Egypt, that's where I want to start with this. I won't get very far because my time is up already. But YAHWEH in Egypt, "I will

take sickness away from you," He said. That was brought out today by one of the young future Priests.

48 I think I'd like to cover, if you'd turn over to **Exodus 7** and I'll get this in your mind at least for this week. I want to show you what I mean by trusting YAHWEH because we're not going to use guns or swords. We're not going to fight but we're going to win the battle. That is, YAHWEH is going to win the battle. When he said to Yahshua, "Sit at My Right Hand until I make Your enemies Your footstool." Now get this. He's YAHWEH. He's going to make our enemies, Yahshua's enemies, who are our enemies, our footstool. That is He's going to make them come and worship before us. He's turning their hearts right now. That's the start. He's also got Protection out.

49 Imagine yourself in Egypt in the days of Mosheh and Mosheh not having weapons of war. They had none. They were gun-free. Ted Cruz said that yesterday on the news. He said have you noticed that every one of these shootings occurred at a place where no one else had any guns. I just showed you the number. You're only getting a very small percent of the news on these shootings. They've cost \$229 billion. How many do you think you heard about out of that? One in San Bernardino, one in Georgia. No, there were probably a couple of hundred or maybe a hundred thousand last week.

50 But these shootings, they've got them going on all over the world. And they're saying we've got to stop them while they're building bombs or building bigger bombs to shoot with. Doesn't that make a lot of sense? The enemy doesn't have sense enough to build a bigger bomb?! [laughing] Well yeah, they do! In fact they've got some bigger bombs and they're going to use them YAHWEH said. All that you're doing, every effort, all your paths are slippery paths that

you're going to slip and fall in. That's what Isayah said and Yeremyah said the same thing. **Isayah Chapters 58 and 59** show you this.

51 YAHWEH says come and keep My Sabbaths Holy and you'll be Righteous then I'll make you the rebuilder of old waste places. Yes, we are going to have the power to rebuild the earth. You can actually see that as early as **Exodus** here really, really plain in **Exodus** and the Power that YAHWEH has here.

52 Look at **Exodus 7:1**. Try to imagine yourself there. You have no weapon to fight with. The army of Egypt had plenty of them. They were really armed.

53 Ted Cruz said yesterday, have you noticed that these people where the shootings take place, they were arms-free or gun free. They didn't have any guns. Every single one, he said. It took place at a place where they didn't have any guns to shoot back with. Well, this may be true. But also it tells the people "you need guns."

54 It's hard to imagine what's going to take place if they try to take the guns away from these people. I think there were 385,000 guns sold this week. That was just here in Texas, I think! It might have been other places. But every time they have something like this on the news, the gun sales increase. And like I said you're only getting like 0.1 percent or something like that on the news because they don't cover them all.

55 The shooting in Georgia, the Russian television said of the shooting in Georgia, it didn't get any news coverage. They described this whole shooting in Georgia in one little paragraph in the paper or on the news, one little story. They spent days in San Bernardino. Why? And why didn't they show the rest of them and how many shootings exactly took place last week? It's going on strong, big time, here in America.

56 Imagine \$229 billion a year. That's the damage from the shootings. That's not the gun sales or the number of the shootings, that's the damage that comes from the shootings. There is very little damage, like in San Bernardino compared to what there is in the world. You can imagine what you're missing in the news.

57 Well, here in **Exodus 7**. This is you and YAHWEH and in these Last Days there is going to be a bigger gathering than that. And YAHWEH says, "I'll be with you. I'm gonna be with you as you go through this thing if you'll serve Me only." Get rid of the Gods, God worship. You got Christmas on your mind? You've got Lord worship on your mind. You've got devil worship on your mind. You've got gift-giving on your mind? Go ahead and send it but you belong to Satan if you do. You don't belong to YAHWEH.

58 The Prophet Jeremiah, as he's called in the *King James Version*, the Prophet Yeremyah as his true name is in *The Book of YAHWEH*, he told you do not learn the way of the heathen. YAHWEH said to Mosheh, "Pick Me people who hate gifts, who hate them. Pick Me people who hate gifts." Well, He did get them. In fact, Zebulun saw the Light. I hope you see it. I sure hope you do.

59 Christmas is the beginning of what they did to Eve with the eating of the pork, the confusion of the mind, the worthless things to take the place of YAHWEH's True Education in Peace, that Yahshua sat and gave His Life for. He went through gobs of torture and He's not going to relent. If you think you're going to squeeze by and go ahead and hang onto Baal, you will either die with the wars or you will burn in the hell. Now that's prophesied. It's the Judgment for anyone who wants to get into this Baal worship. That's what it is, Satan worship. Learn it not.

60 When you send your children to public schools, they're going to learn it.

Yes. And they're going to fight and war. They're going to learn war and fighting in the schools. And they're gonna say, "Hey, the 'Supreme Court' just said it's okay to do this."

61 The 'Supreme Court' are worshipers of Satan. They're not worshipers of YAHWEH. They have no power to give you Eternal Life or to protect you. Call upon them in an hour of need. Call upon any one of those 'Supreme Court' leaders. Call on them in an hour of need and see where you get. Call on any one of your politicians or your judges and see what you get. If you don't put your trust in YAHWEH, brethren, you're gong to die and YAHWEH says so. There's no way you could protect yourself if you don't do what He says.

62 If you run out into the world you can't protect yourself. The world has no protection. And if you'd look at the people that get shot in churches, in the movies, in their homes, you'd see they have no protection. Think of that.

63 Well here in **Exodus 7:1. Then YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Behold I have made you as a mighty one to Pharaoh, and Aaron your brother will be your prophet.**

64 **Verse 2, You are to speak all that I command you; and Aaron your brother is to tell Pharaoh that he must let the children of Israyl go out of his country...** Why didn't they just chop off his head like they did everybody else? You know no one could come up to the Pharaoh with something like this without them going after him, the same way they do in the United States.

65 **Verse 3, But I will harden Pharaoh's heart. Even though I will multiply My Signs and My Wonders in the land of Egypt...** Now, YAHWEH is doing this. Get it. He's going to do this. He told them exactly what He would do.

66 **Verse 4, Pharaoh will not listen to you. Then I will lay My Hand upon Egypt,**

and bring My armies... You see **My armies** here. He'll bring His armies. You're wanting some Protection in this time period? You better have YAHWEH's armies protecting you or you won't live through this. This is going to get really nasty from here until The End.

67 **...and bring My armies and My People, the children of Israyl, out of the land of Egypt by Mighty Acts of Judgment...** Those are YAHWEH's Mighty Acts of Judgments.

68 Let's read on. **Verse 5, And the Egyptians shall know that I am YAHWEH, when I stretch out My Hand against Egypt...** And against their Gods. Remember this is against their Gods. All the world is worshipping Gods, the Muslims, the Catholics, the Christians, the Catholic Coptics. Even though **YAHWEH** tells them in **Genesis 3** don't be evil like the Gods.

69 Eve chose to be evil like the Gods. And every Christmas Eve, every Christmas Eve you see people joining Eve on Christmas Eve and going to worship Satan, the same way that Eve did. Change your name to Adam or Eve if you're going to do this and then Cain and then war and retaliation. You're supporting it so you're part of Satan worship. You won't be in the Kingdom.

70 **...and bring the children of Israyl from among them...** I'm going to do this, He said.

71 **Verse 6, And Mosheh and Aaron did just as YAHWEH commanded them; this they did.**

72 **Verse 7, And Mosheh was eighty years old...** I thought that was pretty great what was brought out about that number eighty today. **...Mosheh was eighty years old and Aaron was eighty-three years old when they spoke to Pharaoh...** Now if you know the history of Mosheh, YAHWEH trained him. He became a very humble man. He said, "I can't do this" and YAHWEH

kept saying, "Yeah you can. You're going to do it." Keep in mind **verse 4** now. I'm going to do this with My armies, My armies.

73 Now look at **Exodus 8:1. Then YAHWEH spoke to Mosheh: Go to Pharaoh, and say to him; Thus says YAHWEH: Let My People go, so they may worship Me.**

74 **Verse 2, But if you refuse to let them go, then I will plague all your country...** With My army, one of My armies. ... **with frogs...** I'll bring My armies. This is one of them. Think of the microorganisms, the little creatures you can't even see and these are what put those frogs together quickly and covered the land.

75 Look at **verse 8, Then Pharaoh summoned Mosheh and Aaron, and said; Pray to YAHWEH that He will take away the frogs from me...** The magicians couldn't do that, by the way. They had the power to raise the frogs in their test tubes, they had incubators for them, but they couldn't get rid of them off of the land. So he had to go to **YAHWEH.**

76 **...Pray to YAHWEH that He will take away the frogs from me and from my people, and I will let the people go to offer sacrifices to YAHWEH...** Well he lied, like all the religions do. They all lie. They bring forth lies like Christmas.

77 Christmas, do you see what foolish customs they do, full of lies? Easter Goddess on Easter, bunnies, Santa Clause. He's making his rounds right now on that sleigh coming across with reindeer and he's stopping in every home. Yeah, I know! Learn not the way of the heathen. They're foolishness He said.

78 **Verse 13, So YAHWEH did as Mosheh requested, and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the courtyards, and out of the fields;**

79 **Verse 14, They gathered them together in heaps, and the land stank.**

80 Look at **verse 16, So YAHWEH said**

to Mosheh: Tell Aaron; Stretch out your staff and strike the dust... This is the army. Strike My army. Strike My army here. ...**of the ground...** Army of the ground.

81 Remember My armies. I'll bring My armies. I'll fight your battles. Israyl wasn't having to fight them with swords, knives or anything. You get that? They didn't have to do that. YAHWEH did it for them. That's what He's going to do for you. If you will keep your word on baptism, when you were baptized, He will keep His Word. When you were baptized you said you were going to live by YAHWEH's Laws.

82 When you marry someone in The House of YAHWEH, you make a vow. You vow that you will not take those people out of the Work of YAHWEH. You better remember those vows. Keep your vows. He didn't say break your vows. He said if you do break your vows it will not be forgiven.

83 **Verse 16, So YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Tell Aaron; Stretch out your staff and strike the dust...** Called armies. ...**of the ground, and it will become gnats...** Have you ever had a light on of a night and it was drawing gnats? Well these were thicker than that. They became very thick. ...**throughout all the land of Egypt.**

84 **Verse 17, And they did as YAHWEH commanded; Aaron stretched out his hand with his staff and struck the dust of the earth; and it became gnats on man and beast. All the dust of the ground became gnats throughout all the land of Egypt.**

85 **Verse 18, But when the magicians tried to produce gnats by their secret arts...** Remember the divining serpent? Vatican, it means divining serpent. Well that's what you're seeing here. The divining serpents were magicians and they fooled a lot of people as you saw. This is shown in the time of the Apostles too. They did the same thing then.

86 **...they could not...** Notice, they

could not produce the gnats like Mosheh and Aaron did. ...**So there were gnats on man and beast.**

87 **Verse 19, Then the magicians said to Pharaoh; This is the Finger of YAHWEH. But Pharaoh's heart...** Look at **verse 21, But if you will not let My People go...** He sent him back again. ...**I will send the fly...** My army. These are more of YAHWEH's armies. Imagine trying to fight a battle and flies swarming in your food and in your mouth and in your eyes. That was what was taking place here. It got his attention.

88 **Verse 22, But on that day I will deal differently with, and sever the land of Goshen where My People live...** Listen. Look at this real close. Read it really, really close. They were in the same land. They were in Egypt but YAHWEH kept them out of their land. You see that? You will see them dying at your right hand by the thousands, you will see them. Only with your eyes you will see them but it won't come near you. You remember that Promise to you who have YAHWEH's Shadow, YAHWEH's Shadow of Protection?

89 ...**no flies will be there, in order that you will know that I, YAHWEH, am in this land...** How could they not believe YAHWEH when all of this took place and they actually lived through it?

90 **Verse 23, I will make a distinction, and put a deliverance, between My People and your people. Tomorrow shall this sign be.**

91 **Verse 24, And YAHWEH did this. Dense swarms of flies poured into Pharaoh's palace and into the houses...** Into his clabber milk, his buttermilk, his water, everything that belonged to Pharaoh.

92 That was **verse 24.** Look at **verse 31** closely, **And YAHWEH did according to the request of Mosheh; He removed the flies from Pharaoh...** Which his magicians could not do. ...**from his officials, and from**

his people. Not one remained... Not one fly remained, not one. Did you see that? Isn't that beautiful? This is the same Father in heaven, the same Father in heaven Who has promised to keep you, who have the Shadow of YAHWEH. Remember those sermons.

93 Look at **Exodus 9:1. Then YAHWEH said to Mosheh: Go in to Pharaoh, and tell him; Thus says YAHWEH, the Mighty One of the Hebrews...** You see? That wasn't a sword. That wasn't the upside down sword saying 'By this you will conquer.' They had no swords. They had nothing but YAHWEH's Word. They didn't even need any drugs. ...**Let My people go, that they may worship Me.**

94 **Verse 2, For if you refuse to let them go, and continue to hold them back,**

95 **Verse 3, The Hand of YAHWEH will bring a terrible plague on your livestock in the field...** These are the Armies of YAHWEH. They will come upon your livestock in your field. ...**on your horses, and donkeys, and camels, and on your cattle, and sheep, and goats...** Upon everything you own. He's going to allow this and they're going to die. Well this too got their attention.

96 I want you to know all of this and we'll continue more in this, hopefully, next week, next Sabbath. It's a wonderful thing that YAHWEH shows you right here and ours is going to be better. Ours is going to be bigger and more well spoken of. We're not going to make the mistakes of Mosheh and Aaron. We're not going to make the mistakes of Korah. Right? Right! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

97 And we're gonna train our children up in YAHWEH's Way daily, daily. Teach them diligently YAHWEH's Way, YAHWEH's Laws, YAHWEH's Protection. No, you don't need guns. You don't need guns to protect yourselves with. You don't need

swords or spears. You don't need bombs. Don't get anywhere near bombs. The world is full of them. You talk about guns, assault rifles, what about assault bombs? Should they not pass some laws against them and stop them? Or will laws even stop them? I think they have some laws against them don't they? About a thousand.

98 Think of it, brethren. Their ways are slippery. They're like blind men groping for a door. They can't find a handle. They're groping in the dark, the darkness. Thick darkness has come upon them. They can't find a suitable answer. Well the answer now they've got is depopulation. That depopulation, the only thing YAHWEH shows there is it's going to get out of hand. Four-fifths of the people are going to be wiped out. But there aren't any Catholics among the two billion who are left alive. No Christians. No ISIS. Only those who repent of all these religions. Those religions are not serving the Creator. They have no power. The Gods

have no power at all to save you. Either you serve YAHWEH or you will die out there fighting with each other. That's it!

99 They're going to destroy each other. YAHWEH is not going to destroy them. I know the Catholic Church, when they translated the bible they made out like YAHWEH was doing this and YAHWEH did this and this. No, He did not. No, not one place can you ever find that He pulled out a sword and killed somebody nor did any of His True Servants ever kill anyone. That's right.

100 And the one who did the most killing, King David, he wasn't even allowed to get near YAHWEH's House. Did you know that? Did you see that? YAHWEH's Habitation. There's a name we could use for temple, habitation. YAHWEH's Habitation, that's what we could call it!

101 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

And we're gonna train our children up in YAHWEH's Way daily, daily. Teach them diligently YAHWEH's Way, YAHWEH's Laws, YAHWEH's Protection.

Chapter Forty

When The Beast Falls Behind, She Gets Desperate. Nuclear War Will Be The Finish.

12/19/15

Kohan Yliyah H.: At this time, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** **YAHWEH** bless you! Hey, this is wonderful! Wonderful! Wonderful! Go ahead! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I want to, I'd like to put you on high alert! The government's putting everybody on high alert. I'd like to put you on high alert and tell you to start watching this news. I'm gonna repeat some of that because I don't think the people caught it. I can say it much better than that character can and show you how it ties into the Holy Scriptures.

3 We've got a new thing coming out in *The Prophetic Word* magazine. It's called "The Bread Sack." Watch for it! [laughing] These people do so great in writing these. (I can't get that camera to work.) Anyway, it says *His House will be established forever like the moon the faithful witness in the sky. Psalm 89:37.* I've got a stack of these that high but I can't take time to read all of them.

4 The men, the government leaders, the Yale University Catholics, I don't know if you saw that or not but Yale University is I'd say probably 75% Catholic. They do allow Jews there. They call them Jews, still trying to insult them. But they allow those in the college. They have to because they're receiving Jewish funds so they've got to allow Jews. And every Catholic organization in the United States, including orphanages, schools and everything are paid for by our taxes. And the Catholic Church gets their part of that.

5 But I want you to know that man makes plans to destroy his enemies. Now that's what they're telling you. They've 'got to' make plans to destroy their enemies and right now, according to most of the way the world is taking it, they're the Muslims or those who wear veils.

6 Well right now we see the governments. We see the Vatican is making plans to destroy the earth. They claim they're making plans to protect the people from



climate change. They haven't read our Book or maybe they read it and just rejected it. But there is more and more scientific proof coming out all the time showing that microorganisms are sick in heaven. This is the reason they're not cleaning the heavens and the reason for disasters. But *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, it's in our Book *Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and also available as a free *Prophetic Word*. That's what everyone needs to read and know the truth about what is causing the climate changes.

7 All the earthquakes, I never heard of an earthquake in Oklahoma and now they had 800 and something last year, 850 of them in Oklahoma. I'd never heard of one. I lived there for several years. I was born and raised there. There was no such thing.

8 They started taking peace from the earth. I've covered that in **Revelation 6. Revelation 6.** YAHWEH showed that the Vatican gave the orders. She gave authority to one of the Quartet to take peace from the earth. That started. It's already started. That's why the wars are going on and He tells you where, in and around the great River Euphrates, in and around the great River Euphrates, in that fourth part of the earth. It tells you. How did they know it was going to be there? Why not in America?

9 They find ways to make their actions seem necessary and righteous. That's what the Vatican is putting forth right now. That's what the pope has been visiting all these people for and saying they're committing suicide if they don't follow the Vatican in this way to save the earth. What they don't realize, they don't realize what they've done and what they have agreed to do. And it won't be shown to them but a little bit at a time and different ones will do different things.

10 Now that's what we are seeing right now coming forth from the Vatican. The divining spirit, the divining serpent, that's

what Vatican means. And you can look that up for yourself. The divining serpent is what it means.

11 Here are some headlines. It says, *France to change constitution to extend state of emergency...* Now, look for constitution in the news article. Changing the constitution. Now in the United States constitution, one of our main points is the first amendment. I don't know how many here would know what that means but you need to find out what it means and you need to remember and look for this in the news. It's taking place right now.

12 They don't want us to be able to preach YAHWEH's Plan of Salvation nor to warn the world of what it's getting into but we are. We are doing that right now. They're wanting to stop it and make a law to where they can legally stop it, according to the Vatican, the supreme judge of the whole world now. The only ones they're not in judgment of is The House of YAHWEH and we have a Judge named Yahshua over The House of YAHWEH. And He says that the gates of hell will not prevail against His House this time. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

13 *Nation in shock as Yale students...* This was the one that was founded by a Puritan then quickly taken over by the Catholics. The Puritans, I don't know if you've studied their history, but they fought Christmas for years and years and finally gave in. They couldn't stand up against the Catholic Church.

14 Now Yale University is where they train the soldiers to go out and take their positions in battle. They train them in religion so they can be chaplains and work in prisons or go out with the soldier boys and tell them, "Yeah, go ahead and kill these people. That's all right. You'll go to heaven anyway. You have a license to kill from God and Jesus. By this sword you will

conquer. By war you will conquer.” And **Revelation 6**, if you remember says, now listen to me, it says he went out. He was given this authority to go out conquering and to conquer. Well this is going on right now in that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates.

15 *Nation in shock as Yale students enthusiastically sign petition to completely eliminate the First Amendment. When activist filmmaker Ami Horowitz visited the Yale campus to see how many students would sign a demand to eliminate the entire First Amendment, he was shocked to find that they gladly supported the idea!... Well why? Because they had been told to do so by the pope, by the Vatican, the leader of the kings of the earth. I'm gonna prove that to you before this sermon is out because we can see it vividly now in what is taking place.*

16 *...because “hurtful” speech... They want to stop hurtful speeches they say. ...shouldn't be “protected” by the Constitution... A ‘hurtful speech’ is Pat Robertson saying the Name of the Creator is **YAHWEH**. A ‘hurtful speech’ is saying by Pat Robertson and any other preachers who want to join with him saying, on Halloween night that's the time when the children all go out and worship Satan and the demons. That's a ‘hurtful speech’ and they're wanting to stop this.*

17 The pope says that he wants to stop all free press. That's what Netanyahu said before the pope made his announcement. Netanyahu said it's the newspaper reporters that are causing all the trouble. They shouldn't report us killing all these people and taking their land. They should not report this. And he says one day we will have a Palestinian leader who will want peace. What he's saying is they'll have a Palestinian leader who won't object to them taking this land and killing all these people. “And then we will have peace,” He says.

18 Well, you'll never have peace. When you're stealing, you can never steal and have peace in doing so. When you take something that doesn't belong to you it creates hatred and it creates war and bitterness. And that's the way of Cain and the way of Satan the devil.

19 The First Amendment means freedom of religion, that's one thing. We would never be able to be here right now in any other country. No other country would allow what the United States was set up by **YAHWEH** to do and that is to take the Message of **YAHWEH** to all nations. So freedom of religion is one of the amendments, the First Amendment. Freedom of speech is another part in the First Amendment. Freedom of peaceful assembly is another. Yes, they've got laws against assembling in other nations, other states. Freedom to petition the government is another one. All of those things are in the First Amendment that they want to wipe out.

20 The great Yale University is a follower of the Vatican and has been told, “You're going to be the heroes in this. You're going to be the one to bring the nations to peace because you won't allow these other religions to worship. You won't allow freedom of speech or freedom of religion or even assembly.” Yes, that comes forth straight from the Vatican, the divining serpent.

21 France, now this just started but here *France's state of emergency could be extended indefinitely... France's state of emergency. (Let me find the other one.) France to change constitution to extend state of emergency... Well they say they've got to do this. They've got to stop freedom of speech because somebody is going to tell them what they're doing and how evil it is and how they're not telling the people what they're actually going to do. I'm going*

to show you what they're actually going to do in a moment. Chris Christie said it. He said we are already in World War III. It's not something that's coming. It's something that's already in progress.

22 *DHS... That's the Department of Homeland Security. ...bulletin warns of 'new phase' of terrorist threats. The Department of Homeland Security on Wednesday issued a "bulletin" warning the public that the Islamic State...* You see where they put the hatred? Since then the hatred, the assaults against the Muslims in the United States have tripled, since they put this out. This is the hatred that they are stirring up.

23 Remember Malachi Martin said in his book *The Keys of this Blood*, also in his interviews that the Vatican, he said Mary, Yermeyah said the queen of heaven, Satan the devil, is going to make war against all of those who will not worship her. Daniyl said they're going to try to destroy every form of Holiness. That's translated the Holy People but it actually means every form of Holiness including the wearing of the veil. Right away they start putting hatred in the minds of the people for anyone who wants to wear the veil or the hijab, I think that's what it's called.

24 *...the Islamic State is trying to radicalize Americans...* They say. *...the Islamic State is trying to radicalize Americans through the Internet and social media...* See, so they want to knock out both the Internet and social media. *...and calling for more public awareness of the possibility of these threats...* They don't have any threats. They have a possibility of threats.

25 Well of course, it's possible for some nut to threaten somebody or something. But they don't have any and they say this. They don't have it, they just want to make you aware. They want to prepare. How

do they want to prepare? By taking away the Internet, by taking away free speech, those are two of the ways. By creating checkpoints, yes, throughout the United States and they say this is going to be in operation within six months. I'm trying to wake you up to this. You better listen closely.

26 *...DHS Secretary Jeh Johnson said. "Particular with the rise in use by terrorist groups of the Internet to inspire and recruit"...*

27 *... "Recent attacks and attempted attacks internationally and in the homeland warrant increased security, as well as increased public vigilance... "Get your guns and get ready to shoot Muslims." This is what they're saying in their propaganda here. ...public vigilance and awareness," he said.*

28 Now get this. *... "Though we know of no intelligence that is both specific and credible at this time of a plot by terrorist... they know of none but they've got to get ready and they've got to get their police squads. Get more police, more police officers. Use the air force, the Yale University, all of them. Put uniforms on them and get them out there to checking your bags in the grocery stores, the bags you come in with and the bags you leave with to see if you've bought something in the grocery store that might explode.*

29 *... "DHS is especially concerned that homegrown extremists may be encouraged... May be, they may be encouraged. ...or inspired to target public events or places"...* So we're gonna beat them there with a squad, a mob squad.

30 *...Johnson added that his department is also worried about possible threats to "particular communities"...* Particular communities, therefore we'll have to what? Surround the Muslims to protect them? You know that's the way they're doing in

Israel. See what they're doing in Israel. Look at the way they're doing it and you'll see what they're going to do to the United States within six months.

31 We were told this several years ago by a man whose son was working in intelligence in Washington. And he told us he cried when he saw the plans. Now this has been five or six years ago, I think. He cried when he saw what the government planned to do to the United States before the terrorist threats ever got started.

32 ...*Johnson added that his department is also worried about possible threats to "particular communities" in the U.S. based on "perceived religion, ethnicity or nationality"...* Anyone who's not what? White? Is that how they're going to classify them? The birth certificates don't mean anything now they said. You got to look at them. Are they wearing a veil? Is their clothing different? Maybe we should all get us some uniforms, huh? No, forget about that. Forget about that! Put your trust in YAHWEH! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

33 ...*He also said the bulletin had a duration of six months during which these heightened steps will be noticed...* Six months.

34 ...*"The public should expect an increased presence of law enforcement across communities in the weeks ahead," he said. "More stringent security..."* Now get that. Law enforcement, okay, you got that? ...*increased presence of law enforcement...* Number two, ...*more stringent security...*

35 Number three, ...*"This may include a heavy police presence, additional restrictions...* Additional restrictions, you've got to get that. Write it down if you have to but please remember it. ...*and searches on bags and the use of screening technologies," he said...* Like they do at the airport.

36 (Let me see if I can find what I want.

Here it is.) Stringent restrictions. Now, this article here, it says, *Status of Ratification of the Convention...* Now we just had, let's see here. ...*the convention enters into force...* Force, f-o-r-c-e.

37 Now this is not a request to be Righteous and all work in Unity like YAHWEH says we're going to do in His Kingdom. And if you're not in Unity, you won't be there. And He puts that down rather strictly and firmly and then shows you examples of what non-Unity brought all throughout the Holy Scriptures. But this is going to be forced.

38 ...*Currently, there are 196 Parties (195 States and 1 regional economic integration organization) to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change...* Now here are 196 states, which these are all of them by the way. That's the whole thing. He had a unanimous vote. Everyone agreed to support the Vatican, everyone. There are no states that voiced their opposition. That's what the man with the hammer said. "I see nobody in opposition so it is unanimous. It's passed."

39 Now this won't be signed until I believe, I think it's Pentecost. Is that right? What? April 22. It won't be signed until then. That's when we're going to be here celebrating Passover. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We'll give you a vacation if you want to go and sign it, take off for Passover and go and sign it but I don't think anybody here will want to! [laughing]

40 So it's unanimous, right? Now I want you to remember these words now. Restriction, remember these three things: Restriction, stringent security and law enforcement. So this is going to go into force in about six months. It's going to be enforced in six months. Let's go first to **Revelation 17. Revelation 17** and look here at **verse 1**. I want to show you what the outcome is. The outcome is not going to

be Peace, brethren. The outcome is going to get worse and worse and there will be more revolutions.

41 If you remember years and years ago somebody wrote a book called *How to Survive in Hard Times*. He told then when the hell breaks loose in America there are going to be gangs with guns and other explosives and knives and so forth that will be roaming the cities, taking what they want. And he gives a way to prevent that. It was move out into the desert and build you a house. A lot of them did it. All their food rotted. Rats got into it! You name it. They had a hard time living in the city and driving out 150 miles or 200 miles to take care of that underground cellar they built. But anyway, that's the foolishness they got into.

42 By the way, this number **196** means *foolish*. It actually means *foolish* if you want to look it up. It means *without understanding, foolish*. That's in the Hebrew. In Greek it means *strictest*. Strict, very strict enforcement of this thing, enforcing rules, the strictest in enforcing rules. Now that's what YAHWEH shows you. He reveals their secrets. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

43 This is not to bring Peace. It's not to protect anyone. It's to do exactly what Malachi Martin said the Vatican had planned to do to make war against all who will not accept, who will not accept Queen Mary, the Queen of Heaven. She's going to make war and she started that war shortly after that if you remember.

44 Now the Vatican has been losing ground. People have been leaving the Vatican and leaving the Roman Catholic Church. She's dropped significantly in the last few years. And the fastest growing, I think, of the religions now is Muslims. We noticed that in the prisons. They were all turning to the Muslim religion.

45 We're teaching Peace, not fighting and wars. But the Muslims are teaching to protect themselves and their women. They say they're being forced into war. They don't want war but they're being forced into war. By who? By the Queen of Heaven who is making war against them, who sanctions them, who takes their property away, who says 'you can't wear veils or we will arrest you.' Yes, there are cities that have got this law now passed.

46 See, if they want something done, all they have to do is pass a law. They don't have to keep the Laws of Righteousness. They just pass their own laws to do whatever they want to do to those people "legally." And they call it "legal." And the 'Supreme Court', they passed a law to make everybody sodomites, to teach sodomy in all the schools and no one could resist it. Everyone had to participate. All the municipal courts have to participate. Daniyl said he was amazed at the amount of laws this beastly system passed. That's in **Daniyl 7**.

47 Well here in **Revelation** now. **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me...** That is, the knowledge of these plagues. A Messenger of YAHWEH who had the knowledge of these plagues that they were going to suffer in this generation that we're in right now from the acts called climate change. And it's under the disguise of climate change that they're saying, "We're committing suicide if you don't get behind me and do what I'm telling you to do." And then they create their enforcements to make sure you don't change your mind.

48 It's not to protect you. It's to make sure no one fights against them in what they plan on doing. The Vatican is getting worried because it's losing members by the thousands, by the millions, about a billion

now. So the pope said openly, “We need to resurrect the Roman Empire.” That’s exactly what they’re doing right now. They’re resurrecting the Roman Empire that was all over the streets watching in every community. They would find gatherings where people would leave, sneak away and go and hide to try to raise their families. They would find them, they would kill the men, take the children and put them in orphanages. They’d take the women and the young people and make slaves out of them.

49 This was going on in Daniyl’s day. It’s the same pattern that was followed by the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians who owned the Roman army, that stood on his part. **Daniyl 11:31**, I believe, says.

50 He says this Messenger who had the knowledge to see what was taking place said, **...and talked with me...** With Yahchanan. **...saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** Well, now this same Messenger whom Yahchanan saw talking to him is talking to the world now, the Seventh Messenger. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

51 **Revelation 10**, I believe it is, **Revelation 10:7** says, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak...** Or Messenger. **...when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** Well, come and I’ll show you these things and He Who judges this great whore that sits, that means judges the world.

52 That’s what the Vatican is doing right now and has got all the world. The complete world is in unity with him. That’s what the Scriptures say too in **Revelation 12** the first few verses. It says all the world is going to worship him. Yes, all the world is going to worship him. Well this proves it right there.

196, that’s total. That’s the total world right there saying, “Yes, we’re going to follow you.”

53 **Revelation 17:2. With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry: God worship (the worship of elohim)...** That is, they’ve practiced sin. They’ve practiced God worship, the evil of the Gods as **Genesis 3:5** says. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** Confused, deceived. **...with the wine...** The teaching. **...of her fornication.**

54 (Let’s see how far do we want to go here.) Look at **verse 3**, **So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers (worshipers of Elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy...** By the way, try not to buy any shoes, dresses or clothing that have got red in them this time of year, red and white. Those are the colors that Satan puts in your mind and they make you want to start worshiping Santa Claus this time of year. Stay away from those colors as best you can. **...having seven heads...** Did you get that, seven heads?

55 Look on down to **verse 6**. He identifies her for you. **And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the Saints...** *Foxe’s Book of Martyrs* has a history of that. I didn’t write it but it’s there for you to see and most of them were butchered in Rome itself.

56 When they destroyed the temple in Yerusalem, they thought they wiped out all the Sabbath keepers, all the people who would keep YAHWEH’s Feasts. Yahshua told His Disciples, when you see them encompassing Jerusalem then get out of there. Go! Which they did. They had a Work to do so YAHWEH saved them until their Work was done. We’re reading from their Work right here, right here, the so-called “New Testament,” the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

57 There were other people besides them who escaped, history said. But the ones that they killed, the ones they murdered were the ones who kept the Sabbath Day and came and kept the Feasts. And this was Passover, by the way, when General Titus actually made his move. One historian said it was August. It's not. It wasn't. It was the Feast of Passover and some historian said there were over 3 million people who came to keep that Feast, 3 million. That's a sizeable number and almost all of them were wiped out by the Roman army.

58 **Verse 6, And I saw the woman was drunk with the blood of the Saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Yahshua. And when I saw her, I wondered with great astonishment.**

59 Look at **verse 9**, this woman was drunk with the blood of the Saints. I think we left out something there. Here it is. Look at **verse 7, And the Malak said to me: Why are you astonished? I will tell you the mystery...** See this is a secret. I'm gonna tell you the secret. **...of the woman... YAHWEH reveals secrets. ...and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads...** Well, that's twice we've seen that seven heads now. Once in **verse 3** and the other one in **verse 7**. Seven heads, you see that?

60 Well He tells you again. Look on down to **verse 9, And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains...** That word means *hills*, you can look it up in *Strong's*. **...on which the woman sits...** How many cities sit on seven hills?

61 Go on to **verse 18** because it shows you this city. Look. **And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** 196 states agreed to support the divining serpent. That's all of them. There are no more. They all agreed. The city, it reigns. Where will all this lead?

Look to **Revelation 18**, this is where it leads. Not to peace, not to protecting anyone but Catholics, this is going to backfire on the Catholic Church.

62 **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak...** That means one Malak. In fact it's the Seventh Malak still speaking. **And after these things I saw a Malak...** The same Malak, you can find that in *Strong's* by the way. There are Two Witnesses but One Witness, one Witness does this. And that's what it means according to *Strong's* and others, too.

63 **And after these things I saw a Malak come down from heaven...** That is, the Authority comes down from heaven that guides and inspires. **...having great Authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory...** Yes, the earth is being enlightened, brethren, by what we're doing right now. We're the only ones who are bringing Light. You are the Light of the world right now. That's what Yahshua said. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

64 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice...** Have you noticed how strong my voice is, by the way? [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Do you know how old I am? And my voice is still strong. They say, you're supposed to be [making noises like an old man]. [laughing]

65 **...with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons...** Yes, that's what the Scripture said. That's what the pope says. He's fascinated with Satan now he said. **...the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

66 **Verse 3, For all nations...** All nations. This 196 includes all nations, brethren, 196. **...have drunk of the wine...** That is taken her teaching. **...of the wrath of her fornication...** Wrath. It's hatred that she's bringing forth and it's what she's creating

for the Muslims and all forms of Holiness. Not just the Muslims, all forms of Holiness. And then if you're black it makes it worse! If you're a black-lover that makes it even worse! I'm all of those things! I'm going to wear those crowns into the Kingdom, by the way, every one. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 **For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her...** That is, joined in with her, all 196 with her. **...and the merchants of the earth have grown rich...** Yes, getting rich from this. **...through the abundance of her delicacies.**

68 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People...** That number 144,000 was just brought out by the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins. What caught my eye was that number because we were talking about it and I was a little bit discouraged about the number of news media picking up our last article being so low. There were only 144,630 of them. And then I saw that number 144 and I said I'm not discouraged now! 144, which **Revelation 7** and then **Revelation 14** are where you see Yahshua standing with 144,000. Twelve 12s are 144, of course. And then the **630** behind it, following it, means *loosed* or *set free*. These are the ones who escape of the nations! Get out of her now! Come out of her My People! My People, YAHWEH's People. If you want Righteousness, you won't find it in the churches or the religions out there warring. The Only Place you're going to find It is in The House of YAHWEH. We're the Only Place that teaches It.

69 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins...** Yes, their lives are filled with sins. All of the religions of the world are practicing

sin. They belong to Satan the devil. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4,7-8 says. ...and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** These seven bowls are plagues.

70 The seven bowls that The House of YAHWEH has informed you of are these plagues that are taking place and taking place right now. One of them is taking peace from the earth. The last one is the nuclear war as you could see the man talking there on the news a while ago said it could take place by accident. Well I'm thinking it would take place by accident after somebody deliberately does it and forces into it. This is what's going to take place.

71 But it's not supposed to hit Rome. See, those people think, as Malachi Martin said, they will come out on top. Russia hopes to come out on top and so does the United States. These things are not by accident. They're being forced right now in leadership of the Vatican, the divining serpent.

72 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!...** That's doing away with the Laws of YAHWEH as **Daniyl 7** shows.

73 **Verse 6, Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, mix for her double!** (Let me see how far we want to go here.)

74 Look on down to **verse 8, Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death, and mourning, and famine...** Death, mourning and famine in one day. **...and she will be utterly burned with fire; for Strong is Father YAHWEH Who judges her...** That is, predicts this. It says **judges**, yes He judges. From what you're doing you're going to cause this to come upon you.

75 **Verse 9, And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived luxuriously with her, will wail over her,**

and lament for her, when they will see the smoke of her burning—

76 Verse 10, **Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying: Alas! Alas! That great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour...** Do you remember what that man said in the news a few minutes ago about one hour? We'll read it again in just a moment. ...**For in one hour your judgment...** That is, the fulfillment of that Prophecy of one hour. ...**has come!**

77 Look on over to **verse 17, For in one hour such great riches...**

78 Verse 10, **Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying: Alas! Alas! That great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour your judgment has come!**

79 Then **verse 17** said, **For in one hour such great riches...** Such great riches, remember that.

80 Look at **verse 19** now, **And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying: Alas! Alas, that great city, in which all who had ships in the sea were made rich through her wealth! For in one hour...** One hour. Notice what's coming. You see that? The last word in this sentence. Read it for yourself. Read it. You see it? ...**she is made desolate...** One hour. That means destruction. One hour her destruction has come, one hour destroyed, one hour.

81 You heard this a while ago on the news. *Atomic Armageddon is just 30 minutes away. Dr. Theodore Postol, former advisor to the U.S. Chief of Naval Operations, a professor at MIT, nuclear technology expert.*

82 ...*I do think that an accidental nuclear war between the U.S. and Russia is possible...*

83 ...*The problem is that as long as forces are on alert, at a high level, there's always the possibility of a series of unexpected accidents that could lead to*

nuclear exchange, and I think, that's the real danger... He said. Remember this man is an expert in his field.

84 And he said, ...*The ballistic missile could be fired, basically, within 50 or 60 seconds, more or less, after alert being given to the operators. The warning could take minutes to occur--that is, the Russian government or the American government, could believe that an attack is underway, they could access the situation, and then, collect information and then make a decision whether or not to launch. That could take 10 or 15 minutes...* Just 10 to 15 minutes. ...*In the case of actually launching a rocket, that would take 40-60 seconds...* To launch the rocket.

85 ...*The rocket will then ignite, it would fly out of its silo or its launch hall in the submarine, it would typically undergo powered flight for about... between 150 and 300 seconds, depending on whether or not the rocket is what's called a "solid-propellant" or "liquid propellant," so in one case 5 minutes, in other case, maybe, 2-5 minutes...* One case 5 minutes the other case 2 to 5 minutes. The most is 5 minutes. ...*and then it would release warheads. The warheads would float in the near vacuum of space under the influence of gravity and momentum, and in about 20-28 minutes...* 20-28 minutes. If fired from Russia in 20-28 minutes. ...*would arrive at their targets, re-enter the atmosphere and explode...* Now what did your Scripture say? One hour. One hour. Remember that. It told you the secret, one hour of this nuclear bomb.

86 Now listen to the rest of this. ...*So the world could be, basically, finished off in anywhere from half hour to an hour...* He says. How in the world could YAHWEH know such a thing? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

87 One hour and the world could be finished off upon the arrival of these

warheads. One hour. In **Revelation 18:10,17** and **19** He shows you one hour.

88 I want you to turn to **II Kepha**. I went a little overtime but I think it's worth it to get this in your minds. **II Kepha 3**. No man could foretell that and show you what's going to take place and yet YAHWEH puts it right on the money. One hour. He wasn't guessing. He said one hour it's all going to all be over with, so do they. They know this right now.

89 Isn't it something that the missiles, the bombs, everything can be pinpointed to this. Now this Prophecy was written 2,000 years ago. **Revelation** was written in about 96, 96 CE. And here it is 2015 and it's right there. They didn't have bombs back then. They didn't have bombs back in Yahshua's Day on earth or Yahchanan's time. There weren't even firecrackers that I know of back then. But YAHWEH tells you. He tells you exactly how long it will take to be fired and to be over with. Finished. Destruction, that's what **Revelation 18:19** showed you there, destruction. Get rid of all the riches, everything, in one hour. Is that not amazing? Man, oh man! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

90 Look at **II Kepha** now. He's telling you the same thing here. **II Kepha 3:10**. **But the Day of YAHWEH will come...** That is, the Day of His Judgment, what He judged and put in His Prophets to tell us. And what I'm repeating to you now is His Judgment or doing. He said if you do this, you will suffer this. That's YAHWEH's Judgment. It's never failed. Search out *The Book of YAHWEH* and read. Not one of these will fail. Not one. Not the one that darkens the sun as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24:29**. Not the increase in knowledge as Daniyl said starting in 1934. Not the invention of the nuclear bomb that started in 1934. And not the foretelling this of the Last Witness who was born in 1934. I never cease to be

amazed in reading the Scriptures. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

91 Well here **II Kepha** now. **But the Day of YAHWEH will come as a thief in the night...** Now YAHWEH said there's no reason why you should be overtaken with this as a thief. He said because you are the Children of Light. You know these things. You know where you're supposed to be. The Protected Place is no other place except The House of YAHWEH, the Protected Place.

92 He says, **But the Day of YAHWEH...** That is, His Judgment, what He said would come is going to come. **...will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens will pass away with great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat...** Now remember this scientist, this expert said one hour. **...will melt with fervent heat; both the earth, and the works that are in it, will be burned up...** Strange He'd use that word **burned**.

93 And I remember talking about this when I was seven years old. I remember this in a house in Oklahoma when we were reading, by lamplight, about the earth going to be burned. Now this was being taught to me back then. My dad and mother didn't understand it. I didn't either but I remember it impressed me for some reason that the earth, the whole earth was going to be burned.

94 You couldn't do that with a grassfire or something like that. But it was going to be burned and I remember what an impression it made on me at that time and I think that's when I first started loving Prophecy because it was also put in my mind that you could believe these Prophecies because they come True. **...will be burned up.**

95 **Verse 11, Since all these things will then be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you to be in Holy conduct and Righteousness?...** Number one, you should be in Unity with me, with Yahshua,

with YAHWEH. I'm not going to tell you anything, anything that would be out of Unity with Yahshua or YAHWEH but I will disclose this bible to you, the Scriptures, *The Book of YAHWEH*. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

96 **Verse 12, You must look for and earnestly long for the Day of YAHWEH...** I told you I was excited about this. I want you to be too. Know, first of all, that YAHWEH is going to protect you. He says fear not. He says it over and over and over. "I'm gonna be with you. I'm gonna protect you. When you walk through the fire I'll be there with you." We're going to walk through this fire, brethren. We're not going to give our children to Molech to fight and war but we're going to walk through this fire safely. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

97 **...because of which the heavens will be dissolved in fire, and the elements will melt with fervent heat.**

98 **Verse 13, Nevertheless we, according to His Promise...** And that's what we base our whole lives on in The House of YAHWEH. **...look for new heavens and a new earth, in which Righteousness dwells.**

99 **Verse 14, Therefore, beloved, since you are looking forward to these things, be diligent to be found spotless, blameless...** Don't let anyone say you're rebelling at all. Do what your counselors tell you to do. Follow the Laws they tell you to follow. **...blameless, and at Peace with Him.**

100 **Verse 15, And recognize that the Longsuffering of YAHWEH our Savior is Salvation; just as our beloved brother Shaul, in accordance with the Wisdom given to him, has written to you,**

101 **Verse 16, As also in all his letters, speaking in them about these things...**

102 Look on down to **verse 17, You therefore, beloved, since you know these things beforehand...** Which I'm telling you beforehand how this is going to turn out.

They're going to think they have peace once they fasten everybody down with this new resurrected Roman Empire. They're gonna think they have peace and YAHWEH says in **II Thessalonians** then is going to come the sudden destruction, sudden destruction, sudden burning on all the earth in one hour.

103 **Verse 18, But grow in Truth and in the Knowledge of YAHWEH...** I would say when you've got a free moment, don't think about getting on wheels and going running around. Get the *Books of Yisrayl, The Book of YAHWEH*. Get the Newsletters, whatever you can get. Read the lunch bags, whatever, but fill your mind with knowledge and Wisdom and pray that **YAHWEH** makes you love it. He can! You'll fall in love with it if you'll just practice what I tell you.

104 **Verse 18, But grow in Truth...** That's what he's telling you to do. **...and in the Knowledge of YAHWEH, and of our Savior Yahshua Messiah...** We don't have very long now. **...To YAHWEH belongs the Glory, both now and forever. HalleluYAHWEH!** Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

105 This right here if I can show you this. [showing on monitor] We'll start on this next week. This woman's name is Hawkins, by the way. Her last name is Hawkins. But see what she's wearing, the hijab. She's a professor. *After saying Christians and Muslims have the same God...* They both worship the same God, which they do. They do. That's absolute truth. Even the pope said that. Even Billy Graham said that. I can remember several people that have said that down through the centuries! [laughing] I say it today. They all worship the same Gods. It's not just one God either. It's Gods. Muslims, Christians, they all do.

106 Well she was fired. They fired her, a professor. Not because she said it but because she was wearing a hijab, the veil. That's what they hate for some reason.

They've got laws they're passing against them, arresting the people who wear them. I guess if you have a certain look about you or something, I don't know how it is, but they judge whether a person is an Arab, black, white, Chinese, Asian, whatever. They judge whether they're Muslim or not. But somehow or another I think they've got a record on every one of them.

107 That was one of the things I brought out about the computer back in 1976. If you remember that was relatively new going into all the homes in '76. I wrote that the Catholic Church owned a big one and that was the best they had at that time. Brussels, Belgium was where it was set up and then New York City had one here. I wrote about that in *The Mark of the Beast*. The number was 666 and I showed how it could give every person on earth a different number. Now this was all brought about with the computers.

108 That started in 1934. 1934 is when it started. 1976 was when the one in Brussels, Belgium was created along with the one in New York that was kind of a counterpart. They worked together. That's when they started getting records on everyone and their births and I think they can look up any

name, social security number or whatever. They have ways of knowing. And then I guess they keep records from the parents as to what their religion is.

109 I can tell everyone that's in a religion out there in the world that's practicing war, you're not gonna be saved out of this. You're gonna have to come out of war. You're gonna have to put your swords away. You're gonna have to stop doubling up your fist to people and wanting to hit them. Don't go karate either. That's the same. It's a bunch of crazy, idiotic stuff that the world is teaching you. And they teach it through the movies, through the schools. They have their recruiting officers there waiting on the children when they finish high school. And even if they don't finish high school they want them anyway. It makes no difference how dumb they are, they want them to serve in their armies. And they're getting those together to 'protect.' That's quoted "protect" you. It's not a protection. It's a depopulation that's going to take place. But it's going to get out of hand. That's what **YAHWEH** shows.

110 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the Services over to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**I would say when you've got a free moment,
don't think about getting on wheels and going running around.
Get the *Books of Yisrayl*, *The Book of YAHWEH*.
Get the Newsletters, whatever you can get. Read the lunch bags,
whatever, but fill your mind with knowledge and Wisdom
and pray that YAHWEH makes you love it. He can!
You'll fall in love with it if you'll just practice what I tell you.**



Special Presentation

Food Of Spirit Holy.

**Yahweh's Plan To Bring Peace,
Joy & Abundant Living. #4**

12/21/96



Special Presentation

Food Of Spirit Holy.

YAHWEH's Plan To Bring Peace, Joy & Abundant Living. #4

12/21/96

*K. Shaul: It's my honor to present to you our Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!
Praise YAHWEH!*

1 Shalom everyone! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I hope you don't mind, I wanted to finish or at least try to finish this that we started last week. You may be seated.

2 Last week we started a subject and I've been wanting to bring this for years. I've been mentioning that The House of **YAHWEH** would be given the Power to raise the dead because we're the ones. The seed who remain alive are going to have this Power and you're going to resurrect all of those who have died before us. This is the Power that **YAHWEH** gives to mankind to fulfill His Will. He's not going to come down and do it. He's giving His Sons the Power to do so.

3 Now, last week we noticed, if you remember, some Scriptures in **Romans**. Turn over to **Romans** right quick. We saw several Scriptures in **Romans**. Shaul gives a lot of information on Spirit Holy and how It's fed. If you remember what the Spirit

feeds off of. It doesn't feed off vitamins or food, potatoes and beans or anything like that! It feeds off of Righteousness. And without that Righteousness coming to It, being fed to It continually, It won't grow.

4 Here in **Romans 8:10** it says here and notice this closely. This is the big key to understanding this. **And if Messiah is in you, your body is dead because of sin...** Sin kills the physical body. Sin also poisons the Spirit. It's a poison just like feeding strychnine to a baby inside the womb or outside the womb, it will kill it. Well, sin is a poison to the Spirit of **YAHWEH** and will kill It if allowed to enter by the mind.

5 Now, he says because of sin, your bodies are dead; that is, your old life that **YAHWEH** gave you, **...is dead because of sin but the Spirit...** The Spirit of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** gave to you, that He's giving you a portion of, at this time, should be growing in your bodies. **...the Spirit is alive because of...** Or through. **...Righteousness...**



The Righteousness that you're feeding Spirit Holy because of keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which is Righteousness. That is Righteousness living by His Every Word, His Every Word; obeying His Every Word, not letting one of them get by you. Being willing to submit to the Every Word just like Yahshua did and just like He preached.

6 Now in **Romans 7:14** you can see there that the Laws are Spiritual. So, the Laws then are what feed this Spirit. And then in **Romans 7:12** it says the Laws are Holy, they're Holy and because of this Holiness, this Righteousness, the Spirit remains alive.

7 Now look at **Romans 8:14**. **For as many as are led by the Spirit of YAHWEH...** Now remember the Spirit has to have Righteousness to survive and do Its job, to live and to survive and It thrives on Righteousness, just like your mind strives on knowledge. It actually grows. You can't wear it out by putting too much knowledge in it. You make it stronger. You make it much stronger. Every time you feed knowledge into your mind, you make your mind much stronger. That's the way the Spirit of **YAHWEH** is and we can prove this. The Scripture shows it in no uncertain terms. The Hebrew words actually show this to us if you'll pay close attention.

8 **For as many as are led by the Spirit of YAHWEH, they are the Sons...** Or Sons and Daughters it should be. They become the Sons and Daughters. **...of YAHWEH!...** Why? Why do they do this?

9 Look back to **Acts 13**. I'm always in a rush because I want to cover so much but I guess I do need to slow down and let you absorb these things as we go. We'll keep hammering them and many of these things we're bringing out in the next Book called *There Is Someone Out There!* It's covering a lot like the information we're bringing in the videos and I'm really glad

everybody's coming to see those because what you see here, you're going to be seeing it in the sermons, a lot of the sermons. The information that is brought here on Sabbath evening and the films that we're showing, these things will be coming out in the sermons as you see and then they'll make sense to you. It will also come out in the Book and once you read this Book then this will put the finishing touch in your subconscious mind.

10 Well, here in **Acts 13** and notice **verse 33**. **Acts 13:33**. **YAHWEH has fulfilled it in us, their children, by raising Yahshua, as it is written in the second Psalm: You are My Son, this day I have begotten You...** This day. "You are My Son. This day have I begotten you." Now remember what that says and let's turn over to **I Corinthians 4**. "This day have I begotten you." Remember that. We're going to get very deep into this right now.

11 **I Corinthians 4:15**. Now remember what you read there in **Acts 33**. "This day have I begotten You." And then **I Corinthians 4:15**, it says, **For although you might have ten thousand teachers in Yahshua, yet you do not have many fathers; for in Yahshua Messiah I have begotten you through the Message...** In teaching the Laws and then you accepting the Laws into your heart through your mind. You hear the Laws through your ears and then to your mind and the mind feeds them to the heart; that is, through a certain channel that comes to the heart.

12 The heart is an emotional thing that actually pumps the love. I can see this in the Scriptures and science will find this out one of these days. It's just a matter of time! I could tell them where to look and run the tests on it! But the heart actually is the unit that **YAHWEH** feeds, that actually absorbs the feelings for your wife, for your children and for the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It feels love

for the Laws the same as you feel love for your family and the Scripture keeps talking about this.

13 You love **YAHWEH** with all your heart. Remember that? With “all your heart” and with “all your mind,” they’re two different things. But the information, the feelings, the desires, the love, actually come not from the mind but from the heart and are ciphered back to the mind because that’s where the information is fed into and processed. But these feelings actually come from the heart, the love, the emotions that you feel. They don’t just come from the brain. The brain is sorting knowledge and placing it here and there and going to the subconscious mind but this love actually comes from the heart of mankind. And you’ll see this more as you read the Scriptures and start noticing this when **YAHWEH** talks about the heart.

14 But notice, **...I have begotten you through the Message...** This Message, you’re begotten with the Message. So this Holy Law that’s kept alive, Spirit Holy that’s kept alive through the Laws or through Righteousness then is what has started to grow in you with this Message of Righteousness. As you accept It into the mind then It’s fed into the heart where the

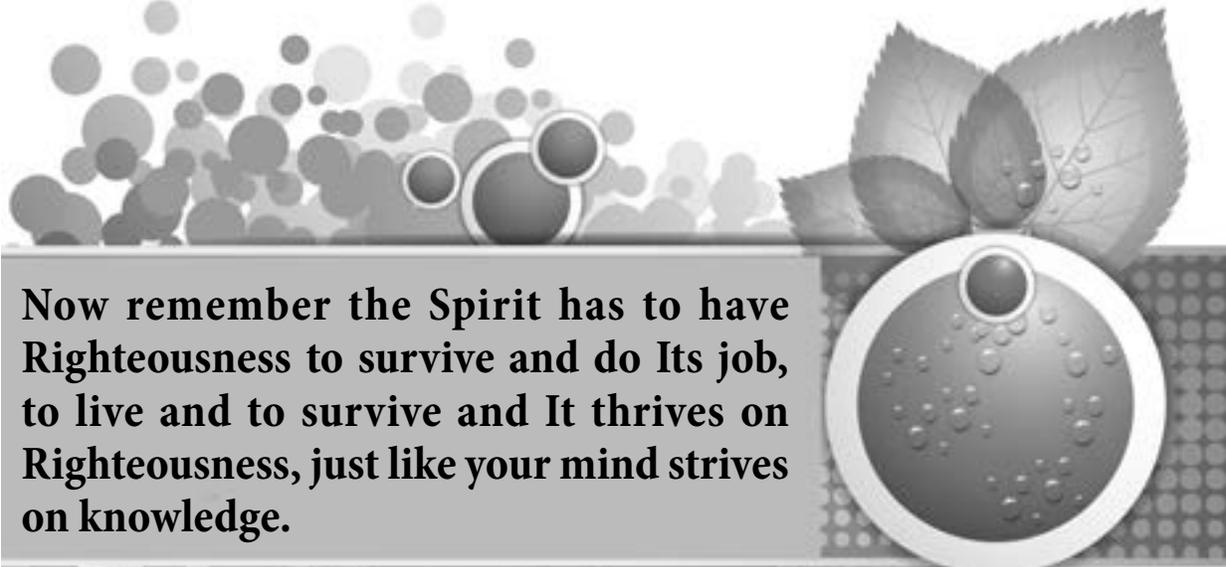
heart then accepts It or rejects It. It either hates It or loves It. There’s no dividing it.

15 Now, you’re here because you love the Laws and you know what the world has done has brought the hatred and destruction that we see today and you are different from the world at this time because you’re begotten with this Spirit that comes from Righteousness which comes from the Laws.

16 **...for in Yahshua Messiah I have begotten you through the Message...** Through the Message. Now we’re in **I Corinthians** here, **I Corinthians 4:15**. Let’s go to **Ephesians** now.

17 **Ephesians 4:11**. Now he’s speaking here of building up the House and this is what we all should be doing. We all should be thinking and concerned about our brothers and our sisters and The House of **YAHWEH**. And any foolish acts that we do reflect The House of **YAHWEH** just as your Righteousness or your love for one another reflects It. Yahshua said to His Disciples, He said “The world will know that you loved Me and that I loved you.” These acts of Love are what the world can see.

18 And the foolishness they can also see and they want the foolishness. They want you to show them foolishness so they can use it against The House of **YAHWEH**.



Now remember the Spirit has to have Righteousness to survive and do Its job, to live and to survive and It thrives on Righteousness, just like your mind strives on knowledge.

Satan likes nothing better. Always think before you do something, “Is this going to build the House or build the Body or not?” That’s our job right now.

19 **Verse 11, And He gave...** That is, He bestowed, He committed, He delivered up. **...some to be Apostles, some Prophets, some preachers of the Message...** Notice, preachers of the Message, the same Message that begets a person with the Spirit of **YAHWEH** just as **YAHWEH** begot Yahshua and said, “This day have I begotten You.” It wasn’t earlier than that but that day. Not before He was born, nine months before He was born, but “This day have I begotten You.” He begot Yahshua in the same manner that He begets us with this Spirit Holy, the Laws, the Love of **YAHWEH**.

20 **...some preachers of the Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH, and some pastors and teachers...** He gives everyone this. He gives this in His House.

21 **Verse 12, For the perfecting of the Saints, for the Work of the Ministry, for the building of The House of YAHWEH, which is the Body of Messiah...** Which **YAHWEH** is putting together which will take over the whole universe and stop the chaos in the universe and in the world.

22 **Verse 13, Until we all come to the same Unity of the Faith...** This Faith that was once delivered unto Adam and Eve in fact, the Message, the Faith. They’re both speaking of the same thing. **...and of the same Knowledge the Son of YAHWEH has, unto a Perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the Fullness; Perfection, of Messiah.**

23 **Verse 14, No longer are we to be children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine...** We have people in The House of **YAHWEH** right now who are going out to people who **YAHWEH** did not prophesy of, asking them questions, arguing with them

and then getting mixed up in their own minds. And then someone else has to straighten them out because they’re not studying what comes out from The House of **YAHWEH** where all the Knowledge and Understanding that **YAHWEH** is giving in the Last Days come from. It’s written in the Booklets and the answers are there but they’re not studying these. They’re letting someone outside The House of **YAHWEH** actually teach them, thinking that they’re going to bring something new into The House of **YAHWEH**, some new doctrine that nobody here knows of, that somebody discovered from Satan. Ridiculous!

24 **...tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine...** The spirit of the demonic world. **...by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, by which they lie in wait to deceive...** **YAHWEH** tells us this so we can go and get our minds on the prophesied House and what He says.

25 And if we don’t believe these Prophecies, brethren, we’re sunk. That’s another poison you can put into Spirit Holy as we’ll see here in a moment. You’ve got to believe **YAHWEH**’s Prophecies and trust in His Laws and follow those Laws.

26 **Verse 15, Instead, speaking the Truth in Love...** The Truth, remember, is the Laws, speaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...in Love...** That comes forth from the heart. **...we may grow up in all things...** Notice we’re growing. **...unto Him Who is our Head--Messiah...** He’s Head of The House of **YAHWEH**, remember, High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** at this time.

27 **Verse 16, From Whom the whole body, being fitly joined...** As It grows, it’s joining together as a large, super-huge, big Family. **...and brought together by that which every joint supplies; according to the effective working in the measure of every part, causes growth of the body itself for the building of The House of YAHWEH...**

Through Spirit Holy that's fed off of Righteousness.

28 Now we're in **Ephesians 4**. Look on down to **verse 22**, **That you put off, concerning your former conduct, the old man which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts...** That's the one we've got to bury in baptism. Let it stay buried. Don't raise it back up.

29 **Verse 23**, **And be renewed in the Spirit...** Notice He's renewing us. He's rebuilding us. We're being reborn in other words. We're begotten with the Spirit and It's growing like a baby in its mother's womb. **...renewed in the Spirit...** In this Spirit that's fed with Righteousness or the Laws of YAHWEH. And also notice, **...of your mind...** Now keep this in mind because we're going to see this later in some words. **...renewed in the Spirit of your mind...** The Spirit of your mind because that's where It's working and It comes back to YAHWEH from actually deep down in your heart.

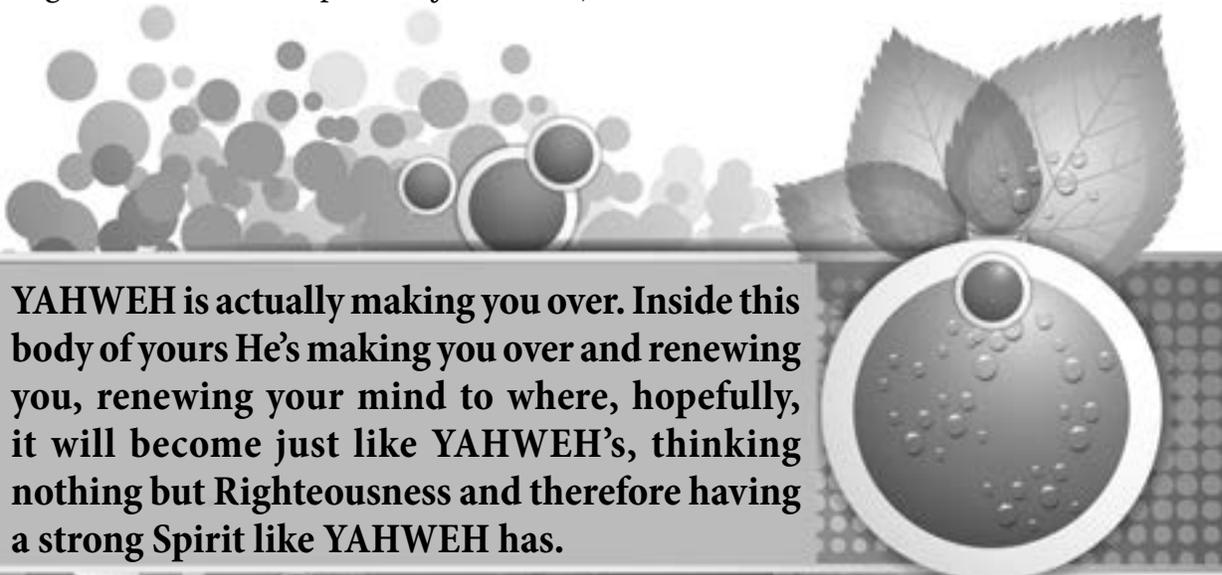
30 This **renewed**, let me read you this, the word **renewed**. (I didn't have time to make copies so I just had to bring the *Strong's Concordance* with me!) It's word #365 (I'll get it here in just a moment.) Now the word is **renewed**. See, you're being renewed in the Spirit of your mind,

being renewed. This word, it comes from word #303 and a derivative of word #3501 meaning *to renovate...* That is, to cleanse, cleanse this old body, the mind. Cleanse the mind of all the sin and lust and everything that is illegal according to the Laws. *...to reform, to renew...* That's the mind.

31 Now word #303, *it often means repetition...* Remember what the Apostles said and we've brought it out in sermons before about having to repeat, repeat, repeat and pretty soon it becomes part of you. *... repetition, intensity and reversal...* So put these words altogether into one meaning now.

32 And then word #3501 means *including the compound a prime word new...* Making you new or making you a new person. *...youthful or of things refreshed; fig. regenerate, new or young...* So this word renewed then means that YAHWEH is actually making you over. Inside this body of yours He's making you over and renewing you, renewing your mind to where, hopefully, it will become just like YAHWEH's, thinking nothing but Righteousness and therefore having a strong Spirit like YAHWEH has.

33 We're in **Ephesians 4**. Let's go to **verse 24** now and notice with this in



YAHWEH is actually making you over. Inside this body of yours He's making you over and renewing you, renewing your mind to where, hopefully, it will become just like YAHWEH's, thinking nothing but Righteousness and therefore having a strong Spirit like YAHWEH has.

your mind, And that you put on the new man, which is being created according to **YAHWEH in Righteousness...** Notice, in Righteousness. It's being fed into this Spirit. The Spirit is growing by eating off of this Righteousness. **...and True Holiness.**

34 **Verse 25, Therefore, putting away lying...** Now this is one thing. One of the things we're not to do is lie to one another. **...putting away lying, each one speak the truth with his neighbor, for we are members, one of another...** We're a Family who is growing together.

35 **Verse 26, Be angry, but do not sin; do not let the sun go down on your wrath...** How many do this? No, I won't ask you to show your hands! [laughing] This needs to stop! Don't let the sun go down on your wrath.

36 The reason for this is, if you go to sleep with anger in your mind, it feeds into your subconscious mind. And what have you got then coming back to you? You've got hatred. So it keeps building in your genes night after night when you go to sleep and you've got this hatred in your mind. That's the reason He says don't let the sun go down on your wrath.

37 **Verse 27, For this gives place to the devil...** When you do this. **...give her no room nor opportunity!...** To work.

38 **Verse 28, Let him who stole, steal no more...** Don't steal again. Do you know why? Because you're feeding it into the genes which feeds it into your children and it won't be in the Kingdom. This was what started wars among the Malakim. This was what caused the earth to come to destruction. That and many other stupid sins that mankind is also doing.

39 **Let him who stole...** Let me tell you something else. If you're working and you're supposed to put in eight hours and you don't, you are stealing. And that's a fact. You're supposed to keep your word even

to your boss, even whether you like him or not. You're still supposed to obey YAHWEH in this. And this way you'll probably be pleasing your boss also.

40 Now all of these things are renewing. They're Food for the Spirit. They're Righteousness that actually feeds the Spirit here. That's what He's talking about. **...but rather, let him labor, working with his hands at something proper, that he may have something to give him who has need.**

41 **Verse 29, Let no corrupt communication...** No corrupt communication. Do you remember the last time you yelled at your husband? What did you yell at him the last time when you got angry? **...corrupt communication...** We should also watch it when we're talking to brothers and sisters.

42 **...proceed out of your mouth; but that which is Righteous...** That which is Righteous. Because these things, Yahshua said, come forth from the heart. Remember? They're from the heart. From the heart the mouth speaks. This is what comes out of your mouth. So this we're trying to get out of our hearts because YAHWEH knows the hearts of men. Remember these Scriptures? I don't have time to read them all but all of this is coming forth from the heart.

43 **...for the necessary upbuilding of The House of YAHWEH...** That is, making The House of YAHWEH stronger. We need to be very strong. We're going to suffer. We're going to go through some of the greatest tests here in the next few years ever. And I know from what YAHWEH, rather from what Yahshua told us, the deception is going to be so great it's going to be hard to resist. And the two things that are going to keep you safe are believing in the Prophecies and believing the Laws of YAHWEH. These are the only things that are going to keep you from falling from the great propaganda that's coming.

44 Did everybody see the news about

the bank in Florida that had the apparition of Mother Mary again? You can see pictures of her. In fact, it's in *Life Magazine*. She was holding a baby and looking down like this. There are at least a dozen pictures in *Life Magazine* that show this same thing. And I don't doubt it's supernatural. I think they're right. I think it is coming from out there. In fact, there are too many of them not to believe it's coming from out there.

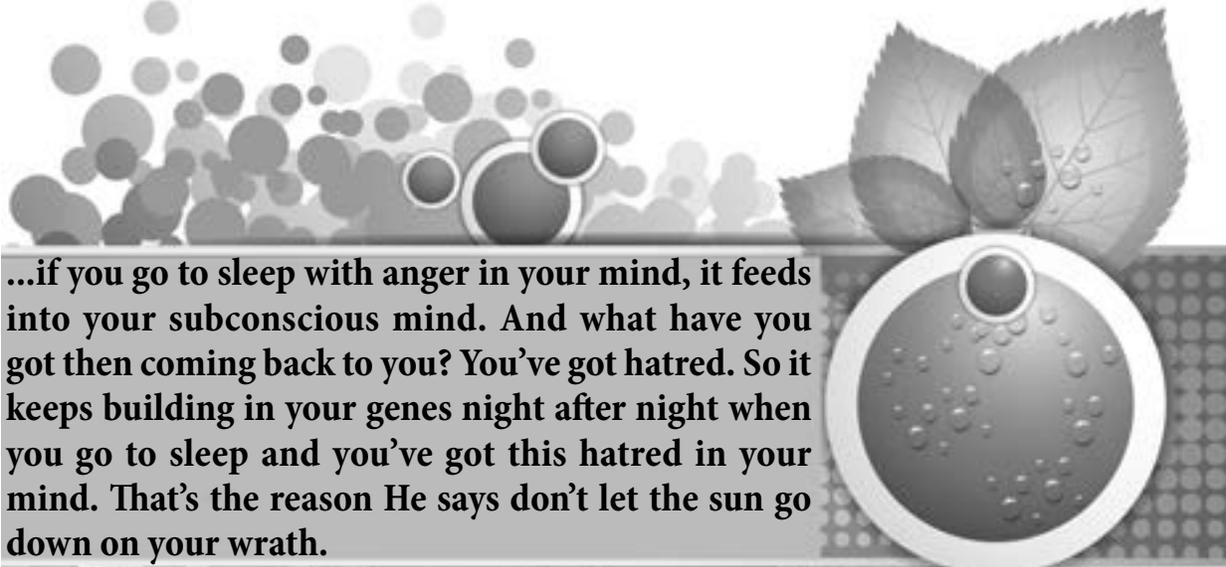
45 You remember I told you a few years ago that there was something going to take place in 1997 that would turn all the hearts to Mary? Not to YAHWEH. Not even to God, but to Mary. And I used to wonder, what in the world could this be? How could they turn them to Mary instead of YAHWEH, instead of the Creator? Well, now we're seeing it. We're seeing how she's doing this. And she's saying when your prayers fail to YAHWEH or as they say to God and they fail to Jesus, then try Mary. She's the only one that can turn the wrath of that mean old God. This is what's being taught in the Catholic Church right now that the mean old God in the next few years is going to bring a curse on the people, starting in 1997. Now it's already started. It's been going for 3½ years but they don't want to show you that. But we've got

approximately four more years left in this first part of tribulation and the worst part of it, Prophecy says, will be at the end.

46 These apparitions every message is the same, that God is angry because the people will not attend the Catholic Church. They will not obey the pope so he's bringing this curse upon you to punish you. Not that the tribulation was caused by you but it's caused by that "mean old God" who hates you and wants to punish you because you're not going to the Catholic Church. So he's bringing all these wars upon you and we're going to have millions and millions die, she's saying. And they'll be falling dead all around you from sickness, disease, war and starvation. And at the end of this time period when this vengeance of this mean old God has been filled with the blood of all these people and he is no longer angry, then we will have peace.

47 The Prophecies show that the worst part will be at The End. The worst part is going to be the last part of this Peace Plan, really super bad. That's when the sun is darkened and then YAHWEH must step in to save mankind.

48 **...for the necessary upbuilding of The House of YAHWEH, that It may minister Blessings to the hearers.**



...if you go to sleep with anger in your mind, it feeds into your subconscious mind. And what have you got then coming back to you? You've got hatred. So it keeps building in your genes night after night when you go to sleep and you've got this hatred in your mind. That's the reason He says don't let the sun go down on your wrath.

49 **Verse 30, And do not grieve Spirit Holy...** Did you get those words? ...**do not grieve Spirit Holy..** This is a poison actually. It actually means a poison that can be put into Spirit Holy, fed into Spirit Holy by feeding it into your heart through things that are going into your mind. Unlawful lust is going into this and it's actually making the Spirit weak or sickly in you. It's just like you could feed the wrong kind of food to a baby in the womb. Like a mother who is pregnant could feed the wrong kind of food into her mouth and this feeds the baby and can make the baby sick and weak and actually cause the baby to die inside the womb before it's ever born. Many things can be done like this.

50 And this new birth that is taking place in us is just like the baby in the mother's womb. And once it grows to maturity, if we'll let it grow with Righteousness, which is the only thing that will keep it alive, then it will mature and take over the whole body.

51 We're in **Ephesians 4:30**. The word **grieve**, I've got to read that meaning to you. The word **grieve**, it's word #3076. (I had a marker in that one.) This word **grieve**, it comes from word #3077. Word #3076 means *to distrust*. Do you get that, to distrust? That is, distrust YAHWEH. ... *apparently a root word; to be sad...* To make the Spirit sad within you. Yes, It is alive. It's a live thing. It's not a person but everything is life.

52 Everything is alive. That's the first thing you learn in biology if you remember your biology classes. Nothing is a solid matter. Even iron, if you could suddenly become as small as a germ of some kind and you were on iron, these pieces of iron would be hitting you in the face and jumping all over you. Everything, everything is alive. YAHWEH made it that way. Study biology if you don't know what I'm talking about. It explains it much better than I can.

53 But everything is alive. And this Spirit Holy is a live current. I used to describe It as electricity and It is similar to electricity coming from YAHWEH through the Laws that He gives to us, but It's not electricity. It's not AC or DC. Maybe YAHWEH will give us the words one of these days to actually describe It more fully. But It's similar to electricity. It's something you can't see but It's a live current that's coming to you that can actually be grieved. Therefore It can think and It has feelings that It can actually become sad within you. It can become sad and start hurting and get sick and die. This is what the Scriptures show.

54 This word **grieve** means *to be sad*. Don't grieve Spirit Holy. Don't make It sad. ...*to cause grief...* Cause grief in Spirit Holy or grieve It. ...*be in heaviness...* Yes, It can be in heaviness in you. Everything that is evil that you're putting into your mind and the evil thoughts that enter the heart then and come back through the mouth, everything that breaks YAHWEH's Laws actually makes the Spirit that YAHWEH has given you sick and grieves It.

55 Then once your mind develops to where the Righteous character is taking over then you see things that grieve you the same as they grieve Spirit Holy and you don't even want to get near them or talk about them. You want to stay away from those kinds of things. That shows the Spirit of YAHWEH is now taking over your life and It's working.

56 **Grieve** means *sorrow, to be sorrowful, to make sorry*. And then word #3077 means *a prim. word; sadness...* It means you can make the Spirit actually sad within you. ...*grief, grievous, grudgingly, heaviness, sorry...* Don't do these things to the Spirit that YAHWEH has given you. And each time you take sin or it comes forth from the heart, illegal lusts or things like this come

forth from it, they actually do grieve Spirit Holy. That's **Ephesians 4:30**.

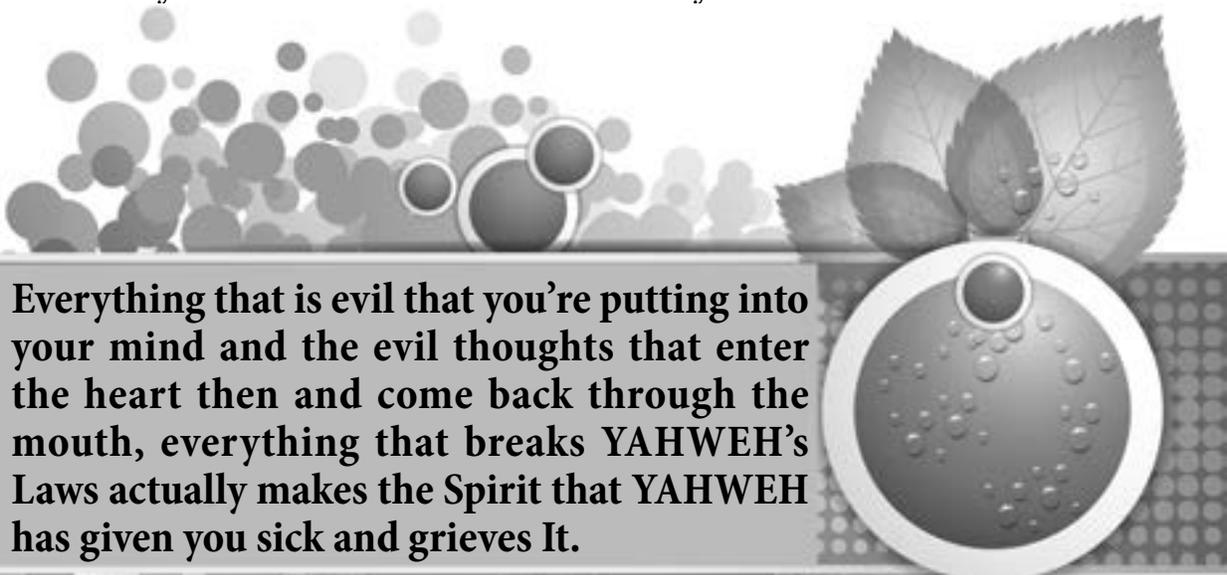
57 Now let's go back to **Romans 8:10** with that in mind. **Romans 8:10** and remember what grieves Spirit Holy and let's look at this verse. **And if Messiah is in you...** That is, the same Spirit that's in the Messiah and the Teaching of the Messiah. That's found on page 879. **Romans 8:10**. If the Spirit that led Yahshua Messiah to Perfection, if It's dwelling in you, if It's growing in you like It did Yahshua Messiah, then **...your body is dead...** Your old body becomes dead. You become disgusted. You start becoming disgusted with sin, not only your own sins but the sins you see in others and this grieves you. It grieves Spirit Holy to have these things enter in. So if you're entering this into Spirit Holy that YAHWEH gives you then that Spirit is grieving inside of you because of what It sees in you.

58 **And if the Messiah is in you your body...** The old body. **...is dead because of sin...** It kills you. It kills your old body and it can also kill your Spirit. **...but the Spirit is alive...** That is, the Spiritual body is alive, the Spirit within you is taking over the body and it's alive. **...because of Righteousness...** Because of Righteousness it will take over the old body.

59 Let's look to **verse 11** now, **And if the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua...** I want to read this to you from the *Diaglott*. Well I'll read it from the Scripture first here. **And if the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua from the dead is living in you, He...** Now we've got "He" here. It's not speaking of YAHWEH, it's talking about the Spirit of YAHWEH that He gives you. It, you could translate this It. You could look this up in the concordance if you want to but you will find that it's referring to the Spirit, not to YAHWEH but the Spirit that He gives you. See?

60 **And if the Spirit of Him...** The Spirit is the subject; the Spirit of YAHWEH. **...It that raised Yahshua from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies by His Spirit...** The life that comes from the Spirit. **...which lives in you...** It's very important that you understand this in order to understand how you're going to be brought back to life.

61 You remember the tests where they cut off half the leaf and they got a camera that will take a picture of what they call the aura? This is the spirit of life. You can take a picture of it. You can't see it with your eye but you can see it with a certain lens of a camera. Do you remember that film? Did everyone see that?



Everything that is evil that you're putting into your mind and the evil thoughts that enter the heart then and come back through the mouth, everything that breaks YAHWEH's Laws actually makes the Spirit that YAHWEH has given you sick and grieves It.

62 It's very important because that Spirit is going to remain alive unless you kill it. And it's going to raise you. Even though It's sick, It's going to raise you. You're going to come back to life merely by the Command of the one who has the Authority to do so. You're going to come back to life and you're going to go up to YAHWEH Shammah. Do you remember that?

63 Now, some will be raised for shame and contempt. Remember that? Daniyl said this. Some will be raised to Eternal Life. Then Yahshua gives some more examples. Put these altogether with this. It's fitting just like a hand in a glove now. Yahshua gave some examples and said that we were all gathered there at this great Marriage Supper. And then He comes to one and says, "How did you get in here without a robe? How did you get in here without Spirit Holy? Bind him hand and food and cast him out where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

64 Now, let me read you this from the *Diaglott* here. Remember almost everything is referred to in Hebrew and Greek as "he" or "she," even objects. A ship or a vessel is referred to as a "she" or "her."

65 [coughing] Having to live in today's troubled world, you suffer with your sinuses and your allergies. We won't suffer this way later. We're going to clean up this world. The traffic causes a lot of problems. We're going to have a different way of traveling in the Kingdom. The tires we have on our cars cause problems. If a dead rat is out on the highway, if he gets killed by a car, very soon he's ground up into a powder and the powder is blown up into the air. The air is carried to your nose and down it goes along with the hair from its body and the insides of it! [laughing] We're living in a filthy, filthy world.

66 There are going to be unclean animals in the future world. They're gonna be used

for their real purpose and kept alive for that purpose of cleaning up the earth. But we won't be grinding them up and breathing them. That's gonna be a different story.

67 Now, **Romans 8:11** from the *Diaglott*. It says and listen carefully. You might get this later if you want to but listen carefully to it. *...if-but-the-spirit...* Notice it's talking about the Spirit. It's the Spirit of Him Who raised up Yahshua but it is the Spirit it's talking about. *...if-but-the-spirit-of-him-having raised up-Yahshua-out of the dead ones-dwells in you...* Now it's got "he" but it can be translated in English "it" so you can understand it more clear. *...it having raised the anointed-out of the dead ones-it will make alive-also-the mortal bodies-of you-through the end dwellings-of him-the spirit in you.*

68 So if you can keep this Spirit, It'll stay alive. You can poison It but It will stay alive and It will raise you up from the dead. That's for certain. But It won't stay alive long after that. It will die and It will never be made to come alive again. And the way you keep It alive is to keep feeding It. Keep feeding It and you will keep It alive.

69 Okay this was **verse 11**. Let's go back and read it again now. And you can change this right here if you want to. Just circle the word "he" and mark down at the bottom there and put "It." **Romans 8:11. And if the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua...** That's the Spirit He gives us. He begets us with this Word, with this Message. Remember? **...if the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua from the dead...** It was in Him and yes, It raised Him from the dead. All YAHWEH had to do was give the order through one of His Servants. **...raised Yahshua from the dead is living in you, It that raised Yahshua from the dead will also give Life to your mortal bodies by His Spirit...** He will give Life by the Spirit. **...which lives in you...** It's alive and thriving in you right now.

Ever since you were begotten by It through the Message because It actually feeds off of Righteousness.

70 Here's the great one right here. Go back to **Romans 8:2**. Now notice, he says, **Because through Yahshua Messiah, the Law of the Spirit...** Why do they call this the Law of the Spirit? The Law of the Spirit. Do you get that? Now it didn't say just the Spirit but it's got Law of the Spirit. You could translate this food of the Spirit if you wanted to. I'll show you why in just a moment.

71 **...has set me free from the law of sin and death...** This Law of the Spirit because this depends on us. Feeding this Spirit actually depends on us. YAHWEH gives you the Spirit but He's telling you keep It alive with Righteousness.

72 One day you're gonna be teaching all the world this and you're gonna be showing them why everything is like it is. It's all a set pattern. The Judgments are already set. YAHWEH doesn't have to come down and hit you over the head to kill you. You're killing yourself or you can keep yourself alive. And He tells you how to keep yourself alive, how to keep this Spirit alive so It will raise you from the dead and then won't die later because you didn't feed It the proper food.

73 **Verse 2, Because through Yahshua Messiah, the Law of the Spirit has set me free from the law of sin and death...** Now this is the Law of the Spirit. Why is it called this Law of the Spirit?

74 Look down to **verse 3**. It's made weak by sin. Notice this. **For what the Law was powerless to do...** Powerless to do in that it was weakened, weakened by sin. Do you get that? This Spirit. Remember the Spirit is the Law. You could put by the side of that word Law, you could put Spirit. Because this is the Law of the Spirit or the Spirit of the Law. You could translate that either way here.

75 **Verse 3, For what the Law was powerless to do...** In that it was weakened by sin or people who held onto sin. **...in that men sought to defeat; overthrow, it, YAHWEH did by sending His Own Son in the likeness of sinful man, to bear witness against sin...** So the Spirit could be revived again. **...And so He condemned the sins of all mankind...** He condemned it.

76 Just like your blood is made weak with a germ like HIV. They show that when HIV enters the body it starts killing off certain things that the blood uses to cleanse you and keep you from dying from all the evil things that you're breathing and all the



Remember the Spirit is the Law.

evil around you. But HIV makes your blood weak and your immune system drops. It's the same thing that sin does to Spirit Holy because HIV is not food for the Spirit. HIV is a poison to the blood. It's also poison to the Spirit, the Spirit of Righteousness. And Righteousness is the Spirit. The Spirit that will keep you alive.

77 Remember **Romans 8:10**? And if Messiah is in you, your body is dead because of sin but the Spirit is alive because of Righteousness. Just as the brain is alive because of the knowledge we feed into it and remains alive and actually grows off of that knowledge. It actually grows from the knowledge you put in it. So is the Spirit growing off of Righteousness.

78 Now look back to **verse 2** again, **Because through Yahshua Messiah, the Law of the Spirit...** Now I want to read you the meaning straight from *Strong's Concordance*. The word **Law** here means *food*. F-o-o-d. Mark this and look it up. It's word #3551. Just circle that word **Law** right there and look it up in *Strong's*. It's word #3551. It means *food or grazing*. Food or grazing for the Spirit that set you free from sin and death, the law of sin and death, by feeding this food or grazing into this Spirit.

79 Now listen to it. It means, *through the idea of prescriptive uses...* Like you'd prescribe vitamins or herbs for a person to make them well, this is what this word means right here. The Law of the Spirit. *...specifically...* Now this is in *Strong's* too. *...specifically of Moses...* The Law of Mosheh! These were the Inspired Words of the Apostles and they knew this. What you're learning right now they knew from the Instruction of Yahshua. This word means, *...also of Book One...* All of this is given to you in the meaning of this word Law from *Strong's Concordance*.

80 So we are begotten then of the Message, that is the Teaching of the Laws

as **I Corinthians 4:15** says. When accepted; that is, by the mind into the heart and the heart accepts It, then it feeds It back to the mind and says, "I love It." And this is what's coming back from the heart to the mind and what comes out of your mouth. That's the reason that if you do love the Laws, you'll be teaching the Laws. You'll be speaking the Laws when It's fed back to the subconscious mind and then the conscious mind.

81 Now look at **Romans 1:16**. Now remember He begets you through the Message. Remember that? YAHWEH actually begets His Children, you right now, through the Message. That's what starts the Spirit to growing in your heart.

82 **Romans 1:16** says, **For I am not ashamed of the Message, for It is the Strength of YAHWEH unto Life Everlasting...** Now this should mean a bunch more to you now. I'm not ashamed of this Message because It's the Strength of YAHWEH. It's what begets you and then what starts growing in you. It's the Strength of YAHWEH that gives you, actually gives you Eternal Life if you will feed It. That's what the Apostles and the Prophets are for.

83 Look back to **Ephesians** again. **Ephesians 4** and let's start here with **verse 11**. **Ephesians 4:11**. **And He gave some to be Apostles, some Prophets, some Preachers of the Message of the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** So they're feeding this Spirit too. They're feeding It into your mind. Every time you hear a sermon from one of the Priests, they're feeding this Spirit Holy in you and making It grow, making the Spirit grow as you accept It into your heart and accept Authority, accept the Authority. That's the Authority that Yahshua put here.

84 If you fight against the Priests of YAHWEH, this grieves the Spirit, YAHWEH said. It makes It sick. It starts It to deteriorating and dying unless you stop

it. This is what it means by quenching the Spirit. That's what it means. Doubt and rebellion are two of the main things that destroy the Spirit of YAHWEH.

85 Let's turn over to **Yaaqob 1** and let's start here with **verse 1. Yaaqob, a Servant of YAHWEH and of the King, Yahshua Messiah, to the twelve tribes scattered abroad: Greetings.**

86 **Verse 2, My brothers, count it all joy when you fall into various temptations; trials...** Yes. That's what we should do. We're fixing to have a bunch of them. They're going to grow stronger as Satan comes down and is very angry with The House of YAHWEH and wanting to kill It, wanting to wipe us out. YAHWEH shows us that. But remember one thing, remember what the Prophecy says. YAHWEH will see you through and then He will resurrect you. It's after the resurrection that you're going to be sorry for what you did or forever joyous for what you lived by, what you fed into your heart and the Spirit to keep It alive.

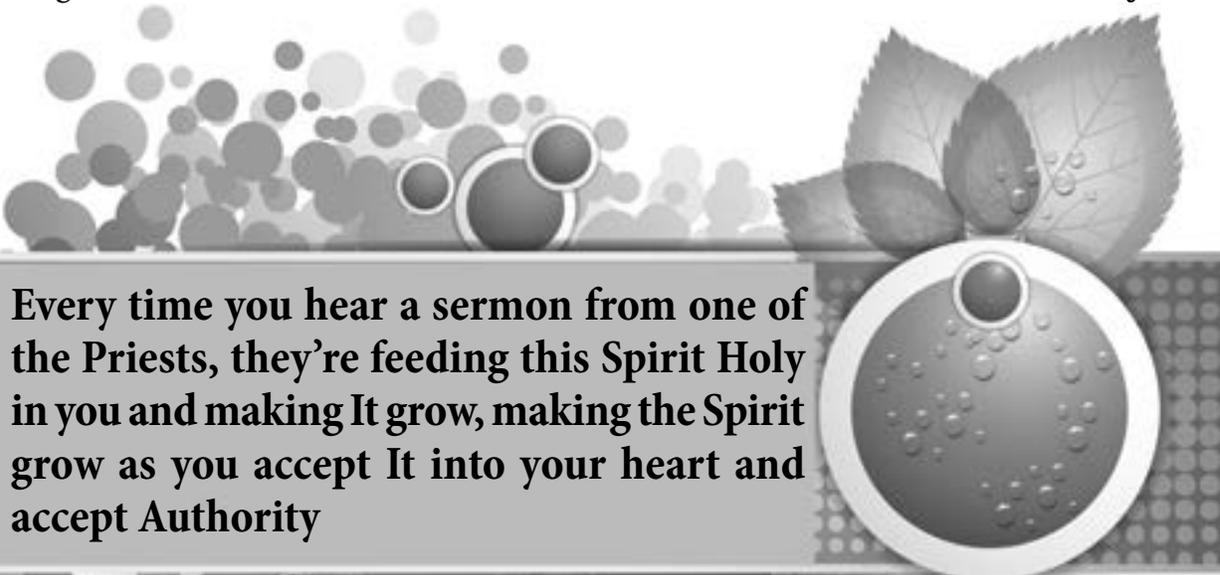
87 **Verse 3, Knowing that the testing of your Faith develops endurance...** That is, it builds the Spirit now. The Spirit is what actually makes you endure but It also makes you stronger. It makes the mind and heart stronger.

88 **Verse 4, And let endurance have its perfect work; that you may become Perfect and complete, lacking nothing...** So it's very important then that we are tested because this makes the Love that we have for YAHWEH and the confidence in His Way much stronger.

89 **Verse 5, If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask it from YAHWEH...** Now, notice. Did He say here to ask it from somebody who's not in The House of YAHWEH or to go about seeking this wisdom from somebody that has left The House of YAHWEH? Remember that. Let him ask this wisdom of YAHWEH. ...**Who gives to all liberally, and does not revile; and it will be given to him.**

90 **Verse 6, But let him ask in conformity with the Faith...** That is, not turning to unbelievers. Let him ask in the Faith itself, the Faith that He gives us. The Faith that He gives you tells you, for instance, "Go to The House of YAHWEH where I've chosen to place My Name." And there He set Apostles and Prophets to teach you. Ask in that manner. You're not going to go directly to YAHWEH and He's not going to speak directly to you but He tells you where wisdom is found.

91 ...**let him ask in conformity with**



Every time you hear a sermon from one of the Priests, they're feeding this Spirit Holy in you and making It grow, making the Spirit grow as you accept It into your heart and accept Authority

the Faith... Being willing to go and study and learn there and He will give it to you. **...without doubting...** When you doubt, when you don't believe YAHWEH, it's saying to Him, "Well, I think You're a liar, YAHWEH. I don't believe You. I think You're lying to us." How do you think that makes the Spirit that He gave you, that came directly from Him, feel? So don't do it in doubting.

92 **...For he who doubts is like a wave of the sea; driven and tossed by the wind...** To and fro. One minute they'll be living by the Laws of YAHWEH, the next minute they'll be way off in left field saying all kinds of stupid, idiotic things, acting and living a life of an orphan instead of one that has a Father.

93 **Verse 7, And do not let this man think...** Or this woman think. **...that he...** Or she. **...will receive anything from YAHWEH...** You've got to stay in the Faith, in the Faith that YAHWEH gives you which says, "Go the House where I will teach you the Ways of Peace instead of the ways of war."

94 **Verse 8, A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways...** Now you don't have to stay double-minded. YAHWEH will help you to get out of that rut but you've got to make the move of studying and reading and accepting His Laws to let this Spirit grow within you, to receive this from YAHWEH.

95 Now this is all speaking of begetting. Look on over to **Yaaqob 1:18. Of His Own Will, He begot us with the Word...** Or with the Laws. **...of Truth...** Just like He begot Yahshua, "This day have I begotten you," with the Word He begets us too. **...that we might be a kind of firstfruits of His creatures.**

96 Look back to **verse 12, Blessed is the man who endures temptations; for when he has been proved, he will receive the Crown**

of Life... Or he'll receive the crown of death based on whatever he fed into the Spirit. **...which YAHWEH has promised to those who love Him...** Notice the Love? Love is what comes from the heart. YAHWEH plainly says that in a number of different places. And the love for the Laws comes out of your mouth.

97 **Verse 13, Let no one say when he is tempted: I am tempted by YAHWEH; for YAHWEH cannot be tempted with evil...** No, He doesn't feed the Spirit with evil. He feeds It with Righteousness. He's the Perfect Stature of Righteousness as Yahshua said. **...nor does He tempt anyone.**

98 **Verse 14, But each one...** Here's how you're tempted. Get this in your mind. **But each one is tempted when he is drawn away by his own lusts, and enticed...** Some for power, some for authority. Now, either you rebel against YAHWEH and accept this spirit that comes from the demons or you submit yourself to YAHWEH, under the Authority that He has placed over you, so you won't be drawn away with your lusts and enticed. This way you will learn and accept it and live by it.

99 **Verse 15, Then when lust has conceived, it brings forth sin...** And sin poisons Spirit Holy. **...and sin when it is fully matured, brings forth death...** It actually kills Spirit Holy.

100 **Verse 16, Do not be deceived, my beloved brothers.**

101 **Verse 17, Every Righteous Gift and every Perfect Gift is from above...** Remember last week we harped on this that you're reborn, renewed from above. It comes from YAHWEH. That's where the Laws of YAHWEH come from, not from the earth. They come from YAHWEH above at the Third Heaven in fact.

102 **...and comes down from the Father of Light...** Or of Righteousness. **...with Whom there is no variation...** You've got to

follow YAHWEH's Way exactly. You can't vary from day to day. You've got to get it in your mind that you're going to stick with it day by day, letting nothing turn you aside.

103 Brace yourself! Whenever anybody tells me, "Boy, things are just going perfect," I say, get ready. It's coming and it'll catch you off guard if you don't watch yourself.

104 **...with Whom there is no variation, nor shadow of turning...** And that's exactly the way we've got to be.

105 **Verse 18, Of His Own Will, he begot us with the Word of Truth; the Laws and the Prophets...** The Laws of Knowledge and Truth. We must keep the Laws and believe the Prophecies. These are the two things that are going to save us. The lack of either will actually quench Spirit Holy.

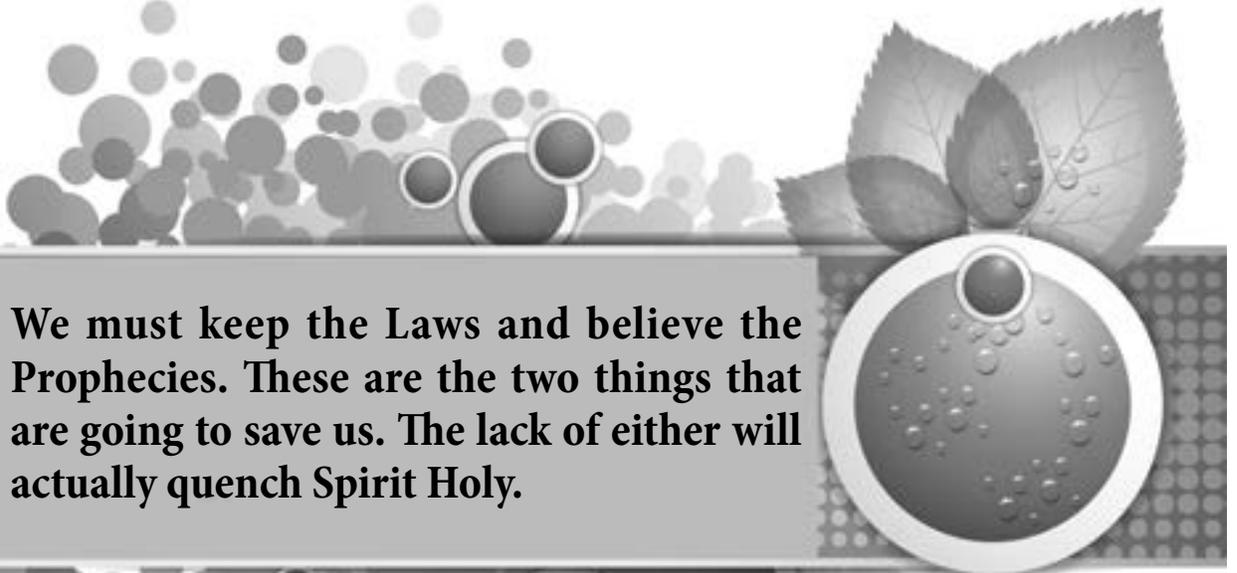
106 Let's go to **I Thessalonians**. Still speaking of this same thing now, quenching the Spirit or making the Spirit grow. **I Thessalonians 5:19**. And he says here, **Do not quench the Spirit**.

107 **Verse 20, Do not neglect Prophecies...** Because this quenches the Spirit. If you don't believe the Prophecies, you can't find The House of YAHWEH. Period. Because the Prophecies are the only place It's told about. You couldn't find the Savior. They're the only place He's talked about. You can't

go directly to YAHWEH. You can't go to the Third Heaven. You're bound here on earth. And you're gonna stay bound to the earth until you die or until you receive the Power to travel into space. So don't quench the Spirit by neglecting the Prophecies, in other words. You could put it that way if you wanted to.

108 Now look at **verse 14, Now we exhort you, brothers, warn those who are unruly...** This is another poison. It's a rebellion that actually poisons the Spirit within you. **...not keeping in ranks, out of order, among you, comfort the down-hearted, support the weak, be patient toward all...** Including those who are not your children, your blood born. Be kind and thoughtful and patient with all hoping as YAHWEH does, not willing that any should perish.

109 **Verse 15, See that no one pays back evil for evil to any...** To anyone. Did you get that? Why? Because it's a poison to the Spirit that quenches the Spirit as it says in verse 19. This is something that's going to quench Spirit Holy within you. As one of the Apostles said, "Why wouldn't you rather suffer the wrong yourself?" This feeds the Spirit when you're willing to do this. **...but always pursue that which is Righteous...** That is, according to YAHWEH's Laws.



We must keep the Laws and believe the Prophecies. These are the two things that are going to save us. The lack of either will actually quench Spirit Holy.

...both among yourselves, and toward all...
Towards all other people.

110 Being unruly or rebellious is a poison to the Spirit that will actually kill It and keep you from entering the Kingdom or Eternal Life. Let's go back to **I Samuyl**. This Prophecy should mean more to you now too, this verse. As you learn all the deep things of YAHWEH then the others start making the great sense that YAHWEH intended for them to. **I Samuyl 15**, you've heard this before but this time it should make a lot more sense to you.

111 **I Samuyl 15:23. Because rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft...** It's a very strong poison to Spirit Holy. It's as the sin of witchcraft, just rebellion, rebellion against the Authority whom YAHWEH has set over you.

112 Look at **Proverbs 17** and notice **verse 11. An evil man is bent only on rebellion...** An evil man. See what He calls rebellion? He calls it evil. That's a poison to Spirit Holy.

113 Look at **Yeremyah 29:22. And because of them, all those of the captivity of Yahdah who are in Babylon will use this curse, saying; May YAHWEH make you like Zedekyah and Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire!...** Someone who is rebellious, this is the way YAHWEH looks upon him and He inspired His Prophet to put this to kind of show you. Because these men taught rebellion against YAHWEH, this Prophecy, this curse was actually prophesied to show what this would bring to this person.

114 But you don't rebel, do you? You don't rebel against YAHWEH or do you? Let's go back to **Hebrews**. I used to get scared when I had small children and they would do some of the most foolish things. It's an emotion that comes over you.

115 Well now I have a different fear when I see sin creeping into somebody especially

someone who's close to me, very close to me like The House of YAHWEH is. I have this same fear and it really bothers me. I actually bawl about it. I cry when things come to me like yesterday and today and seeing something getting worse coming out of someone. I actually cry about it like I did my children when they were growing up and doing stupid things.

116 And this is the same thing that's going on now but it's creating a deeper or a greater fear in me because I see it's eternal. It's not just a temporary thing where you could break your leg and it heals back but it's something that could actually kill what YAHWEH has given you that could keep you alive forever. And when I see this, it scares me. And sometimes I do things that are not quite rational and I say things that are not quite rational because a scare comes over me and all kinds of thoughts start going through my mind of what's going to occur to this person.

117 Well, here in **Hebrews 5** now speaking of rebellion. This scares me the most because it's something that Spirit Holy can't deal with. It's the worst poison there is to Sprit Holy. Disbelief is bad but it's not as bad as rebellion. Rebellion is as witchcraft. Witchcraft as you study the Scriptures you'll find out is totally against YAHWEH's Way. It finds antidotes or whatever you call them to fight the Spirit of YAHWEH.

118 Here in **Hebrews 5:9** it says, **Then being perfected...** That is, by the Laws of YAHWEH. ...**He became the Causer of Eternal Salvation...** It's speaking of Yahshua. ...**to all those who obey Him...** To all those who will obey. In other words it's saying, now get this please, in other words what he's saying here is if you don't obey or if you show YAHWEH that you're not going to obey, this is the rebellion that will kill the Spirit of YAHWEH within you.

119 Of course, you do obey YAHWEH. You wouldn't disobey YAHWEH, would you? I mean if it was Yahshua telling you this, whatever He wanted to tell you--to do your job or whatever He asked of you as a wife or a child; if it was Yahshua or YAHWEH you wouldn't rebel, right? You wouldn't. I know you wouldn't. But let me read on anyway. You'd obey them.

120 Look over to **Hebrews 13**. We're speaking of food that will destroy the Spirit of YAHWEH within you and then there is no more life after that. **Hebrews 13:17**. Now you will obey YAHWEH, right? And Yahshua? Alright. Here's where you're put to the test. **Obey those who have the rule over you...** Now isn't that something. Who has the rule over you? Which one? Where are they? Who is the Appointed?

121 **Obey those who have the rule over you...** He is YAHWEH now telling you this. Now, who are you disobeying when you don't obey the rule over you? Whether it's your mother, your daddy, your husband, the wife over the children.

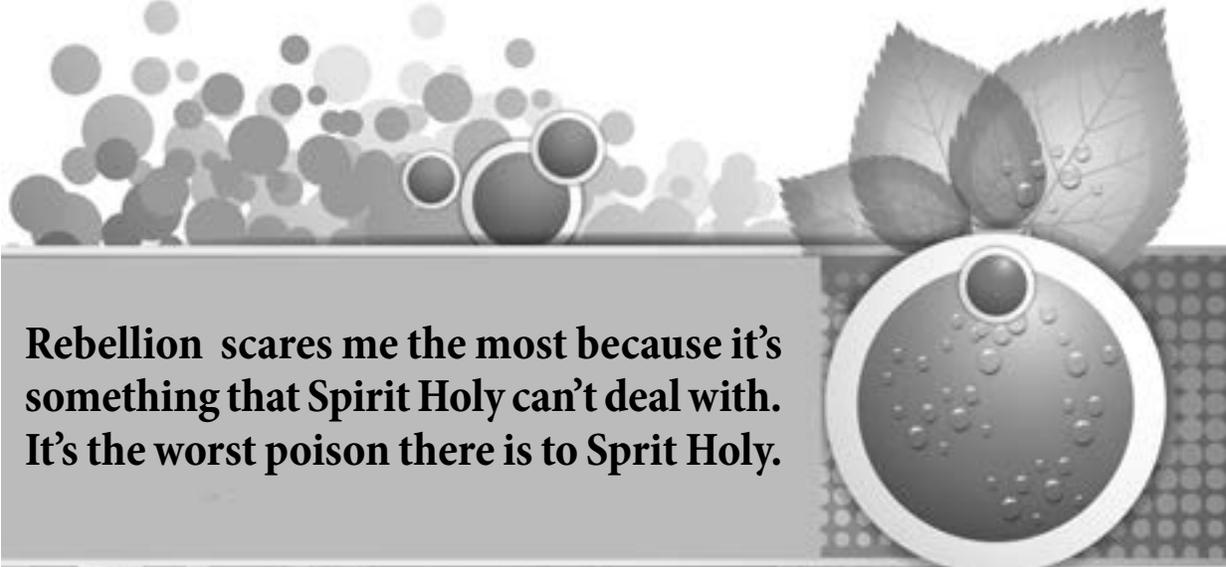
122 **...and submit yourselves; for they watch for your souls, as they who must give account...** I blame myself when I see things taking place. I think, man I should have made that stronger. I should have

shown YAHWEH's feelings in this and the Spirit's strong feelings against this. And I think if I had handled this in a different way or if I'd have been stronger in this point, I would have probably saved that person. And may YAHWEH forgive me for having this weakness.

123 **...Do your part, that they may do so with joy, and not with grief...** That is, submit and obey and start growing Spiritually so they can bring you this Word with joy and not be afraid that you're going to jump in their face because they're trying to show you something that is wrong. **...and not with grief...** This also grieves the Spirit. **...for that is unprofitable for you...** When you grieve the Spirit or grieve this person who is bringing you the Word then this is unprofitable because it grieves the Spirit that keeps you alive.

124 Let's go over to **Ephesians 5** now with this in mind. Look here to **verse 22**. Now remember these are Inspired Words of YAHWEH not me. They're not mine. The husbands here didn't write these. YAHWEH had them written for us so we'd know how to feed the Spirit and keep It alive.

125 **Ephesians 5:22**. YAHWEH is telling you, **Wives, submit to your own husbands,**



Rebellion scares me the most because it's something that Spirit Holy can't deal with. It's the worst poison there is to Sprit Holy.

just as to the Messiah... You wouldn't disobey the Messiah, would you? You better not if you want to live forever!

126 **Verse 23, For the husband is head... YAHWEH is saying this Himself. For the husband is head of the wife, just as the Messiah is Head of the Called Out Ones...** Can you imagine getting angry and saying something to the Messiah that you would or have said to your husbands or the children to the mothers? **...and He is the Savior of the Body.**

127 **Verse 24, Therefore, just as the called out ones are subject to the Messiah, so the wives are to be subject to their own husbands in everything.**

128 Look on down to **verse 25 now, Husbands, love your wives...** You remember how that Yahshua from the heart was patient and understanding and always teaching and cleansing His Disciples and getting them ready for the trials ahead of them. He was trying to help them to see the every Word of YAHWEH and to overcome. This is what the word love here means, just as the Messiah did with His Disciples.

129 **Husbands, love your wives, just as the Messiah also loved the Called Out Ones and gave Himself for them...** And was actually willing to die for them. Not to go around talking about them and hating them and running them down but to actually die for them.

130 **Verse 26, In order that He might sanctify them, cleansing them...** Notice what He cleanses them with. **...with the Laws...** With the food of the Spirit, with the food of Spirit. **...as with water...** That is, with baptism. Let the old man stay buried.

131 Look on down to **verse 32, This is a great secret, but I speak concerning the Messiah and the Called Out Ones...** However, it's also true and will kill the Spirit if you don't do it.

132 Now keep all of this in mind and

we're going to go to the resurrection now. Look at **Romans 1:4.** Every bit that I've brought you here today ties in with what you're going to see now. **Romans 1:4. And declared to be the Son of YAHWEH with Power...** Now remember we saw this earlier and in last week's sermon where those who live and build the Spirit and the Spirit becomes Eternal with them, YAHWEH will give Authority. Remember? Authority to rule. That's what **Genesis 1** also says that YAHWEH will create man in His Image. And once he's in His Image he will have Authority to rule the whole universe. **...according to the Spirit...** Did you get that? **...with Power according to the Spirit of Holiness...** The Spirit that YAHWEH has put within you.

133 Now read that again. And declared to be the Son of **YAHWEH with Power according to the Spirit of Holiness, by the resurrection from the dead...** Now this Spirit of Holiness then He's saying has something to do with the resurrection of the dead. It's the Spirit of Holiness that has something to do with the resurrection of the dead.

134 Now look back to **Romans 8** and notice here **verse 11. And if the Spirit...** The Spirit again. **...the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua from the dead...** The Spirit raised Yahshua from the dead after an order was given to It to do so. A Command was given to It to do so. Someone who had authority was able to command the Spirit as we'll see in just a moment. **...from the dead is living in you...** If It's living, if It's not dead. Now there's a certain power that's still left there after It's dead and it's left for a long time as you saw the leaf cut off. The power was still there from that spirit, from that spirit of life. It was still there enough, in fact, to keep that leaf alive if it was put back in it, that is for a certain time because the spirit went on living. And if that Spirit is living in you, it will raise you from the dead.

135 Now with that in mind. ...**the Spirit of Him Who raised Yahshua from the dead, He Who raised Yahshua from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies by His Spirit, which lives in you.**

136 Let's go to **Yechetzqyah**. Now here is where He talks about all the people who have ever died before you and you're going to raise them from the dead. I want you to notice some very particular things in this chapter right here. You got it? You all ought to know where it is! I shouldn't have to tell you! I did that on purpose! [laughing]

137 It's **Yechetzqyah 37**. Now here are all the dead bodies. They had groups in Yahshua's day who said the resurrection was passed already and the people went to heaven. And Yahshua gave them some very particular questions there that they couldn't answer with that thought in mind. Because the resurrection does not take place until a certain time, as we know, and they will not receive their reward unless we receive our reward. And that's a fact.

138 They will not be raised from the dead, in fact, unless we receive our reward to do so. Lest we make it through this tribulation and have that Power, they won't have the ability to come back because it's all placed on mankind. This was the great court

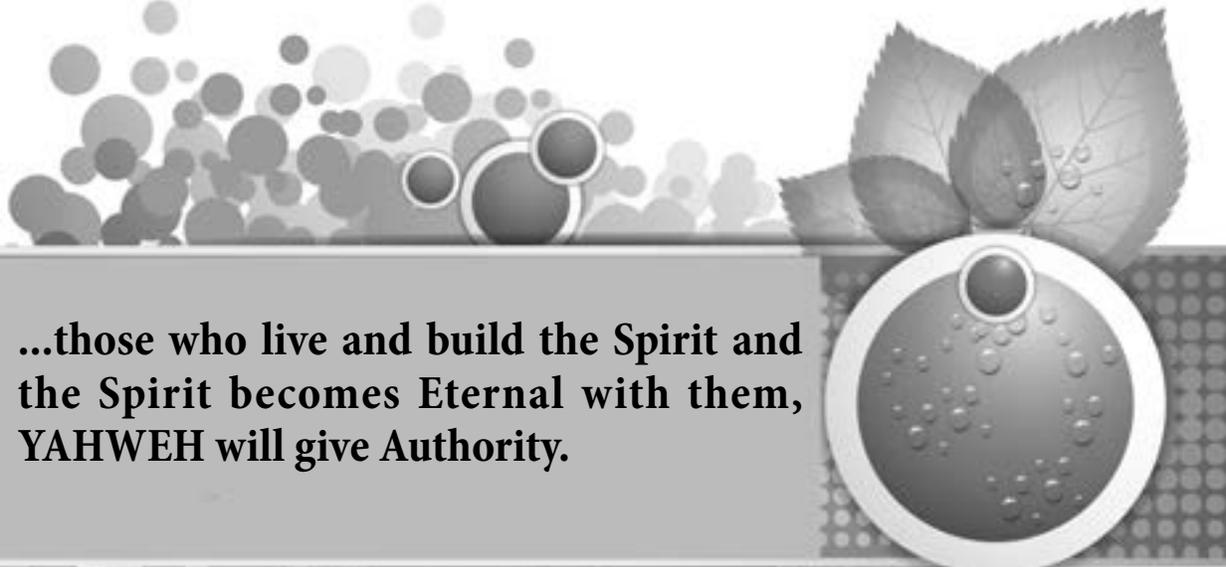
decision that was worked out long before you were created and put on the earth. And it's shown in the Scriptures. And it's very certain and that's the reason the Apostle was inspired to write in Hebrews that unless we make it, they won't make it because the Power is resting on us.

139 Okay. Here's the resurrection now. **Yechetzqyah 37:1. The Hand of YAHWEH was upon me, and He carried me out, in the Spirit of YAHWEH, and set me down in the midst of the valley...** Now notice he said "in the Spirit of YAHWEH". ...**and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,**

140 **Verse 2, And caused me to pass by them all around...** Each word he said here now is important. He caused him. YAHWEH caused him to pass by them all around. Everything he's saying here at this point is giving you what you're going to have to do to bring all the rest of the people back to life. ...**And behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry...** That is, the bones were very dry. They'd been dead for a long, long time.

141 **Verse 3, Then He said to me: Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered; O Father YAHWEH, You know.**

142 **Verse 4, Again He said to me:**



...those who live and build the Spirit and the Spirit becomes Eternal with them, YAHWEH will give Authority.

Prophecy... Give the Command, in other words. **...to these bones, and say to them; O dry bones, hear the Word of YAHWEH!...** This is what YAHWEH has already set to be done.

143 Verse 5, **This is what Father YAHWEH says... Or has said. ...to these bones: Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and you will live;**

144 Verse 6, **I will lay sinews upon you, bring flesh upon you, cover you with skin, and put breath...** Put breath. Notice the word blood is not there now. Did you get that? It's not in any of this. Where the resurrection of the dead takes place the word blood is not mentioned because the Spirit has not flesh and blood as you see me have now. Remember that Scripture?

145 Now verse 7, **So I prophesied as I was commanded... Or you will prophesy. ...and as I prophesied, there was a noise. Then behold, a shaking...** A noise. Remember now Yahshua said the Spirit, you can't see It, you can't hear It, but you can see the results of It. It's like the wind but you can't see it. But you can see the results and hear the sound. **...and the bones came together, bone to his bone.**

146 Verse 8, **And when I looked, lo, the sinews and the flesh came upon them, and the skin covered them over; but there was no breath in them.**

147 Verse 9, **Then He said to me: Prophecy to the breath, prophesy, son of man, and say to the breath; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, so that they may live...** (Let me see how far I want to go here before I show you something. Keep going.)

148 Verse 10, **So I prophesied as He commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, they stood up upon their feet--an exceedingly vast army.**

149 Verse 11, **Then He said to me; Son**

of man, these bones are the whole house of Israyl. Behold, they say; Our bones are dried and our hope is lost; and we ourselves are completely cut off.

150 Verse 12, **Therefore, prophesy, and say to them; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, O My People, I will open your graves...** This is a Prophecy that is going to take place. ...I will open your graves and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israyl.

151 Verse 13, **Then you will know that I am YAHWEH...** Now these are people who didn't even know YAHWEH or didn't know or hadn't realized fully what you're realizing now and therefore did not turn to YAHWEH. They didn't have the opportunity at that time because YAHWEH only calls those who He wants in His House to fulfill the job at that time.

152 Verse 13, **Then you will know that I am YAHWEH, when I have opened your graves, O My People, and brought you up out of your graves,**

153 Verse 14, **And have put My Spirit...** You get that? **...put My Spirit in you. You will live, and I will place you in your own land. Then you will know...** At that time you will start learning that I am YAHWEH the Creator Who has done all of this. **...that I, YAHWEH, have spoken and performed it, says YAHWEH.**

154 This word **breath** here from these verses, it comes from word #7307 and it means *spirit*. It means *spirit*. Not just wind but Spirit. This is the Spirit that raised Yahshua. It's the same Spirit that raised Him from the dead that dwells in you. This is also the one that's going to bring all Israyl, in fact every person who's ever lived, back to life eventually.

155 But now listen. Get this. This is what *Strong's* says. It's a spirit. **...but only of a rational being...** Now this word rational that he's trying to describe here means

Righteousness, who has got it all together and has the Righteousness that makes the Spirit grow within him, the Spirit of Power of the mind as we'll see here in just a moment. ...*including its expression...* It's only of a rational being. ...*including its expression and functions...* And then it gives the word *mind*. Isn't that beautiful?

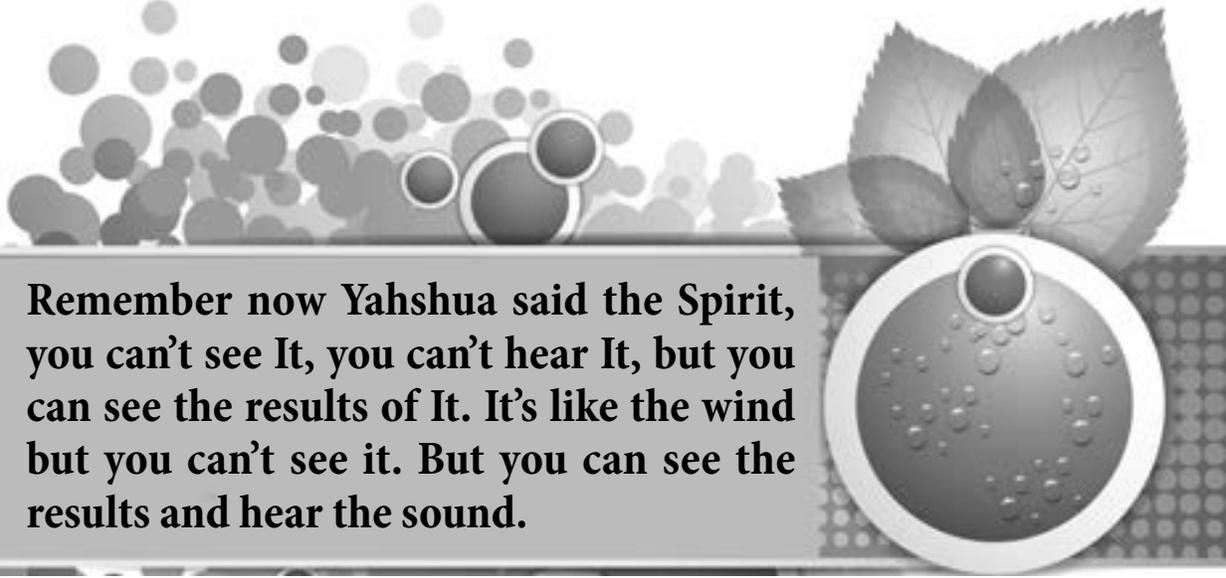
156 Remember what we're putting into our minds is being fed into the heart where the love is, where the love grows, where the Spirit grows within you. It actually means *mind*. No blood. No blood in this whole ceremony here that He's putting together. The Spirit is going to make the body alive at that time and then they will start knowing YAHWEH and knowing His Plan just as you're knowing His Plan right now, the Plan that He has for us that He's building and why He created us.

157 Now with that, go back to **Yahchanan 20** and notice here **verse 22**. Now this was after Yahshua was raised from the dead and He made an appearance to His Disciples. **And when He had said this, He breathed on them...** Now this is the same word that's used back in Yechetzqyah with the breath, the Spirit. Prophecy to the breath. This is what he was doing. Notice what He says to them. ...**and said to them: Receive Spirit**

Holy... The Spirit that's going to keep you alive forever.

158 He did this showing or teaching His Disciples that He had Spirit Holy. The Disciples had Spirit Holy too. They had been begotten of YAHWEH. They had been begotten. That day YAHWEH had begotten them, receiving it from Yahshua. Well Yahshua then gives It because He's Head of The House of YAHWEH but He's in heaven.

159 The ones who raise these people from the dead are going to be of the Last House of YAHWEH which makes this Spirit and the mind grow. The subconscious mind, remember how it has much Power. Just one little accident to open up one tiny cell of the subconscious mind creates amazing abilities. And you can look, at that time, you can look at the DNA, the genes and you will be able to reproduce that person fully. You will reproduce them fully because this Power is going to start coming from the subconscious mind at that time because you will have use of it. But you've got to gain this Power in order to give them the Power to come back to life. It's the sons of man who are going to do this. YAHWEH is going to do it by giving the Command and He gives the Command to the sons of man.



Remember now Yahshua said the Spirit, you can't see It, you can't hear It, but you can see the results of It. It's like the wind but you can't see it. But you can see the results and hear the sound.

160 And this Spirit that you have is the same one that Yahshua received. Now He's already gone to heaven and He's going to be there but He's seeing to it and guiding us and setting the pattern for us and telling us also, "Receive the Spirit. Make It grow. Feed It on Righteousness so It will grow. Feed It on the Knowledge of YAHWEH." And as the subconscious mind builds and the Truth builds within it, you will have access to these things. There are thousands and thousands and millions of things that you have forgotten already but your subconscious mind hasn't forgotten.

161 And all the things that are in these Holy Scriptures that you turn to daily, your subconscious mind is deciphering these things. And I'm giving you the meaning of some words but your subconscious mind knows enough about the Hebrew language already that it's deciphering it and knows every meaning. And all of these things that we're learning are hid in these words. And when we decipher a word and bring out a

meaning then we know that word means a certain thing.

162 Well your subconscious mind is doing this daily as you feed Spirit Holy. And then when the time comes and you're given the use of it because the Spirit of the mind has grown, then one day another switch will be thrown in your brain by Spirit Holy and all of a sudden you're gonna have all the knowledge in the world. All the wisdom in the world is going to be turned loose for you and you'll have the use of this mind.

163 All the work of the test tubes in the world and the big scientific laboratories do not have one one-hundredths of the Power that you're going to have at that time because of the food that you've been placing in Spirit Holy. You have been making this mind grow with Spirit Holy that will give you all this Power through the Holiness that you're feeding it.

164 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the Services back to the song leader. [Praise YAHWEH!]

All the work of the test tubes in the world and the big scientific laboratories do not have one one-hundredths of the Power that you're going to have at that time because of the food that you've been placing in Spirit Holy. You have been making this mind grow with Spirit Holy that will give you all this Power through the Holiness that you're feeding it.
